

B
E
C
K
N
E
R

5

Subj: Isaac Page
Date: 97-08-05 20:59:56 EDT
From: McCachern@worldnet.att.net (John & Cindy McCachern)
Reply-to: McCachern@worldnet.att.net
To: ZHORN58228@aol.com

Zandra-

Yes, I have the same Isaac Page and Damaris Shattuck you do. I'd love to see what you have. Here is some of what I have. If you want specific things more than this fifth generation, then let me know.

Cindy

Descendants of Isaac Page - 5 Aug 1997

FIRST GENERATION

1. Isaac Page died on 4 May 1680 in NC.1

He was married to Damaris Shattuck (daughter of Samuel Shattuck and Damaris Sibley) on 30 Jul 1653 in Boston, MA. Isaac Page and Damaris Shattuck had the following children:

- 2 i. Mary Page.
- +3 ii. Elizabeth Page.
- +4 iii. Damaris Page.

SECOND GENERATION

3. Elizabeth Page.

She was married to Zacharias Nixon Sr.. Elizabeth Page and Zacharias Nixon Sr. had the following children:

- +5 i. Zacharias Nixon Jr..

4. Damaris Page was born in 1659. She died in 1722.

She was married to John Morris (son of Charles Morris and Hannah) in 1678 in Pasquotank Co, NC. John Morris was born in 1652 in VA. He died in 1680. Damaris Page and John Morris had the following children:

- +6 i. John Morris Sr..

She was married to Henry White. Damaris Page and Henry White had the following children:

- +7 i. Mary White.

THIRD GENERATION

5. Zacharias Nixon Jr. was born in 1684. He died in 1739.

He was married to Elizabeth Symons (daughter of Thomas Symons and Rebecca West) on 11 Jan 1707/8 in Pasquotank, Pasquotank Co, NC. Elizabeth Symons was born on 21 Feb 1691 in Pasquotank, Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 27 Aug 1725. Zacharias Nixon Jr. and Elizabeth Symons had the following children:

+8 i. John Nixon.

6. John Morris Sr.^{2,3,4} was born on 31 Mar 1680. He was chosen overseer of Pasquotank monthly meeting on 19 Oct 1711 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was mentioned in list of suffering on account of church rates on priests due on 15 Oct 1720 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was chosen oversser of Pasquotank monthly meeting on 21 Apr 1722 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was chosen to have care of building addition to meeting house for women friends to hold their MM on 7 May 1726 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He Will (proved) in Jan 1739 in Pasquotank Co, NC.⁵ He died on 20 Jul 1739 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was Quaker. John Morris was an elder of the Pasquotank Monthly Meeting.

He was married to Mary Symons (daughter of Thomas Symons and Rebecca West) on 4 Sep 1703 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Symons⁴ was born on 4 Dec 1687 in Pasquotank, Pasquotank Co, NC. She was chosen overseer of Pasquotank monthly meeting on 2 Apr 1726 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was chosen overseer of Pasquotank MM on 1 Aug 1737/38 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was chosen to be overseer of MM with her daughter, Mary Morris, Jr. on 2 Oct 1742 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 14 Aug 1745 in Pasquotank, Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker. John Morris Sr. and Mary Symons had the following children:

+9 i. Aaron Morris Sr..

+10ii. Elizabeth "Bette" Morris.

+11iii. Joseph Morris Sr..

+12iv. Sarah Morris.

+13v. John Morris Jr..

+14vi. Mary Morris.

+15vii. Hannah Morris.

16 viii. Isaac Morris⁴ died on 13 Feb 1762.

7. Mary White was born in 1696. She died in 1723.

She was married to William Everign in 1722. William Everign was born in 1675. He died on 3 Feb 1725.

FOURTH GENERATION

8. John Nixon was born in 1708.

He was married to Hannah Albertson (daughter of Nathaniel Albertson and Abigail Nicholson) on 10 Mar 1753. Hannah Albertson was born on 18 Apr 1719 in Perquimans Co, NC.

9. Aaron Morris Sr.⁴ was born on 14 Jul 1704 in Little River, Pasquotank Co, NC. The Little River is quite a wide, short river emerging from the interior of the Dismal Swamp and is a division between Perquimans and Pasquotank Counties. It flows into the Albermarle Sound a short distance South. Symons Creek flows into Little River about midway of it's length, near where the Morris homestead was located. The road Eastward crosses Newbegun Creek in a short space and just beyond was the Pritchard residence. He was Aaron was chosen as an Overseer on 5 Jun 1755 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 10 Sep 1770 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was a Planter. He was Quaker.

He was married to Mary Pritchard (daughter of Benjamin Pritchard and Sarah Culpepper) on 20 Jun 1724 in Public Mt, Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Pritchard was born on 28 Jul 1707 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 10 Dec 1791 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker in Symons Creek MH, Pasquotank Co, NC. Aaron Morris Sr. and Mary Pritchard had the following children:

- +17i. Joshua Morris.
- +18ii. Benjamin Morris.
- +19iii. Joseph Morris.
- +20iv. Miriam Morris.
- +21v. Susannah Morris.
- +22vi. John Morris.
- +23vii. Mary Morris.

24 viii. Sarah Morris was born on 5 Jan 1743 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 26 Sep 1743 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

- +25ix. Aaron Morris Jr..
- +26x. Elizabeth Morris.

10. Elizabeth "Bette" Morris⁴ was born on 6 Sep 1707 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died about 1736.

She was married to William Symons (son of Jeremiah Symons and Anne) in 1731 in Newbegun Creek MH, Pasquotank Co, NC. In the minutes of the meeting of June 5, 1725 is the following: Betty declared the intention of m. William Symons. (Betty being William's father's brother's daughter's daughter, the mt. (meeting) advised against the m. as within the fourth degree of consanguinity)." William Symons died in 1760. Elizabeth "Bette" Morris and William Symons had the following children:

- +27i. John Symons.
- +28ii. Mary Symons.
- +29iii. Joseph Symons.
- +30iv. Ann Symons.
- +31v. Elizabeth Symons.
- 32 vi. William Symons.
- +33vii. Samuel Symons.

11. Joseph Morris Sr.^{3,2,4,6} was born on 4 Dec 1709. He was Quaker.

He was married to Elizabeth Pritchard (daughter of Benjamin Pritchard and Sarah Culpepper) on 2 Oct 1731 in Pasquotank MM, Pasquotank Co, NC. Elizabeth Pritchard^{3,2} was born on 19 Jan 1710 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker. Joseph Morris Sr. and Elizabeth Pritchard had the following children:

- +34 i. Sarah Morris.
- +35 ii. Ann Morris.
- +36 iii. Joseph Morris Jr..
- +37 iv. Benjamin Morris.
- +38 v. Mary Morris.

12. Sarah Morris⁴ was born on 6 Sep 1712.

She was married to Samuel Moore (son of William Moore and Elizabeth McBride) on 6 Sep 1740 in Perquimans Co, NC. Samuel Moore was born in 1707. He died in 1754.

13. John Morris Jr.^{2,3,4} was born on 21 Dec 1716. He was requested a certificate to Perquimans MM on 2 Mar 1745 in Perquimans Co, NC. He died on 1 Jun 1776.

He was married to Sarah Pierce (daughter of Thomas Pierce and Mary Copeland) on 1 Mar 1745 in Perquimans Co, NC. Sarah Pierce was born in 1725.

He was married to Ruth Winslow on 19 Oct 1774 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

14. Mary Morris^{2,3,4} was born on 24 Nov 1719. She was chosen assistant overseer with her mother, Mary Morris on 2 Oct 1742 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 19 Oct 1760.

She was married to John Robinson on 2 Jan 1737/38 in Symons Creek MH, Pasquotank Co, NC. John Robinson was born in 1716. He died in 1757.

She was married on 19 May 1779 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Morris had the following children:

- +39 i. Abigail Overman.

15. Hannah Morris⁴ was born on 23 Dec 1726.

She was married to William Bundy on 6 Oct 1750 in Pasquotank Co, NC. William Bundy was born about 1726.

FIFTH GENERATION

17. Joshua Morris was born on 6 Apr 1726 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 17 Feb 1777 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was Quaker.

He was married to Hannah Anderson (daughter of John Anderson and Elizabeth Nicholson) on 13 Nov 1747 in Perquimans Co, NC. Hannah Anderson was born on 24 Jul 1728. She died on 3 May 1751. She was Quaker. Joshua Morris and Hannah Anderson had the following children:

- +40 i. Mordecai Morris.
- +41 ii. Clarkey Morris.

He was married to Huldah Newby (daughter of Samuel Newby and Elizabeth Albertson) on 9 Jun 1752. Huldah Newby was born on 16 Apr 1729. She died

in 1754. She was Quaker. Joshua Morris and Huldah Newby had the following children:

42 i. Benjamin Morris was born on 26 May 1754 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

He was married to Mary Pearson (daughter of Peter Pearson and Rachel Bogue) on 1 Jun 1755. Mary Pearson died on 13 Mar 1773. She was Quaker. Joshua Morris and Mary Pearson had the following children:

- +43 i. Jonathan Morris.
- +44 ii. Nathan Morris.
- +45 iii. Zachariah Morris.

He was married to Rebecah Symons on 27 Apr 1774. Rebecah Symons was born about 1726. She was Quaker. Joshua Morris and Rebecah Symons had the following children:

- +46 i. John Morris.
- +47 ii. Mary Morris.

18. Benjamin Morris was born on 20 Aug 1728 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was disowned by Quakers for misconduct on 5 Dec 1754 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was disowned by Quakers for marrying Mary (Jordan) Henley, widow of John Henley, out of unity on 1 Jul 1756 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 30 Jan 1762 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was Quaker.

He was married to Mary Bundy (daughter of Samuel Bundy and Jane Moore) on 7 Jan 1751 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Bundy was born on 24 Feb 1732 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 18 May 1753. She was Quaker. Benjamin Morris and Mary Bundy had the following children:

- +48 i. Aaron Morris.

He was married to Mary Jordan (daughter of Joseph Jordan and Mary Rix) on 1 Jan 1751. Mary Jordan was born in 1724. She died on 4 Feb 1762.

19. Joseph Morris was born on 1 Feb 1731 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 24 Nov 1798. He was Quaker.

He was married to Mary Newby (daughter of Samuel Newby and Ann Mayo) on 5 Jun 1755 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Newby⁷ was born on 28 Jul 1732. She died on 5 Sep 1763 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker. Joseph Morris and Mary Newby had the following children:

- +49 i. Miriam Morris.
- 50 ii. Benjamin Morris was born on 5 Oct 1757 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 51 iii. John Morris was born on 28 Jul 1759 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- +52 iv. Mary Morris.
- 53 v. Joseph Morris was born on 27 Feb 1763 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

He was married to Hannah. Hannah was born about 1731. She died on 27 Nov 1766 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker. Joseph Morris and Hannah had the following children:

- +54 i. Elizabeth Morris.
- +55 ii. Thomas Morris.

He was married to Elizabeth. Elizabeth was born about 1731. She was Quaker. Joseph Morris and Elizabeth had the following children:

- 56 i. Joshua Morris was born on 21 May 1769 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 57 ii. Sarah Morris was born on 6 Sep 1770 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 58 iii. Susannah Morris was born on 27 Feb 1772 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 59 iv. William Morris was born on 7 Nov 1773 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 27 Aug 1775 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 60 v. Clarke Morris was born on 1 Aug 1775 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 61 vi. William Morris was born on 15 Sep 1777 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- +62 vii. Nathan Morris.
- 63 viii. Anna Morris was born on 18 Jul 1782 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 64 ix. Penelope Morris was born on 3 Jan 1785 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 65 x. Miliscent Morris was born on 16 Aug 1787 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

20. Miriam Morris was born on 14 Mar 1733 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 13 Dec 1789.

She was married to Joshua Trueblood on 2 Sep 1749 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Miriam Morris and Joshua Trueblood had the following children:

- 66 i. Mary Trueblood.
- 67 ii. Susannah Trueblood.
- 68 iii. John Trueblood.
- 69 iv. Thomas Trueblood.
- +70 v. Aaron Trueblood.

She was married to Joshua Perisho in 1754.

21. Susannah Morris was born on 6 Jul 1735 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died about 1756.

She was married to Christopher Nicholson (son of Thomas Nicholson and Mary Hill) on 1 Mar 1753.

22. John Morris was born on 11 Dec 1737 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 17 Oct 1776 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

He was married to Mary Nicholson (daughter of Thomas Nicholson and Mary Hill) on 20 Jan 1762 in Little River MH, Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Nicholson was born in 1744. She died on 23 Jan 1772. John Morris and Mary Nicholson had the following children:

- 71 i. Sarah Morris was born in 1762. He died in 1762.
- +72 ii. Margaret Morris.
- 73 iii. Mary Morris was born in 1767. She died in 1774.
- +74 iv. Susannah Morris.

He was married to Ruth Fletcher on 29 Sep 1774. Ruth Fletcher died on 25 Jul 1781. John Morris and Ruth Fletcher had the following children:

- +75 i. Aaron Morris.

23. Mary Morris was born on 8 Jan 1739 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

She was married to Daniel Trueblood (son of John Trueblood and Sarah Albertson) on 10 Feb 1757 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Daniel Trueblood was born on 15 Apr 1734. Mary Morris and Daniel Trueblood had the following children:

- +76 i. John Trueblood.
- 77 ii. Jesse Trueblood.

25. Aaron Morris Jr. was born on 5 Sep 1744 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 8 Dec 1796 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was Quaker.

He was married to Margaret Nicholson (daughter of Thomas Nicholson and Mary Hill) on 11 Nov 1768 in Little River Bridge, Pasquotank Co, NC.⁸ Aaron and Margaret's wedding was well attended, with 62 guests signing the register. Margaret Nicholson was born on 1 Jan 1752 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 17 Dec 1780 in NC. She was Quaker. Aaron Morris Jr. and Margaret Nicholson had the following children:

- +78 i. Thomas Morris.
- +79 ii. Christopher Morris.
- +80 iii. Mary Morris.
- +81 iv. Mark Morris.
- +82 v. Ruth Morris.
- +83 vi. Isaac Morris.

He was married to Lydia Symons (daughter of Jehosephat Symons and Lydia Bundy) on 27 Feb 1782.⁸ Lydia Symons was born on 20 Feb 1757. She died on 18 Apr 1807. Aaron Morris Jr. and Lydia Symons had the following children:

- +84 i. Aaron Morris III.
- 85 ii. Pritchard Morris was born on 15 Sep 1784.
- +86 iii. Jehosphat Morris.
- 87 iv. Margaret Morris was born on 24 Jun 1788. She died on 25 Jul 1808.
- +88 v. Sarah Morris.
- 89 vi. John Morris was born on 24 Jun 1794. He died on 12 Nov 1803.
- 90 vii. William Morris was born on 27 Jul 1798.

26. Elizabeth Morris was born on 22 Apr 1747 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 8 Dec 1796.

She was married to John Symons (son of Thomas Symons and Ann Keaton). John Symons was born on 1 Mar 1726 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 1 Dec 1788 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was Quaker. Elizabeth Morris and John Symons had the following children:

- 91 i. Margaret Symons.
- 92 ii. Ann Symons was born on 17 Mar 1783 in 11/13/1784.
- 93 iii. Elizabeth Symons was born on 18 Sep 1784.

She was married to Thomas Gilbert on 6 Jun 1765 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

27. John Symons was born on 29 Apr 1726. He died on 13 Jul 1748.

He was married to Elizabeth Phelps (daughter of Jonathan Phelps and Elizabeth Toms) in 1747. John Symons and Elizabeth Phelps had the following children:

94 i. Jesse Symons was born about 1748/49.

28. Mary Symons was born on 12 Oct 1727.

She was married to Samuel Cornwell.

29. Joseph Symons was born in Sep 1729. He died in 1756 in RI.

He was married to Miriam Trueblood (daughter of Amos Trueblood and Elizabeth Cartwright) in 1749/50. Miriam Trueblood was born in 1724. She died in 1790. Joseph Symons and Miriam Trueblood had the following children:

+95i. Elizabeth Symons.

96 ii. John Symons.

30. Ann Symons was born on 6 Dec 1732. She died between 1757 and 1759.

She was married to Joseph Scott (son of Stephen Scott and Hannah Nicholson) in 1751.

31. Elizabeth Symons was born on 27 Sep 1736. She died on 14 Jan 1802.

She was married to John Sanders in 1757.

She was married to Thomas Robinson in 1779/80.

She was married to William White in 1789.

33. Samuel Symons died in 1777.

He was married to Elizabeth in 1767. Samuel Symons and Elizabeth had the following children:

+97i. Mary Symons.

+98ii. Elizabeth Symons.

99 iii. William Symons.

34. Sarah Morris was born on 25 Jun 1732.

She was married to Richard Wood on 5 Aug 1764 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Richard Wood was born about 1732.

35. Ann Morris⁶ was born on 27 Jan 1734. She died on 11 May 1772 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker.

She was married to John Symons (son of Thomas Symons and Ann Keaton) on 24 Nov 1750. John Symons was born on 1 Mar 1726 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 1 Dec 1788 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was Quaker. Ann Morris and John Symons had the following children:

100 i. John Symons was born on 11 Aug 1751 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 16 Apr 1780.

101 ii. Joseph Symons was born on 13 Nov 1753 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

+102 iii. Mary Symons.

- +103 iv. Thomas Symons.
- +104 v. Sarah Symons.
- 105 vi. Silas Symons was born on 27 Feb 1765 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- +106 vii. Matthew Symons.
- +107 viii. Abraham Symons.

36. Joseph Morris Jr. was born on 23 Feb 1736.

He was married to Hannah Overman on 1 Oct 1764 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

37. Benjamin Morris was born on 23 Aug 1741. He died on 16 Jan 1789 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

He was married to Milicent Draper (daughter of Peter Draper and Hannah Elizabeth Albertson) on 15 Nov 1772 in Sutton Creek, Perquiman Co, NC. Milicent Draper was born in 1745. She was mentioned in will of father on 16 Apr 1764 in Sutton Creek, Perquiman Co, NC. She was buried in Dec 1809. She died on 5 Dec 1809. She was Quaker. Benjamin Morris and Milicent Draper had the following children:

- 108 i. Peter Morris was born on 5 Sep 1773 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 20 Oct 1774 in Pasquotank Co, NC.
- 109 ii. Ezra Morris was born on 3 May 1776.
- +110 iii. Jacob Morris.
- +111 iv. Demsey Morris.
- +112 v. Eli Morris.

He was married to Elizabeth Overman (daughter of Jacob Overman and Rebecca Newby) on 9 Oct 1763 in Little River MH, Pasquotank Co, NC. Elizabeth Overman died on 12 Apr 1770 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker. Benjamin Morris and Elizabeth Overman had the following children:

- +113 i. Joseph Morris.
- 114 ii. Elizabeth Morris was born on 27 Dec 1765 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 23 Jun 1785 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Elizabeth never married.
- 115 iii. Benjamin Morris was born on 29 Jan 1768.
- 116 iv. Rachel Morris was born on 2 Apr 1770 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 16 Aug 1770 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Rachel never married.

38. Mary Morris was born on 23 Sep 1748. She was mentioned in husband's (Silas Draper) will on 13 Sep 1791 in Perquimans Co, NC.⁹ She was Quaker.

She was married to Silas Draper (son of Peter Draper and Hannah Elizabeth Albertson) on 17 Mar 1773 in Pasquotank Co, NC.³ Silas Draper^{3,10} was born about 1748. He was mentioned in will of father on 16 Apr 1764 in Sutton Creek, Perquiman Co, NC. He was requested a certificate to Pasquotank MM to marry in 1773 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was requested certificate to Pasquotank MM in 1774. He was certificate produced, read, and accepted for Pasquotank MM in 1775 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was chosen oversser in 1789 in Wells MH, Perquimans Co, NC. He was buried in Nov 1793 in Sutton Creek, Perquiman Co, NC. He died on 23 Nov 1793 in Sutton Creek, Perquiman Co, NC.³ He signed a will in Aug 1795 in Perquimans Co, NC.⁹ He was Quaker. Mary Morris and Silas Draper had the following children:

- +117 i. Joseph Draper.
- +118 ii. Samuel Draper.

- +119 iii. Chalkley Draper.
- +120 iv. Jesse Draper.
- +121 v. Mary Draper.
- +122 vi. David Draper.
- 123 vii. Daniel Draper was born about 1785. He was mentioned in father's will on 13 Sep 1791 in Perquimans Co, NC.9
- +124 viii. Benjamin Draper.

39. Abigail Overman.

She was married to George Rix Henley (son of Joseph Henley and Mourning Anderson) on 22 Jan 1812. George Rix Henley was born on 31 Dec 1779.

She was married to Stephen Trueblood.

Cindy McCachern
McCachern@worldnet.att.net

----- Headers -----

From McCachern@worldnet.att.net Tue Aug 5 18:40:31 1997
Return-Path: <McCachern@worldnet.att.net>
Received: from mtigwc04.worldnet.att.net (mtigwc04.worldnet.att.net [204.127.131.33])
by mrin42.mail.aol.com (8.8.5/8.8.5/AOL-4.0.0)
with ESMTP id SAA07212 for <ZHORN58228@aol.com>;
Tue, 5 Aug 1997 18:40:30 -0400 (EDT)
Received: from default ([207.147.0.220]) by mtigwc04.worldnet.att.net
(post.office MTA v2.0 0613) with ESMTP id AAA8514
for <ZHORN58228@aol.com>; Tue, 5 Aug 1997 22:37:24 +0000
Reply-To: <McCachern@worldnet.att.net>
From: "John & Cindy McCachern" <McCachern@worldnet.att.net>
To: <ZHORN58228@aol.com>
Subject: Isaac Page
Date: Tue, 5 Aug 1997 17:36:12 -0500
X-MSMail-Priority: Normal
X-Priority: 3
X-Mailer: Microsoft Internet Mail 4.70.1157
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: text/plain; charset=ISO-8859-1
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit
Message-ID: <19970805223722.AAA8514@default>

GenForum

[Chat](#) [Feedback](#) [My GenForum](#) [Help](#)[Jump to Forum](#) [Go](#)[Home: Surnames: Shattuck Family Genealogy Forum](#)[Post Followup](#)[Return to Message Listings](#)[Print Message](#)

ISAAC PAGE&DAMARIS SHATTUCK ENG>MASS>MO

Posted by: [Berna David Hunter](#)**Date:** June 22, 2000 at 12:27:59 of 357 [Go](#)

?HOPELESSLY LOST FAMILY ORIGIN PLEASE HELP! ENG>MASS>NC.

Surnames: Page, Shattuck, Morris, White, and Nixon.

Locations: England, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, Perquimans County, North Carolina, James County, Virginia, and Albemarle County, Virginia.

I am searching for information on Isaac PAGE and his wife Damaris SHATTUCK, their children and families. I would like to gather more information on the PAGE family to support the information I already have on the family. It is my hope that by placing this message on these boards, someone out there with a small scrap of information will see this message and contact me. The best way I can envision to start this despaired search for information is to tell you what I know and go from there. I would greatly appreciate any and all assistance. The following, is the data that I have collected on this family:

Generation No. 1

1. ISAAC1 PAGE was born Bef. 1635 in England, and died May 04, 1680 in Pasquotank County, North Carolina. He married DAMARIS SHATTUCK July 30, 1653 in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts, daughter of WILLIAM SHATTUCK and DAMARIS SHATTUCK. She was born Abt. 1635 in England, and died Abt. 1680 in Albemarle County, Virginia.

More About ISAAC PAGE:

Fact 1: Worked as a Mason at Salem, Mass. in 1668. Source: Compendiums, Savage, Vol. 3

Fact 2: Dict. First Settlers Of N. E.

Fact 3: Book Pasquotank, NC, MM records that Isaac Page " p. 2w, 150

Fact 4: Book First Settlers Of N. E.

More About ISAAC PAGE and DAMARIS SHATTUCK:

Marriage: July 30, 1653, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts

Children of ISAAC PAGE and DAMARIS SHATTUCK are:

i. DAMARIS MARIE2 PAGE, b. Bet. 1659 - 1660, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts; d. September 12, 1722, Perquimans County, North Carolina; m. (1) JOHN MORRIS JR., Abt. 1679, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts; b. 1654, Pasquotank County, North Carolina; d. January 1737/38, Pasquotank County, North Carolina; m. (2) HENRY WHITE JR., September 10, 1681, Perquimans County, North Carolina; b. 1632, James County, Virginia; d. August 03, 1712, Perquimans County, North Carolina.

Notes for JOHN MORRIS JR.:

Fact 1: Records, Little River Monthly Meeting of frinds in Pasquotank County, NC.

Fact 2: William Wade Hinshaw in his "Encyclopedia of Quaker Genealogy" v. 1, 1936.

Fact 3: Book "The Morris Family of Washington County Indiana", written by Ralph Morris.

More About JOHN JR. and DAMARIS PAGE:

Marriage: Abt. 1679, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts

ii. ELIZABETH PAGE, b. 1663; d. October 04, 1726; m. (1) ZACARIAS NIXON; b. WFT Est. 1637-1670; d. December 31, 1691; m. (2) ZACARIAS NIXON, May 02, 1681, Pasquotank County, North Carolina; b. WFT Est. 1637-1670; d. December 31, 1691.

iii. MARY PAGE, b. WFT Est. 1654-1678; d. WFT Est. 1660-1762.

Does any of this ring any bells? It is my hope that this information will assist you in your research, and by assisting you, you will assist me, whereas if you can add to this information, or see something that I can't you will let me know. I have been looking for a long time now, and it is my hope that we can assist each other. If you think you have any information please do not hesitate to contact me directly at: applegla@netins.net. Thank You Very Much for Your Time!
Sincerely,

Berna David Hunter
applegla@netins.net
Gravette, AR.

Followups:

- [Re: ISAAC PAGE&DAMARIS SHATTUCK ENG>MASS>MO Elizabeth Ross 8/15/00](#)
- [Re: ISAAC PAGE&DAMARIS SHATTUCK ENG>MASS>MO Robert Kline 7/13/00](#)

[Click here to post a followup message](#)

[Post Followup](#)

[Return to Message Listings](#)

[Print Message](#)

OTLEY, OATLEY, OAKLEY, UTLEY,

Mr. Adam, Lynn, fined by the Court 7 (7) 1641, for aiding Thomas Owen to escape from prison. Represented his father-in-law, Mr. John Humphrey, in lawsuit in 1642. [Suff. De. I, 33; Col. Rec., W.]

Sarah, perhaps his wife, adm. chh. Charlestown 30 (6) 1634. [Es. Files VII, 128.]

OWEN,

Thomas, merchant, Boston, attorney of Mrs. Anne Stratton in 1640. [L.] Punished for misconduct 7 (7) 1641. Sheltered by Mar- ick. [W.]

William, Braintree, 1650; frm. May 7, 1651. He m. 29 (7) 1650, Elizabeth Davies; Charles Grice calls him son-in-law. Ch. Dan- iel bur. 14 (8) 1651, Deliverance, dau., b. 15 (12) 1654, Ebenezer b. 1 (3) 1657, d. of small pox on Canada expedition in Aug. 1690, Dan- iel b. 23 (6) 1659, a son b. 1 (6) 1667, Obediah b. 1 (12) 1670.

He d. 17 Jan. 1702. The widow d. 3 June, 1702.

PACKARD, PACKER,

Samuel, came from Windham, Eng. in 1638, with wife and child, and settled at Hingham. Propr. 1638. Rem. to Bridge- water. Ch. Elizabeth, Samuel, Hannah and Israel bapt. 19 July, 1646, Zacheus, Jane and Abigail bapt. April 20, 1651; Deliverance bapt. July 11, 1652.

Will dated 29 Oct. 1684, prob. 3 March, 1684-5, beq. to wife Elizabeth, ch. Samuel, Zacheus, John, Nathaniel, Mary, (wife of Richard Phillips,) Hannah, (wife of Thomas Randall,) Jael, (wife of John Smith,) De- borah, (wife of Samuel Washburn,) and De- liverance, (wife of Thomas Washburne;) gr. ch. Israel and Deliverance Auger, and oth- ers.

PACY,

Nicholas, Salem, propr. 1638. He m. 1. Katharine —, who had plighted her troth to Mark Vermais; both confessed their error before the Court 28 (10) 1640. She was adm. chh. 23 (3) 1641. Ch. Hannah bapt. 29 (3) 1642. He m. 2, Sarah, dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley, who had been the wife of Benja- min Kcayne, Jr., and had been divorced from him. She was admitted inhabitant of Bos-

PACY, cont.

ton in 1655. She d. Nov. 3, 1659. Will prob. 26 (9) 1659, gave all to her dau. Anna Keayne.

PADDOCK,

Robert, smith, Plymouth, creditor of Job Cole, 1638; atha. 1643, Duxbury, propr. 1638. Goodwife rec'd money from est. of Job Cole "for the child." Ch. Zachariah b. 20 March, 1636, Mary b. 10 March, 1638, Alice b. 7 March, 1640, a dau. b. 1641, John b. 1 April, 1643.

He was bur. July 25, 1650; on his death-bed he gave his son John to Capt. Thomas Wil- lett; the widow Mary confirmed this in Nov. folg. She sold house and shop to Stephen Wood Dec. 3, 1650. The dau. Alice m. 24 March, 1650, Thomas Roberts. William Palmer, b. 27 June, 1634, was his son-in-law. [Plym. Col. Rec. vol. VIII.]

PADDY,

William, skinner, merchant, from Lon- don, came in the James April 5, 1635. Set- tled at Plymouth; frm. Jan. 3, 1636; deputy, 1639. Rem. to Boston. He was one of the lessees of the trade at Kennebeck up to 1650. Mr. John Beauchamp, one of the partners in Plymouth Company, calls him cousin in letter in Plym. Deeds, II; refers also to bro. Freeman, Paddy's father, and to bro. Cod- dington. He m. 24 Nov. 1639, Alice, dau. of Edmund Freeman; she d. 24 April, 1651, and he m. 2 (10) 1651, Mary, sister of Wm. Greenough, and widow of Bezael Payton. Ch. Elizabeth b. 12 Nov. 1641, John b. 25 Nov. 1643, Samuel b. 1 Aug. 1645, Thomas b. 6 Sept. 1647, Joseph b. and d. 1649, Wil- liam b. 16 Sept. 1652. Other ch. named in his will: Mercy, (m. Leonard Dowden,) Na- thaniel, Hannah, Benjamin.

Will prob. Sept. 9, 1658. Beq. to wife and children; also to Sarah and Mary Pay- ton, ch. of his wife by former husband. Oth- er bequests. Leonard Dowden and Thomas Paddy gave bonds July 19, 1680, to admin- istrate on the remaining est. of their father, Wm. Paddy, dec. [Reg. VII, 339, VIII, 335, and XXXI, 321.]

PAGE,

Abraham, tailor, of Great Baddow, Es- sex, Eng., had a bond Aug. 25, 1636, from Wm. Vincent, for £20 when he should be 21 years old; otherwise to his bros. Isaac and

PAGE, cont.

Jacob P. [Suff. De. I, 66.] He settled at Boston; gave letter of attorney 23 (10) 1645, for collection of dues in Eng. [A.] Wife Mary; see Col. Rec. 1638.

Edward, cooper, Boston, was freed from his master 29 (2) 1641. Gave a bond for the payment of money April 8, 1663. He was bur. Aug. 16, 1698. Admin. of his est. gr. to his widow Abiah 22 Dec. 1693.

John, Hingham, signed a petition to Gen. Court 4 Nov. 1646. Rem. to Haverhill about 1652. Wife Mary [Marsh?] d. Feb. 15, 1696. Ch. John bapt. July 11, 1641, Onesi- phorus bapt. Nov. 20, 1642, Benjamin bapt. July 14, 1644, Mary bapt. May 8, 1646, (m. 1. John Dow, 2. Samuel Shepherd,) Joseph bapt. March 5, 1647, Cornelius bapt. July 15, 1649, Sarah bapt. July 18, 1651, (m. James Sanders,) Elizabeth b. and d. 1653, Mercy b. April 1, 1655, (m. John Clough,) Ephraim b. and d. 1659.

He d. Nov. 23, 1687. Admin. gr. to gr. son Thomas, March 12, 1721-2; division Nov. 1723.

John, came in 1630, with wife and 2 children from Dedham, Eng.; had relief sent him in the hard times of 1630 by his min- ister, Mr. John Rogers. [W.] Settled at Watertown. Constable Sept., 1630. Propr.; house burned April 21, 1631. Wife Phebe; ch. Samuel b. 20 (6) 1633, Daniel bur. 10 (6) 1634. Son John refers to his father's lands in a deed in 1662.

He d. Dec. 18, 1676, ae. about 90; inv. filed. His widow d. Sept. 25, 1677, ae. about 87.

Margaret, Salem, a town charge; mon- ey was voted 30 (7) 1647, to pay her pas- sage to England.

Robert, husbandman, ae. 33, with wife Lucy, ae. 30, ad children Frances, Margaret and Susanna, and servants William Moul- ton, ae. 20, and Anne Wad, ae. 15, of Orms- ow, Eng., passed exam. April 11, 1637, to go to N. E. Settled at Salem. Wife Lucy adm. chh., 1639. He was adm. frm. May 18, 1642. Rem. to Hampton; deputy, deacon. He se- cured the claims of his brother Edward Col- cord and his wife Ann, in 1654 and 1679. Ch. Rebecca and Samuel bapt. at Sal. 1 (7) 1639. He d. Sept. 22, 1679. Will dated 9 Sept., prob. 29 Sept. 1679, beq. to sons Francis and Thomas; daus. Mary Fogg, Margaret San-

PAGE, cont.

borne, and Hannah, wife of Henry Dow; gr. ch. Seth, James, and Hannah Fogg; Jo- seph, Benjamin, Robert, Hannah, Sarah and Ruth Moulton; Jonathan Samborne; Rebecca, Hannah, Samuel, Lucie and Meriah Mar- ston; Joseph, Samuel, Symon and Jabez Dow; Robert, Samuel, John, Mary and Lucie Page; (some of these gr. ch. called by their marriage names in the will.

Thomas, tailor, ae. 29, with wife Eliza- beth, ae. 28, and children Thomas, ae. 2, and Katharine, ae. 1, and servants Edward Sparks, ae. 22, and Kat: Taylor, ae. 24, cert. from All Saluts, Stayning, (London,) came in the Increase in April, 1635.

We note that Thomas, gent., Saco, (Maine,) gave bond 22 (1) 1640-1. [L.]

William, Watertown, planter, bought land in 1650. Wife Anne; ch. John b. and d. 1642. They took John, son of George Parkhurst, Jr., to bring up in 1646. [Suff. De. I, 78.]

He d. 9 (10) 1664. He made will 16 Dec. 1664, prob. April 4, 1665; beq. to wife Han- nah; at her death to each of his kindred now in N. E., to kinsman Thomas Leason; to Ed- ward L. now living with me.

PAGRAM,

Mr. Richard, Charlestown, propr. 1635.

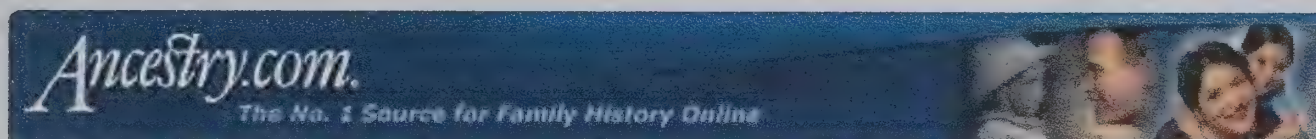
PAINE, PAYNE,

Edward, of Wapping, mariner, Charles- town, inhabitant, 1638. He sold, by his at- torney, George Arnell, land at Char. 19 (1) 1640-1. His son Joseph, ae. 22 years, sold land and houses at Char. 2 (9) 1649.

Moses, gent., Cambridge, propr. before 1638; rem. to Braintree. Ensign; frm. June 2, 1641. He m., as his last wife, Judith, wid- ow of Edmund Quinsey. Ch. Moses, Ste- phen, Elizabeth, (m. Nov. 17, 1643, Henry Adams).

He d. 21 (4) 1643. Will prob. 30 (8) 1643; beq. to wife Judith; to sons Moses and Ste- phen, and dau. Elizabeth. Goods and lands at Br., Camb., Concord and Pascataqua, and in Old England. [Reg. II, 293.]

Mr. Robert, Ipswich, propr. 1639, one of the com. for furthering trade in 1640. Frm. June 2, 1641. He deposited in 1667, ae.

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

My ancestors and some collateral lines

Entries: 22801 **Updated:** Mon Oct 15 00:13:05 2001**Contact:** [Donna Sears Chernick](#) <drchernick@prodigy.net>[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- *ID:* I4324
- *Name:* Isaac PAGE
- *Surname:* Page
- *Given Name:* Isaac
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* ABT 1620/1625 in of Great Baddow, Essex, Eng
- *Death:* 4 Jul 1680 in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
- *Ancestral File #:* 4
- *_UID:* 6633D98F02EED411A45400C04F19549FE9AB
- *Change Date:* 12 Mar 2001 at 21:28:49

Father: [PAGE](#) b: in of Co. Essex, England*Marriage 1* [Damaris SHATTUCK](#) b: ABT 1634 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts

- *Married:* 30 Sep 1653 in Boston, Suffolk, Ma

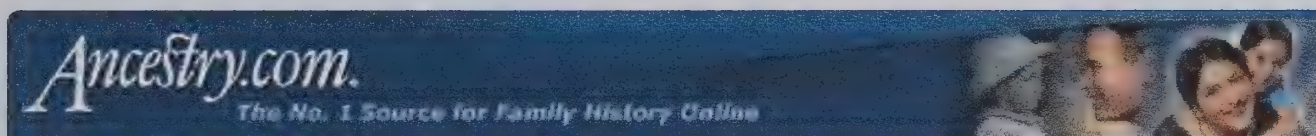
Children

1. [Damaris PAGE](#) b: 1658 in Salem, Essex, Mass.
2. [Elizabeth PAGE](#) b: ABT 1663 in of Nottingham Co., Virginia

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#) [Printer Friendly Version](#) [Search Ancestry](#) [Search AWT](#) [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

My ancestors and some collateral lines

Entries: 22801 Updated: Mon Oct 15 00:13:05 2001

Contact: [Donna Sears Chernick](#) <drchernick@prodigy.net>[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- ID: I752
- Name: Damaris PAGE
- Surname: Page
- Given Name: Damaris
- Sex: F
- Birth: 1658 in Salem, Essex, Mass.
- Death: 12 Sep 1722 in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
- Ancestral File #: 4
- UID: 7E17D98F02EED411A45400C04F19549FE587
- Change Date: 12 Mar 2001 at 21:22:17

Father: [Isaac PAGE](#) b: ABT 1620/1625 in of Great Baddow, Essex, EngMother: [Damaris SHATTUCK](#) b: ABT 1634 in Salem, Essex, MassachusettsMarriage 1 [John Morrison or MORRIS](#) b: ABT 1652/1660 in

- Married: ABT 1678 in No. Carolina

Children

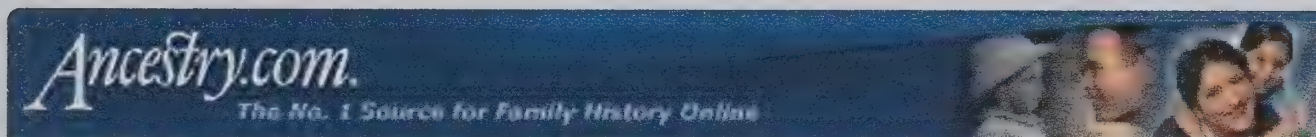
1. [John MORRIS Jr.](#) b: 3 May 1680 in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
2. [Elisabeth Morrison or MORRIS](#) b: AFT 1680 in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina

Marriage 2 [Henry WHITE II](#) b: ABT 1642 in Virginia

- Married: 10 Jul 1681 in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina

Children

1. [Mary WHITE](#) b: 15 Aug 1682 in , Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
2. [Damaris WHITE](#) b: Dec 1684 in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
3. [Content WHITE](#) b: 1687 in , Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
4. [Henry WHITE \(III\)](#) b: 25 Apr 1690 in , Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
5. [Arnold WHITE](#) b: 1693 in , Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

My ancestors and some collateral lines

Entries: 22801 Updated: Mon Oct 15 00:13:05 2001

Contact: [Donna Sears Chernick](#) <drchernick@prodigy.net>[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- *ID:* I11238
- *Name:* Elizabeth PAGE
- *Surname:* Page
- *Given Name:* Elizabeth
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* ABT 1663 in of Nottingham Co., Virigina
- *Death:* 4 Dec 1726 (OS) in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
- *Ancestral File #:* 4
- *UID:* 435AD98F02EED411A45400C04F19549FEDC4
- *Change Date:* 3 Sep 2001 at 15:43:34

Father: [Isaac PAGE](#) b: ABT 1620/1625 in of Great Baddow, Essex, Eng*Mother:* [Damaris SHATTUCK](#) b: ABT 1634 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts*Marriage* 1 [Zachariah NIXON](#) b: ABT 1656 in , Nottinghamshire, England

- *Married:* 2 Jul 1681 (OS) in Nottingham Co., Virginia

Children

1. [Damaris NIXON](#) b: 8 Jun 1682 (OS) in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
2. [Zachariah NIXON Jr.](#) b: 22 May 1684 (OS) in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
3. [Barnabe NIXON](#) b: 21 Jan 1686 (OS) in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
4. [Francis NIXON](#) b: 20 Oct 1689 (OS) in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina
5. [Elizabeth NIXON](#) b: in Pasquotank Co., No. Carolina

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#) [Printer Friendly Version](#) [Search Ancestry](#) [Search AWT](#) [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

MORRIS FAMILY

(White, Nicholson, Symons, Pritchard, Hill,
Keaton, Page, Shattuck, Arnold, Scott,
Clark, Barrett and Prather)

There was an extensive immigration of Quakers into the New England area not long after the Pilgrim landing in 1620. It soon developed that many of those who came seeking religious freedom for themselves, had little tolerance for those whose ideas differed from their own. "The Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England (V3, p. 99)" says of one Nathaniel Sylvester, "in the higher cause of humanity shall be accorded to him who gave protection and shelter to the Shattuck and Southwick fugitives from the bloody persecution in Massachusetts under the successive rules of Gov. Endicott and Gov. Bellingham, whose zeal for the honor of God exterminated all tenderness for their fellow creatures."

There was a persecution of Quakers in 1659, and succeeding years. A migration into north-eastern North Carolina followed shortly afterward, to a colony founded by Durant about 1662. Descendents of Thomas Symons, Rebecca White, Isaac Page, Damaris Shattuck and Wm. Morris are found there about 1680. Their "Meetings" first centered in the various homes, before the Pasquotank and Perquimans Meetings had buildings of their own. Many of the marriages took place in the home of Henry White. Guilford College, N. C., has an invaluable collection of the carefully kept records of the Quakers. In 1936 was published the first of several volumes by Wm. Wade Hinshaw and many collaborations---"Encyclopedia of Amer. Quaker Genealogy". In these are collected all available information of early Quaker history. From this, and from correspondence with Guilford College and numerous individuals over a period of many years, the family records here have been accumulated. (Ray R. Knight)

John (1) Morris and Damaris Page, presumably both of Massachusetts, were married about 1678. She was the daughter of Isaac Page and Damaris Shattuck, married in Boston in 1653. Isaac died May 4, 1680. His wife was the dau. of Wm. or Saml. Shattuck, who died on shipboard on the way to New England before 1642. John (2) seems to have been the only child of John (1) and Damaris Page Morris.

John (2) Morris, b. Mar. 31, 1680 and d. Sept. 20, 1739, m. Sept. 4, 1703 to Mary Symons, b. Dec. 4, 1687, d. Aug. 14, 1745. She was the dau. of Thos. (2) Symons and Rebecca White; grand-daughter of Thos. (1) Symons and Alice Robbins; and of Henry (2) White and Rebecca Arnold. Her great grandfather was Henry (1) White, one of the earliest Quaker settlers in North Carolina.

Their Children:

Aron, b. July 14, 1704

Elizabeth, b. Sept. 6, 1707

Eliz. was crossed out and "Bette"

Isaac Page b ? d 4 May 1680 NC
m. Damaris Shattuck 30 July 1653 Boston Ma

Children:

1. Elizabeth b 1663 d 4 Oct 1726 NC
m. Zachariah Nixon II 2 May 1681
b 1656 d 3 Dec 1691 NC ~~is~~

Children:

- (1) Damaris b 8 June 1682
- (2) Zachariah III b 22 Mar 1684 m Elizabeth Symons
- (3) Barnaby b 21 Nov 1686 d 30 Jan 1711
- (4) Francis b 20 Aug 1689

2. Mary m Zachariah Nixon II d. 4 May 1680

Elizabeth Symons dau of Thomas ^{Symons} & Rebecca White
b 22 Feb 1691 d 27 July 1725 m 1707
Zachariah Nixon III

Children

1. John b 18 Oct 1708 m Elizabeth Newby
2. Phineas b 7 Jan 1710 NC d 10 Nov 1771 NC
m 1730/1 Mary Newby
3. Zachariah b 15 April 1713
4. Rebeckah b 11 June 1715
5. Mary b 25 May 1717
6. Elizabeth b 23 April 1720
7. Baranabr b 25 Mar 1724 m 4 Jan 1753 Sarah Newby
8. ?

No information on White Surname

John Peirc b ? d ? m. Mary Scott

children:

1. Thomas b 8 July 1669 m. Mary
2. John b 29 June 1672
3. Joseph b 8 Jan 1674
4. Deborah b 5 Jan ~~1677~~ 1677/8
5. Rebekah b 9 June 1680
6. Mary b 27 Mar. 1683

Thomas Peirc b 8 July 1669 m. Mary Kent

children

1. John b 30 May 1691
2. Thomas b 24 Sept 1693 d. 12 July 1756 m. Mary Jones
3. Ann b 30 Nov 1695/6
4. Mary b 28 April 1699
5. Sarrah b 24 Feb 1702
6. Joseph b 26 May 1704 d 21 July 1736 m Alic

Thomas Peirc b 24 Sept 1693 d 12 July 1756
m. Mary Jones b 2/8 Nov 1743

children

1. John b 16 Dec 1718 d 6 Dec 1747
2. Mary b 23 Oct 1722 d 1 Jan 1790 m 1740 Phineas Nixon
3. Sarrah b 12 Sept 1725
4. Jemima b 21 Aug 1728
5. Keziab b 15 Mar 1730
6. Kerenhapprick b 11 Feb 1737

Phineas Nixon b 7 Jan 1710 d 10 Nov 1771 m 2 May 1740
m. Mary Pierce b 23 Oct 1722 d 1 Jan 1790

children

1. Rebeckah b 27 June 1741 d 17 Feb 1773 m 1766 Wm Arnold
2. Thomas b 12 Feb 1745 d 2 Nov 1771 m 1768 Sarah Smith
3. Pierce b 20 May 1749 d ca 1785 m 1770 Penial Smith
4. Barnaby b 23 Nov 1751 d 13 Feb 1807 m (1) 1778 Sarah Hunnicutt
(2) Mary ¹⁸⁰¹ Copeland
5. Jemina b 6 Feb 1755 d 15 Dec 1791 m 1778 John Trueblood
6. Sarah b 17 Dec 1746 d Aug 1801 m 1776 Benj Albertson
7. Hannah b 23 Sept 1757 d 18 Feb 1793 m (1) 1775 Anthony Williams
(2) 1777 Henry Stanton
(3) 1778 Aaron Cosand
8. Keziab b 18 Mar 1760 d 10 April 1844 m 1788 John Henley
9. Phineas b 4 April 1763 d 20 Nov 1837 m 1787 Milicent Henley

Mary Scott b ? d 4 Sept 1691 m. Patrick Henley

David Smith b ? d ? m Ann

child

1. Alexander b 30 May 1747 d 8 Sept 1828 m 17 Mar 1772
m. Keziab Lamar dau of James Lamar +
b June 1754 d 26 Feb 1838 Verlinda

children:

- (1) Leanna b 3 Jan 1773 d 13 Dec 1859 m Joseph Robbins
- (2) Eleanor b 23 Aug 1774 d 24 Oct 1825 m Jonas Ricks
- (3) Elizabeth b 9 Dec 1776 m Benjamin Frazier
- (4) Mary b 11 Sept 1779 d 18 Oct 1850 m Samuel Gray
- (5) Lydia b 23 April 1782 d 22 July 1844 m Manlooe Horney
- (6) Verlinda b 7 Nov 1784 d 21 July 1870 m Samuel Wood
- (7) Nancy b 10 Aug 1787 m Samuel Walker
- (8) Keziab b 23 April 1790 m Jeffrey Horney
- (9) Martha b 28 June 1792 d 11 Feb 1871 m Phillip Horney

369.1
C020

SEVENTEENTH CENTURY COLONIAL ANCESTORS

of Members of the
NATIONAL SOCIETY COLONIAL DAMES XVII CENTURY
1915-1975



Compiled by
Mary Louise Marshall Hutton

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL
SOCIETY - LIBRARY

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1983

- Newell, Abraham (1584-1672) Mass.; m. Frances ---.
Sponsor of Harvard University.
- Newhall, Joseph (1658-1706) Mass.; m. Susannah Farrar.
Landowner.
- Newhall, Thomas (1630-87) Mass.; m. Elizabeth Potter.
Military service.
- Newland, William Henry (c1605-94) Mass.; m. Rose
Holloway. Committeeman; Military service.
- Newlin, Nathaniel (1665-1729) Pa.; m. Mary Mendenhall.
Councillor; Quaker.
- Newlin, Nicholas (c1629/30-99) Pa.; m. Elizabeth
Paggott. Landowner; Quaker.
- Newman, Henry (1690-1774) Md.; m. Nelly ---. Land-
owner.
- Newman, John (1611-77) Va.; m. --- Woodbridge.
Landowner.
- Newman, Thomas (1584-1659) N.Y.; m. Mary Mourton.
Magistrate.
- Newton, James (1653/54-1737) Conn.; m. Mary Hubbell.
Deputy to Court; Military service.
- Newton, John (1639-97) Va.-Md.; m. Rose Allerton;
Rose (Tucker) Gerrard. Justice.
- Newton, Richard (c1609-1701) Mass.; m. Anne Loker.
Military service.
- Newton, Roger (1616-83) Conn.; m. Mary Hooker.
Landowner; Minister.
- Nichols, Francis (1590-1650) Conn.; m. Ann Wynes.
Founder; Landowner.
- Nichols, Marvin Curtis (1649-1722) Va.; m. Catherine
Digges. Landowner.
- Nichols, Richard (-1732) Mass.; m. Abigail Damon.
Freeman; Landowner.
- Nichols, Thomas (-1646) Mass.; m. Rebecca Joslin.
Proprietor.
- Nicholson, Samuel (-1685) N.J.; m. Anne ---.
Justice; Landowner.
- Nicholson, William (1638-1721) N.C.; m. ---. Burgess.
- Nicholson, William (-1728) Va.; m. Alice ---.
Landowner.
- Niles, Samuel (1674-1762) Mass.; m. Elizabeth Thacher;
Jane Reed. Minister; Military service.

- Pace, George (1620-54) Va.; m. Sarah Maycock.
Landowner.
- Pace, Richard (1590-1628) Va.; m. Isabella Smyth.
Military service; Landowner.
- Pace, Richard (-1738) Va.; m. Rebecca ---.
Landowner; Juror.
- Packard, Sam (1698-) Mass.; m. Elizabeth Lathrop.
Military service.
- Packer, James (1681-1765) Conn.; m. Abigale Avery.
Selectman; Landowner.
- Page, Lady Alice Lukin (1625-98) Va.; m. Col. John
Page. Landowner.
- Page, Isaack (-1681) N.C.; m. Damaris Shattuck.
Proprietor.
- Page, John (1627-92) Va.; m. Fanny Burwell; Lady
Alice Lukin. Justice; Burgess.
- Page, Mann (1691-1730) Va.; m. Judith Wormeley.
Councillor; Landowner.
- Page, Matthew (1645-1703) Va.; m. Mary Mann. Land-
owner.
- Page, Thomas (1615-76) Va.; m. --- Allen. Landowner.
- Paine, Anthony (1586-1650) R.I.; m. ---. Landowner.
- Paine, Elisha (-1735) Mass.; m. Rebecca Doane.
Deputy to Court; Selectman.
- Paine, Thomas (1586-1631) Mass.; m. Katherine
Marassant. Shipowner; Representative.
- Paine, Thomas (c1610/11-1706) Mass.; m. Mary Snow.
Constable; Deputy to Court.
- Paine, William (c1598-1660) Mass.; m. Ann ---, or
Hannah ---. Landowner.
- Paine SEE ALSO Payne
- Palfrey, Peter (-1663) Mass.; m. Edith ---.
Freeman; Landowner.
- Palin, Henry (c1630-89) Va.-N.C.; m. ---. Landowner.
- Palk, Samuel (c1665-1710) Mass.; m. Sarah Brabrook.
Landowner.
- Palmer, Gershom (1644-1718) Conn.; m. Ann Denison.
Landowner.
- Palmer, John (1615-1704) Va.; m. ---. Landowner.
- Palmer, John (c1660-1745) Pa.; m. Christiana ---;
Martha Sonaby. Landowner.

- Settle, Francis (1635-1707) Va.; m. Elizabeth ---.
 Mary () Williams. Juror; Landowner.
- Severance, Joseph (1682-1766) Conn.; m. Anne Kellogg.
 Military service.
- Sewall SEE Sewell
- Seward, Obadiah (1644-) N.Y.; m. Ann Biggs. Landowner.
- Seward, William (1627-) Conn.; m. Grace Norton.
 Deputy to Court; Assemblyman.
- Sewell, Henry (-1644) Va.-Md.; m. Alice Willoughby. Burgess.
- Sewell, Henry (c1625-64) Md.; m. Jane Lowe. Secretary of Province.
- Sewell, Henry (1631-91) Md.-Mass.; m. Johanna Warner. Landowner.
- Seymour, Richard (1604/05-55) Conn.; m. Mercu Ruscoe. Landowner.
- Shackleford, Roger (1629-90) Va.; m. Mary Palmer. Parish Warden.
- Sharpe, John (1643-76) Mass.; m. Martha Vase. Military service.
- Sharples, John (1624-85) Pa.; m. Jane Moor. Landowner.
- Shattuck, Damaris (-1674) R.I.; m. ----. Landowner.
- Shattuck, John (1647-75) Mass.; m. Ruth Whitney. Military service.
- Shattuck, William (1620-75) N.J.; m. ----. Landowner.
- Shattuck, William (1622-72) Mass.; m. Susanna ---.
 Proprietor; Landowner.
- Shaw, Anthony (-1705) Mass.-R.I.; m. Alice Stonard. Landowner.
- Shaw, Benjamin (1641-1717) N.H.; m. Esther Richardson. Councillor.
- Shaw, Robert (1594-1661) N.H.; m. Ann ---. Juror; Selectman.
- Shawhan, Darby (1672/73-1736) Md.; m. Sarah Meeks. Landowner.
- Shearman, John (1612-70) Mass.; m. Martha Palmer. Military service.
- Shedd, Daniel (1620-1708) Mass.; m. ----. Military service.

- Shinn, John (1632-1712) N.J.; m. Jane ---. Land agent; Freeholder.
- Shipley, Adam (c1640-96/98) Md.; m. Lois ---. Juror; Military service.
- Shipley, John (-1678) Mass.; m. Ann ---. Landowner.
- Shipley, John (1660-1736) Mass.; m. Lydia Lakin. Landowner.
- Shipman, Edward (1697) Conn.; m. Elizabeth Comstock. Landowner.
- Shipp, Josiah (c1660-1720) Va.; m. Jane ---. Burgess; Juror.
- Shipp, William (-) Va.; m. Sarah () Julian. Burgess; Landowner.
- Shippey, Richard (c1675-1708) Va.; m. Eleanor Mott. Landowner.
- Shippey, Thomas (1608-) Va.; m. Elizabeth ---. Landowner.
- Shippy; Shappey SEE Shippey
- Shoemaker, Heinrich Jochenese (-1681) N.Y.; m. Elsie(Janse)Van Breestede. Military service.
- Shoemaker, Jacob (1665-1722) Pa.; m. Margaret Gove. Sheriff; Landowner.
- Short, John (c1650-1721/30) Va.; m. ---. Physician.
- Short, William (c1613-59) Va.; m. Elizabeth ---. Committee of Safety.
- Shotwell, Abraham (1646-1719) N.J.; m. Elizabeth Burton. Oath of Allegiance; Landowner.
- Shreve, Thomas (c1620-75) R.I.; m. Martha ---. Landowner.
- Shropshire, St. John (1666-1718) Va.; m. Elizabeth Winkfield. Minister.
- Shugan; Shugar SEE Shugart
- Shugart, John (c1670-1726) Va.-Pa.; m. Elizabeth ---. Landowner; Military service.
- Shurtleff, William (1624-66) Mass.; m. Elizabeth Lettice. Military service; Constable.
- Sibley, John (1607-61) Mass.; m. Rachel Pickworth. Selectman; Landowner.
- Silliman, Daniel (-1690) Conn.; m. Peaceable Eggleston. Landowner; Naval service.

LYCOS NETWORK

[Lycos Home](#) | [Site Map](#) | [My Lycos](#)

LYCOS GENEALOGY

[Login](#) | [MyAccount](#)[Home](#)[Search](#)[Learn](#)[Share](#)[Record](#)[Help](#)[Search by Record Type](#)[Search by Locality](#)[Images Online](#)[Search Help](#)

From a Jack to a King

Entries: 6045 Updated: Fri Apr 26 12:16:26 2002

Contact: jamie parsons hazard4.3@mindspring.com[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- ID: I2131
- Name: Henry PENDLETON
- Given Name: Henry
- Surname: Pendleton
- NSFX: The Elder
- Title: The Elder
- Sex: M
- Birth: Abt 1660 in Virginia (possibly)
- Death: 18 May 1732 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
- Change Date: 15 Jan 2002 at 13:08

Marriage 1 [Elizabeth UNKNOWN](#) b: Abt 1670 in VA or NC

- Married: Bef 1687 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
- Change Date: 9 Nov 2001

Children

1. [Mary PENDLETON](#) b: Cir 1687 in of Pasquotank, North Carolina
2. [Elizabeth PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1700 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
3. [Sarah PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1704 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
4. [Anne PENDELTON](#) b: Abt 1700 in Pasquotank, NC
5. [John PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1710 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
6. [Thomas PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1712 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)[Printer Friendly Version](#) [Search Ancestry](#) [Search AWT](#)[Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

LYCOSNETWORK

[Lycos Home](#) | [Site Map](#) | [My Lycos](#)Start **SAVING** Today!**LYCOS GENEALOGY**[Login](#) | [MyAccount](#)[Home](#)[Search](#)[Learn](#)[Share](#)[Record](#)[Help](#)[Search by Record Type](#) | [Search by Locality](#) | [Images Online](#) | [Search Help](#)

From a Jack to a King





Entries: 6045 Updated: Fri Apr 26 12:16:26 2002

Contact: jamie parsons hazard4.3@mindspring.com[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

- 1 [Henry PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1660 d: 18 May 1732
 - + [Elizabeth UNKNOWN](#) b: Abt 1670 d: 1714
 - 2 [Mary PENDLETON](#) b: Cir 1687 d: Abt 1733
 - + [John BROTHERS](#) b: Cir 1685 d: 8 Apr 1735
 - 3 [John BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1711 d: Cir 1779
 - + [Ann](#) b: Abt 1715
 - 4 [John BROTHERS](#) b: Cir 1737 d: 1787
 - + [Ann POOL](#) b: Cir 1741 d: Unknown
 - 5 [John BROTHERS](#) b: 1763 d: 1825
 - + [Susanna NEEDHAM](#) b: 1770 d: Unknown
 - 6 [Mary BROTHERS](#) b: 24 Oct 1789 d: 9 May 1846
 - + [Miles DAVIS](#) b: 4 Jul 1779 d: 1 Mar 1846
 - 3 [Joseph BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1712
 - 3 [Samuel BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1713
 - 3 [William BROTHERS](#) b: 1713 d: Abt 1765
 - 3 [Elizabeth BROTHERS](#) b: Cir 1716
 - + [John NEEDHAM](#) b: Abt 1704 d: 1754
 - 4 [John NEEDHAM](#) b: 3 Jul 1745 d: After 1830
 - + [Rebecca POOL](#)
 - 5 [Susanna NEEDHAM](#) b: 1770 d: Unknown
 - + [John BROTHERS](#) b: 1763 d: 1825
 - 6 [Mary BROTHERS](#) b: 24 Oct 1789 d: 9 May 1846
 - + [Miles DAVIS](#) b: 4 Jul 1779 d: 1 Mar 1846
 - + [Tishe JENNINGS](#)
 - 4 [Elizabeth NEEDHAM](#)
 - 4 [Mary NEEDHAM](#)
 - 4 [Jean NEEDHAM](#)
 - 3 [Benjamin BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1719
 - 3 [Thomas BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1720
 - 3 [Elinor BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1721
 - 3 [Mary BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1725
 - 3 [Hannah BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1725
 - 3 [Sarah BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1729
 - 3 [Richard BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1731
 - 3 [Rebecca BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1731

3 [Dorothy BROTHERS](#) b: Abt 1733
2 [Elizabeth PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1700
2 [Sarah PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1704
2 [Anne PENDELTON](#) b: Abt 1700 d: Unknown
+ [Thomas DAVIS](#) b: 1695 d: After 1740
3 [Lewis DAVIS](#) b: 1716 d: 22 Nov 1779
3 [Thomas DAVIS](#) b: 1722 d: 1765
+ [Hartwell HODGES](#) b: 1730 d: 1795
4 [Archibald DAVIS](#) b: 4 Apr 1766 d: 22 Feb 1821
+ [Elizabeth HILLARD](#) b: Abt 1772
3 [Devotion DAVIS](#), b: 1724 d: 1799
+ [Nancy Ann HEIGHE](#) b: Unknown d: Unknown
4 [Durant DAVIS](#) b: 1753 d: 1807
+ [Ann OVERMAN](#) b: 9 Apr 1757 d: 1801
5 [Miles DAVIS](#) b: 4 Jul 1779 d: 1 Mar 1846
+ [Mary BROTHERS](#) b: 24 Oct 1789 d: 9 May 1846
6 [Hugh DAVIS](#) b: 23 Mar 1806 d: 21 Dec 1878
+ [Betsy Elizabeth JONES](#) b: 1808 d: Cir 1860
+ [Sarah CALLOWAY](#) b: 1780 d: After 1840
6 [Miles DAVIS](#) b: 1800
6 [Edward "Ned" DAVIS](#) b: 1810
6 [Sarah DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1814
6 [Susan DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1818
6 [Nancy Ann DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1821
6 [Abner DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1822
6 [Miles DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1822
6 [Eliza DAVIS](#) b: 1826
6 [David Bancroft DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1827
6 [Sophia DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1830
3 [John DAVIS](#) b: 1727 d: 1817
3 [Emory DAVIS](#) b: 1728 d: 1797
3 [Arthur DAVIS](#) b: 1729 d: Unknown
+ [Bersheba SANFORD](#)
3 [David DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1731 d: 1797
3 [Thamer DAVIS](#) b: 1733 d: Unknown
+ [Joseph GRAY](#)
3 [Robert DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1735 d: Unknown
3 [Abraham DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1737 d: Unknown
3 [Sarah DAVIS](#) b: Abt 1739 d: Unknown
2 [John PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1710
2 [Thomas PENDLETON](#) b: Abt 1712

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

[Privacy Statement](#) | [Contact Us](#)

All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

Copyright © 2002 Lycos, Inc. All Rights Reserved.

Lycos® is a registered trademark of Carnegie Mellon University.

[Privacy Policy](#) [Terms and Conditions](#) [Standard Advertising Terms and Conditions](#)

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

Mindee Clem Ancestors

Entries: 5240 Updated: Tue May 14 16:06:21 2002

Contact: [Mindee Clem](#) <mindeeclem@hotmail.com>[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. [Sarah PENTON](#). She was the daughter of 2. [William PENTON](#) and 3. [\(Unknown\) HODGE](#). She married [Joseph THOMPSON](#) 30 Jan 1715/1716 in Salem County, NJ, son of William THOMPSON and Sarah (UNKNOWN). He was born 22 Mar 1692/1693 in Salem County, NJ.

Child of Sarah PENTON and Joseph THOMPSON is:

- i. [Grace Craven THOMPSON](#) was born 15 Feb or Apr 1730, and died Aft 1791 in Randolph County, NC. She married [Daniel BROWN](#) 26 Jun 1750 in Salem County, NJ, son of Henry BROWN and Ann RICHARDSON. He was born 1720 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, NJ, and died Sep 1791 in Randolph County, NC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. [William PENTON](#).

3. [\(Unknown\) HODGE](#).

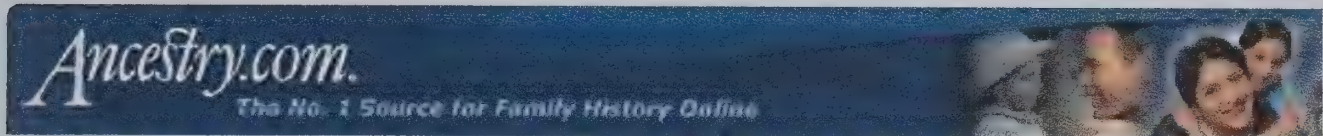
Child of (Unknown) HODGE and William PENTON is:

1. i. [Sarah PENTON](#). She married [Joseph THOMPSON](#) 30 Jan 1715/1716 in Salem County, NJ, son of William THOMPSON and Sarah (UNKNOWN). He was born 22 Mar 1692/1693 in Salem County, NJ.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) [Printer Friendly Version](#) [Search Ancestry](#) [Search AWT](#) [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

Johnson & Stone Ancestry

Entries: 14663 **Updated:** Sat Apr 6 15:39:10 2002**Contact:** [David Michael Johnson](#) <breadman@dmv.com>

This is the Ancestry of my wife and I. It includes all known relatives, plus a few others who I thought were related but later found out differently. Some of this work is my own, while a lot has been handed to me.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. [Sarah Penton](#). She was the daughter of 2. [William Penton II](#) and 3. [Miss Hodge](#). She married [Joseph Thompson](#) 30 JAN 1715/16 in Salem County, New Jersey, son of William Thompson and Sarah (Thompson). He was born 22 MAR 1692/93 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey.

Child of Sarah Penton and Joseph Thompson is:

- i. [Grace Craven Thompson](#) was born 15 FEB 1729/30 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died AFT. 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina. She married [Daniel Brown](#) 26 JUN 1750 in Salem County, New Jersey, son of Henry Brown. He was born 1720 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey, and died SEP 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. [William Penton II](#) died 1735 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey. He was the son of 4. [William Penton I](#).
3. [Miss Hodge](#). She was the daughter of 6. [Bernard Hodge](#).

Children of Miss Hodge and William Penton II are:

1.
 - i. [Sarah Penton](#). She married [Joseph Thompson](#) 30 JAN 1715/16 in Salem County, New Jersey, son of William Thompson and Sarah (Thompson). He was born 22 MAR 1692/93 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey.
 - ii. [Abner Penton](#).
 - iii. [Burton Penton](#).
 - iv. [Jhn Penton](#).

- v. ~~Moses Simon~~
vi. [William Penton III](#).
vii. [Daniel Penton](#).
viii. [Mary Penton](#).
ix. [Elizabeth Penton](#).
x. [Martha Penton](#).
xi. [Meriam Penton](#).

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. [William Penton I](#) died 1692 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey.

Children of William Penton I are:

2. i. [William Penton II](#) died 1735 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey. He married [Miss Hodge](#), daughter of Bernard Hodge.
ii. [John Penton](#).

6. [Bernard Hodge](#) died 1694.

Child of Bernard Hodge is:

3. i. [Miss Hodge](#). She married [William Penton II](#), son of William Penton I. He died 1735 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

MECUM, SINICKSON, WRIGHT -- Jack E. Jensen Tue, 16 Dec 1997 17:45:33 -- Seeking information about William **MECUM** II b. 12 Jun 1730 Salem County, d. 21 Mar 1790 Salem County. Married 22 Nov 1761, Eleanor **SINICKSON**, b. 23 Dec 1742, d. 28 Mar 1783 Salem County, NJ. Buried in Penns Neck, Mercer Co. William received commission of 1st Major of 1st Battalion West New Jersey 20 Jun 1776. Sent to join Army to New York, served in "Flying Brigade", Justice 1773 to 1776. Said to have 8 children, the 6th of whom was Andrew b. 13 Feb 1780, married (Ann) Nancy **WRIGHT**.

MURPHY -- Joanie (Thomson) Hartman Thu 26 Feb 1998 22:46:05 -- I am researching John **MURPHY**, born ca. 1840 possibly in Salem, New Jersey. He later was a policeman in Brooklyn, NY. Was married to a woman named Ann and so far I am aware of three sons: Thomas J., John and Peter.

PENTON, THOMPSON -- Mike Marshall Tue 24 Feb 1998 08:41:28 -- A ship called the "Greyhound" Joseph Wasey, Master, loaded in London from 11 Apr to 31 May 1677 for New Jersey and arrived in the Delaware in October 1677. One of the passengers was William **PENTON** who later shows up in the records of Salem County, NJ. He may have been a Quaker. Interested in exchanging data on this line. Also interested in the families of John and Andrew **THOMPSON**, Quakers who arrived in the Salem County area with their families in 1677.

RICHMAN, CHEESMAN -- Mary Hill Sun 22 Mar 1998 18:40:02 -- I am looking for the parents of Isaac **RICHMAN** and of Sybilla **CHEESMAN**. They were married in 1804 in Salem County, New Jersey and lived in Woodstown.

ROWAND -- Richard Rowand Tue, 30 Dec 1997 10:14:25 -- Looking for info on my great grandfather Hazelton **ROWAND**, born about 1890, lived in Salem, NJ. Son was Melvin Leroy **ROWAND** (1911-1962). That's all I know. Thanks.

SHAW, GARRISON, SHEPPARD -- Bob Shaw Mon 29 Jun 1998 20:12:21 -- The 1885 Salem County Census lists Samuel T. **SHAW** and Anna **SHEPPARD**, living in the east ward and list the children as Ida J. **SHAW**, Ella D. **SHAW**, Chester A. **SHAW**, Mary A. **SHAW**, Samuel T. **SHAW** (my grandfather) and Sarah L. **SHAW** (believe she died in infancy). I don't have a date of birth for the first four children but they would have been born between 1867 and 1875. My grandfather was born in 1882 and his sister Mary in 1876. I don't have a date of death for either. My grandfather's obituary in 1934 lists four sisters as surviving. They are Mrs. Clarence **CARSON** and Mrs. Henry **HASHER** both of Bridgeton, NJ and Mrs. Richard **HOGATE** of Salem, NJ. I hope that someone recognizes this information, and can add to it.

SITHENS, WEEKS -- Michael Willis Freeland Fri 03 Jul 1998 16:19:13 -- Margaret **SITHENS**, daughter of John **SITHENS** (1771?-1811?) and Mary, granddaughter of David **SITHENS** (1745-1803), son of Gabriel **SITHENS**) and Naomi **WEEKS** (?-?), botn Salem County 1808, died 21 October 1885 at the Baptist Home in Philadelphia. Her brother, Isaac Crum **SITHENS**, a sea captain, b. 17 March 1802 Salem County, D. 7 July 1881, Philadelphia. Both are said to be buried in the Baptist cemetery, Alloway, NJ. Seeking documentation for their parents: John **SITHENS** (1771?-1811?) and Mary.

SMITH -- Michael VanBaaren Sat 4 Apr 1998 23:02:41 -- Abraham **SMITH** (b. c 1750 New Jersey) married Ellener and had children: Edward, Isaac, Abraham, Barbara, Catherine, Priscilla,
<http://www.rootsweb.com/~njsalem/webdoc6.htm>

THE CONCESSIONS AND AGREEMENTS

When William Penn and company bought West Jersey, there were already settlers in the area. There was some question as to whether these settlers would recognize the new proprietors and subject themselves to their government. Accordingly The Concessions and Agreements of the Proprietors, Freeholders was drawn up in England. The new proprietors signed it. Settlers about to sail for West Jersey signed it. Finally it was circulated in West Jersey and was signed by many of the settlers already here, including Dutch and Swedes.

The original document is in the possession of the Proprietors of West Jersey and we hope they will bring it down for display when they hold their 1986 meeting in Gloucester County as the guests of the Board of chosen freeholders. As part of their first visit we hope they will attend a public meeting at which they can display the original and tell us about it.

As part of the same meeting, the Cultural and Heritage Commission will make an award to any person descended from one of the signers of the Concessions and Agreements: The rule is that if you live in Gloucester County, an award will be made for you no matter if your ancestor lived in Gloucester County or not. However, if your ancestor lived in old Gloucester County (which included present Camden and Atlantic Counties) you may reside wherever you will and the award will be made.

However, we will not trace your ancestry for you. You must do that and complete the adjacent form. Return this to the Gloucester County Cultural and Heritage Commission, C/O Dr. Robert Harper, Glassboro State College, Glassboro N.J. 06028. He is arranging to have the lineages checked and if found faultless, the award will be made.

Charles Crabbe Thomas

The following is the list of names appended to the ancestry, from one whom you must be descended:

John Pledger,	William Penton,	Thomas Gardner,	William Penn,
Richard Wilkinson	William Daniel,	Thomas Eves,	William Emley,
Christopher Saunders	Robert Zane,	John Barton,	Joshua Wright
Reneare Vanhurst,	Walter Peiterson,	John Pains,	Nicholas Lucas,
William Johnson,	Anthony Page,	Richard Fenimore,	William Haig,
Charles Bagley,	Thomas Lambert,	Thomas Schooley,	William Peachee,
Samuel Wade,	Thomas Hooton,	Godfrey Hancock,	Richard Mathews,
Thomas Woodrofe,	Henry Stacy,	John Petty,	John Haracis,
John Smith,	Art Jansen,	Abraham Hewlings,	Francis Collins,
Thomas Peirce,	John Surege,	John Newbold,	William Kent
William Warner,	Thomas Smith,	John White,	Benjamin Scott,
Joseph Warne,	James Pearce,	John Roberts,	Perivall Towle,
Isaac Smart,	Edward Web,	John Wood,	Mahlon Stacy,
Andrew Thompson,	Lause Cornelious,	John Gosling,	Thomas Budd,
Thomas Kent	Samuel Hedge,	Thomas Revel,	Samuel Jeninns,
Henry Jennings.	William Master,	Eliazer Fenton,	John Lambert,
Henry Stubbens,	John Grubb,	Samuel Oldaled,	William Heulings
William Willis	John Worildge,	William Black,	George Deacon,
George Haselwood,	E. Meyor,	Anthony Woodhouse,	John Thompson,
Rodger Pedrick,	Thomas Barton,	Daniel Leeds,	Edward Bradway,
William Hughes,	Robert Powel	John Pancoast	Richard Guy,
Abraham Vanbighst,	Thomas Harding,	Francis Beswick,	James Nevill,
Hipolitas Lefever,	Mathew Allen,	William Laswall,	William Cantwell,
William Wilkinson	R. Right	John Snowden,	Fospe Ontstont,
Andrew Shermock,	Andrew Bartleson,	Grena Jacobson	Machgyel Barow,
Ricchard Warsan,	Woolley Woolison,	Ed Bylyage,	Casp. Herman,
Christopher White,	Anthony Dickson,	Richard Smith,	Turrse Plese,
Paul Doequet	John Denna,	Edward Nethorp,	Robert Komble,
John Maddocks,	Thomas Benfan,	John Penford,	John Cornelise,
John Forrist,	John Paine,	Daniel Wills,	Garret Van Fumme,

James Vicary,
William Rumsey,
Richard Robison,
Mark Reeve,
Thomas Watson,
Samuel Nicholson,
Daniel Smith,
Richard Daniel,

Richard Buffington,
Samuel Lovat
Barnard Devenish,
Thomas Stokes,
Thomas French,
Isaac Marriot
John Butcher,
Geo. Hutchinson,

Thomas Oller,
Thomas Rudyard,
William Biddle,
Robert Stacy,
John Farrington,
William Roydon,
Richard Mow,
Gawen Laurie,

William Gill Johnson,
Michael Lackerouse,
Markas Albus
Evert Aldricks,
Hendrick Everson,
Jillis Tomesen,
Claas Fauson,

SALEM COUNTY, N. J.

PEDRICK

and Hannah, b. 4-24-1783.¹⁷
 Griffith, both Upper Penns Neck, 12-27-1764.⁶
 and Hester, b. 4-6-1754.¹⁰
 Penns Neck, m. Naomi Hoffman, Pilesgrove, 11-30-1721.¹⁷
 m. Mary Ann Barber, Pilesgrove, 10-8-1771.¹⁰
 muel and Hester, b. 7-7-1752.¹⁰
 and Elizabeth, b. 12-7-1778.¹⁰
 and Esther, b. 6-6-1766.¹⁰
 and Elizabeth, d. 9-8-1766.¹⁰
 Booth pass meeting 2-25-1765.¹⁰
 will 3-8-1758; pr. 2-10-1759. Wf. Mary. Chd. Elizabeth and Mary. Lib. 10, p. 522.²
 Esther, b. 10-22-1769.¹⁰
 will 2-12-1728/9; pr. 4-28-1729. Wf. Elizabeth. Chd. William, Jeremiah, Jacob, Thomas, Samuel, and Sarah. Lib. 3, p. 23.²
 Naomi, b. 10-7-1777.¹⁰
 ce Sims, 5-18-1796.¹¹
 48; affd. 12-8-1748. Bros. Jacob and Thomas. Pedrick. Lib. 6, p. 90.²
 and Naomi, b. 6-1-1771.¹⁰
 and Hannah, b. 7-15-1790.¹⁷
 and Hannah, b. 8-21-1780.¹⁰
 lugh, 4-11-1727.⁶
 and Sarah, b. 5-1-1765.¹
 and Naomi, b. 5-25-1773.¹⁰
 d Hannah, b. 8-21-1780.¹⁷
 6; age 69 yrs.¹⁰
 ck, will 8-23-1776; pr. 9-9-1776. Chd. John. James, Elizabeth Loyd and Jane. Lib. 18, p. 11.
 and Hannah, b. 10-16-1777.¹⁷
 Elizabeth, b. 10-13-1771.¹⁰
 riah Jess, 12-1-1774.¹⁰
 and Elizabeth, b. 8-17-1776.¹⁰
 Elizabeth, b. 10-16-1767.¹⁰
 Justice, dau. Peter, will 1764.²
 ns Neck, will 11-18-1771; pr. 12-30-1771. Wf. Benjamin, Samuel, Robert, Miles, Rebecca and . 210.²
 ck, will 3-14-1692; rec. 4-4-1693. Wf. Rebecca. us, Michael, Philipp. Salem Wills A. p. 91.²
 Hews pass meeting 5-28-1746.¹⁰
 Redstreak, 8-15-1778.³
 Peterson, 4-20-1788.⁸
 File 2141 Q.⁴
 and Hester, b. 7-9-1756.¹⁰
 Martha, b. 6-14-1765.¹
 and Elizabeth, b. 12-4-1781.¹⁰

GENEALOGICAL DATA

191

Thomas (Pedderick), Penns Neck, will 12-21-1718; pr. 5-21-1719. Wf. Elizabeth. Chd. Thomas, Philipp, Robert, Benjamin and Mary. Lib. 2, p. 120.²
 Thomas, Upper Penns Neck, will 2-17-1777; pr. 5-8-1779. Wf. Rebecca. Chd. Elizabeth, Elijah, Samuel, Joshua, Jonathan and . . . not named. Lib. 2, p. 180.²
 . . . , dau. Benjamin and Susy, b. 2-18-1773.¹
 . . . , and Mary Silver pass meeting 10-26-1743.¹⁰
 . . . , and Lydia Fawcett pass meeting 2-28-1757.¹⁰
 . . . , m. Anne Dawson, Upper Penns Neck, 12-11-1766.²
 . . . , s. Hugh and Elizabeth, b. 6-11-1774.¹⁰
 . . . , s. Isaac and Hannah, b. 12-9-1792.¹⁷

PENNINGTON

wid. Inv. 1733. Lib. 3, p. 300.²
 . . . s. Joseph and Marget, b. 6-13-1766.¹
 . . . , Penns Neck, will pr. 9-30-1761. Chd. Joseph and John. Gr.-chd. William and Mary Pennington. Lib. 11, p. 25.²
 . . . , dau. John and Anne, b. 2-18-1762.¹
 . . . (Penanton), s. John and Ann, b. 4-20-1763.¹
 . . . , s. Josias and Helena, bap. 11-17-1717.¹
 . . . , m. Ann Beaman, both Penns Neck, 10-26-1749.⁶
 . . . , m. Mary Jones, 1-3-1751.¹⁸
 . . . , m. Maria Jones, Penns Neck, 1-3-1754.¹⁰
 . . . , Penns Neck, Int. 1761. Lib. 10, p. 441 and Lib. 11, p. 185.²
 . . . , m. Mary Colnes, 10-8-1796.¹²

PENNOCK

William, Clerk, 1736.¹⁴

PENTON

Ames, Int. 1751. Lib. 8, p. 90.²
 . . . , Captain, 2d Batt., Salem Co. Militia, commissioned, 8-19-1776.⁴
 . . . , Salem, will 5-10-1776; pr. 6-17-1776. Chd. Renier, Joseph, Elizabeth and Rebecca. Lib. 17, p. 399.²
 . . . , Penton, m. David Elexander, 2-14-1775.³
 . . . , Elsinboro, will 11-9-1749; pr. 12-15-1749. Bros. Abner, Amos and Daniel. Lib. 8, p. 541.
 . . . , m. Catherine Hamilton, 11-1-1740.⁶
 . . . , m. Ann Hampton, Alloways Creek, 11-26-1772.²⁰
 . . . , m. Hannah Thorn, 1-5-1790.
 . . . , m. Elizabeth Craig, dau. John, will 1772.²
 . . . , Alloways Creek, Int. 1763. Wf. Elizabeth. Lib. 11, p. 487.²
 . . . , s. William, Alloways Creek, ward, 1760. Gr.-father William Penton. Lib. 11, p. 23.²
 . . . , m. Mary Dillon, Salem, 1-11-1770.²⁰
 . . . , m. Margaret Penton, 1-8-1771.⁶
 . . . , Private, Revolutionary War.⁴
 . . . , m. John Tatlow, 11-3-1792.³
 . . . , m. Mary Hutchinson, both Alloways Creek, 1-16-1749.⁶
 . . . , s. Philip and Mary, b. 2-1-1763.¹

Rebecca, dau. James and Elizabeth, b. 11-4-1784.¹⁸
 William, Justice, 1673, '78-9.¹⁴
 William, Member General Free Assembly, 1685.¹⁴
 William, Alloways Creek, will rec. 7-4-1692. William, Jean and others
 daus. not named. Salem Wills A, p. 78.²
 William, Captain, Militia Co., commissioned 3-18-1713.¹⁸
 William, Alloways Creek, will 2-24-1733; pr. 6-25-1735. Chd. Abner,
 Burton, John, Amos, William, Daniel, Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah,
 Martha and Miriam. Lib. 4, p. 34.²
 William, Alloways Creek, will 12-27-1757; pr. 1-3-1758. Wf. Mary
 Chd. Philipp, Isaac, Joseph, Ruth, Mary and Job. Lib. 9, p. 16.

PEOBE

Martha Juliana, dau. Johann Heinrich and Catharina Hedwig, b. 12-4-1763.¹³

PERDUE

William, Alloways Creek, will 5-11-1728; pr. 5-23-1728.²

PERKINS

Ann, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 11-16-1785.¹⁷
 Benjamin, s. William and Elizabeth, b. 10-16-1792.¹⁷
 Benjamin, Int. 1794. File 2078 Q.²
 Elizabeth, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 6-11-1794.¹⁷
 Hannah, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 3-22-1799.¹⁷
 Mary, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 5-15-1788.¹⁷
 Rachel, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 3-24-1787.¹⁷
 Sarah, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 12-30-1789.¹⁷
 William, Alloways Creek, will 4-19-1729; pr. 5-2-1729. Chd. Mary
 wf. of James Vance, Mathew, Jane, Susanna, David, John and
 Ann. Lib. 3, p. 28.
 Zibbiah, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 3-22-1796.¹⁷

PERRY

Elizabeth, Pilesgrove, m. Henry Lidden, 1-28-1742.²⁰
 Reuben, Int. 1799. File 2399 Q.²
 William (Perey). Alloways Creek, will 7-1-1740. Wf. Margaret
 Chd. James, Samuel, and Rebecah McKnight. Gr.-dau. Mary
 Perey (dau. James). Lib. 4, p. 255.²

PETERSON

Aaron, m. Christina Moslander, dau. Peter, will 1759.²
 Abraham, s. Lucas and Ingrid, b. 11-24-1714; d. 8-16-1715
 Abraham, m. Sarah Civil, 12-14-1796.¹²
 Abram, s. Augustine and Mary, b. 11-18-1772.¹
 Anna, d. 3-20-1725.¹
 Anne, dau. John and Jane, b. 3-16-1764.¹
 Anne, dau. Thomas and Charity, b. 10-16-1779.
 Aron, s. Laurence and Susy b. 12-29-1766.
 Aron, s. George and Sarah, b. 12-27-1769.

Andreas (Petersson), m. Beata Jones, 1
 Augustine (Petersson), m. Mary Beetle
 Barbara, dau. George and Sally, b. 2-17-
 Beetle, s. Augustine and Mary, b. 2-26-
 Benitta (Petersson), dau. Christian and
 Catharina, b. 2-11-1721.¹
 Catharina (Petersson), bur. 4-17-1731.¹
 Currey, wf. Thomas; dau. James and
 Charles, m. Ann Kent, 3-18-1690.⁶
 Charles, Inv. 4-7-1697. Wf. Anna-
 Christina, dau. Luke and Christina, Ma-
 Christiana, dau. Henry and Sara, b. 6-
 Elizabeth, m. William Dolbow, 11-10-17
 Isaac, dau. Augustine and Mary, b. 4-1-
 Emily (nee Currey), wf. George, b. 7-2-
 Emily, dau. George and Emily, b. 12-
 Luc, b. circa 1748.¹⁸
 Eric, s. William and Rebecca, b. 8-5-17
 Erick, Int. 1797. File 2192 Q.²
 Gabriel, Pilesgrove, will 12-20-1728; pr.
 Chd. Lucas, Gabriel, Hans, Marget,
 Abraham, Jonas and Christina.²
 Gabriel, Int. 1737. Wf. Elizabeth. I
 George, b. 8-21-1739.¹⁸
 George, m. Sarah Beetle, 3-18-1761.⁶
 George, m. Marget Currey, 6-19-1782.⁸
 Gertrud (Petersson), bur. 11-9-1718.¹
 Hance, Pilesgrove, will 11-2-1728; pr. 1:
 Mary, Sarah, Gabriel, Hance, Christ
 Hannah, dau. Laurence and Susannah.
 Helena, dau. Henry and Sarah, b. 1-20-
 Hendrick, m. Sarah Wandaever, 6-10-1
 Henry, b. 12-17-1727.¹⁸
 Henry, Int. 1741. Wf. Mary. Lib. 4
 Henry, s. Eric and Anne, b. 1-22-1773.
 Henry, Int. 1798. File 2298 Q.²
 Hendrich, s. Augustine and Mary, b. 3-
 Hendrich, s. Augustine the Mary, b. 5-1-
 Ingrid, dau. Luke, b. 10-22-1727.¹
 James, m. Franciens Butterworth, Penn
 Jeremiah, s. Laurence and Susannah, b
 Johannes (Petersson). s. Lucas, bur. 6-
 John, s. John and Jane, b. 5-8-1761.¹
 Jonas, Penns Neck, Inv. 4-14-1729. Li
 Laurence, Penns Neck, Inv. 1-14-1725
 Lemuel, m. Polly Elwell, 12-28-1797.¹²
 Lucas (Peeters), Lucas Point, will 10-2
 Peeter, Lucas, Haunce, Gabrill, Chris
 Lacroy. Salem Wills 2, p. 81.²
 Lucas, will 10- — 1728; pr. 7-19-1732
 Jonas, Tobias and Mary.²
 Lucas, m. Catharine Peterson, 10-17-17

TY, N. J.

enton, William
owell, Robert
ower, Mary, wf. Robert
ower, Robert
oberts, John
oberts, Sarah, wf. John
aunders, Christopher
ott, Benjamin
acy, Robert
okes, Thomas
hite, Christopher, London
hite, Esther, wf. Christopher
hite, Esther, dau. Christopher
b. 1669
hite, John, s. Chritsopher, b.
9-18-1663
hite, Josias, s. Christopher, b.
1675
ills, Daniel, physician
ills, Daniel, s. Dr. Daniel
ills, Elizabeth, dau. Dr. Daniel
ills, Jane, dau. Dr. Daniel
ills, John, s. Dr. Daniel
ills, Joseph, s. Dr. Daniel
ills, Mary, wf. Dr. Daniel
ills, Mary, dau. Dr. Daniel
ills, Samuel, s. Dr. Daniel
oodmaney, William
oolston, John

N
arrived 8-14-1683
rner, Martha, wf. Robert

ARET
rrived 11-28-1686

THA
ng., arrived 11- — -1677

ymann, John
iles, George
las, Samuel
xley, William
chooley, Thomas
esson, Edward
acy, Robert
aylor, Samuel
ood, William
right, Thomas

GENEALOGICAL DATA

301

THE MARY Arrived 3-13-1675

Johnson, Richard

THE MARY

From Dublin, Ire., arrived 12-22-1677

Fairbanks, Robert, Ireland	drew, b. 8-15-1666
Fairbanks, Sarah, wf. Robert	Thompson, Isabella, wf. Andrew
Hall, William	Thompson, James, s. John, b.
Stubbins, Elizabeth, wf. Henry	1668
Stubbins, Henry	Thompson, Jane, wf John
Stubbins, Mary	Thompson, John, Ireland
Thompson, Andrew, Ireland	Thompson, Mary, dau. John, b.
Thompson, Andrew, s. Andrew,	10-24-1675
b. 11-13-1676	Thompson, Thomas, s. John, b.
Thompson, Ann, dau. John, b.	1666
1672	Thompson, William, s. Andrew,
Thompson, Elizabeth, dau. An-	b. 8-9-1669

THE MORNING STAR

From Liverpool, Thomas Hayes, Master, arrived 1683

Atherby, Henry, shoemaker	Morgan, Elizabeth, wf. William
Loftus, John, husbandman, Liver-	Morgan, William
pool	

THE OWNERS' ADVENTURE

Arrived at Elsinboro 9-10-1681

Carary, Elizabeth, wf. Roger	Carary, Roger, Dublin, Ire.
------------------------------	-----------------------------

THE OWNERS' ADVICE

Brittain, Lionel, wf. and child

THE PARADISE

Arrived at Burlington 1680

Pancoast, John

THE PROVIDENCE

From Scarborough, Eng., Robert Hopper, Master, arrived 7-29-1683

Carter, William	Cleveland, Yorkshire, Eng.
Cash, John	Hoopes, Marg., dau. Joshua
Hoopes, Christian, dau. Joshua	Palmer, Christian, wf. John
Hoopes, Dan, s. Joshua	Palmer, John, Cleveland, York-
Hoopes, Isabel, wf. Joshua	shire, Eng.
Hoopes, Joshua, husbandman,	

Feb. 1979

HUITT, Edward W., Topeka
Judd, Seth, Wathena
MIESSE, James W., Marion
MOORE, Robert J., Pittsburg
MORFORD, Frank, Galena
PARSONS, Charles C., Fredonia
PEFFLEY, Elba Boellner, Eldorado
PREWITT, Ralph. Weir
RALSTON, Angus, wichita
RAMSEY, John David, Osage City
RIEDL, John W., Spearville
ROCKLAND, Theodore A., Lawrence
RUNKLE, Fred E., Hiattville
SCHROEDER, Ernest E., Newton
SNELL, Clyde R., Junction City
SPRINGER, Robert, Coffeyville
STEPHENSON, Easton H., Argonia
TAYLOR, Chris Albert, Norton
THOMAS, Zack, Altamont
TRISSELL, Archie L., Garden City
WARNER, Guy, Ellsworth
WENDT, George C., Olathe

THE END

GEORGE H. PICKER

The subject of this sketch was born in Lincolnshire, England on the 15th of April, 1850, and died at his home near Coffeyville, Montgomery, county, Kansas, October 16th 1901. His parents came to America in 1852, settling at Fremont, Ohio, where they lived until 1865, when they moved to Auburn, Ind.

Mr Picker learned his trade while in Auburn, that of Brick-mason stonemason and plasterer. In 1872 he married Miss Lucy Jones who, with one adopted daughter, still survives him. In 1877 they moved to Kansas, settling on a farm near Coffeyville, where they lived until his death.

Mr. Picker was a contractor and builder and worked at his trade and was also quite an extensive farmer. He was connected with the Coffeyville Vitrified Brick and Tile Company and was a member of the Coffeyville Camp No. 665, M W.A. He was a good citizen and neighbor, and in his death the community lost a good man. He was generous to a fault and was loved and respected by all who knew him.

(3) Phelps, Jonathan (3) Jonathan (2) Jonathan (1) m Dorothy Jordan (d of Matthew Jordan & wife Dorothy née Newby, of Isle of Wight Co Va) Dorothy Jordans mother, was sister of Gabriel, William, & Nathan Newby, who came to Perq from Nansomond Co Va. She m 2d John Skinner before 1761. (See Auditors Act.) Loose papers, & Minute books in Perq, state plainly Jonathan (3) and wife Dorothy had issue: Benjamin, & Dorothy.

(4) Phelps, Henry, (s of Jonathan (2) in Margaret Nixon (d of Zachariah) issue: Jonathan and Elizabeth, named in his will, p in Perq July 1752. These children were still under age Mar 1758, when Elizabeth chose for her Guar, Robert Newby, and Jonathan (s of Henry) made choice of Mark Newby in the same capacity.

(4) Phelps, Benjamin, m Sarah, & had according to his will, p in Perq, Jan 1785: Dorothy, Margaret, Sarah, & Mary Phelps.

(2) Phelps, Samuel (1), Jonathan (1) will p in Perq, July 1728. Sons: Jonathan, John, William, James. Ex brother Jonathan.

Phelps, Samuel (s of Samuel & Hannah, m Elizabeth Toms d of Francis) b Nov 17, 1706—2 John, b Jan 13, 1716/17. John Phelps was of age Jan 1739, and made petition for his Est out of the hands of Zachariah Elton on that date.

Phelps, William (1) Samuel (1) Jonathan (1) d. s. p. will probated April 1752. Leg: John, Harvey, & James Sitterson (cousins) William Barker, Sarah Eliot, & Samuel Sitterson.

Phelps, Benjamin, petitioned the Court July 1774, for leave to "keep an Ordinary at his now Dwelling house in Hertford," Which was granted. He served as Justice of Peace in Perq Co, 1778.

PIEKCE-

The name Piers is thought to be derived from a French family by that name. It is variously spelled, on the records in Perq Co, as well as elsewhere.

Peter Piers who lived in the reign of Edward IV, & Richard III, was an adherent of the house of York, & fought at Bosworth field 1485. He was standard bearer of Richard III. John Pierce was Bishop of York. The first grt for land at Plymouth Colony, was given to John Pierce June 1, 1621. Abraham Pierce was the first of that name to settle in New Plymouth, & was called a Freeman 1633. He was a householder 1637. Soldier under Miles Standish 1643, purchased Bridgewater 1645. He died about 1673, when his son Abraham was his Ex. He had also a son John settled at Gloucester 1712. (Ancestral families, & Portraits.)

John (s of John Pierce, & Elizabeth his wife), b 16, 4mo 1643. (Records of Boston.)

Elizabeth (d of John Pierce, & Elizabeth his wife), b 16, 4mo, 1643. (Records of Boston.)

Capt William Pierce, & John Pierce were among the living at James City Feb 16, 1623. (Hotten.)

Capt William Pierce trans to Va in Sea Venture 1620.

Richard Pierce, & wife Elizabeth came in Neptune 1624.

John Pers of No'wch weaver, age 49 years, & wife Elizabeth 36, "about to pass into foreign parts" took passage for Boston April 8, 1637, with children, John, Barbre, Elizabeth, & Judith. (Hotten.)

RECORDS OF DEEDS

William Pierce was a Sea Capt, & trans William Edwards to Surry Co Va June 22, 1635. It is probable that the John Pierce mentioned, as living after the Indian massacre May 22, 1622, was a son of Capt William Pierce. His age is not shown, but it seems he would not be too old, to have been the same John Pierce who d in Perq Co 1692. At that time he probably was just a lad, in his 'teens.

There is no proof that he is the same, John, who moved to N. C., but he must have married before coming to Albemarle, as no record of such a marriage was recorded, in the old Berkeley Parish Reg. His wife however, married for her 2d husband, William Bundy Dec 5, 1683. Her marriage is recorded in sd Par Reg, & announces the fact, that she was a dau of Joseph Scott. Her mother Mary Scott, had already passed away. Berkeley Reg, giving the time, as Feb 24, 1681/2, Her father Joseph Scott d Last of Oct 1685.

William Bundy, had 1st wife Elizabeth, by whom he had a son: Samuel b Feb 4, 1682 & by 2d wife Mary Scott, a dau Sarah b Jan 23, 1685, m Francis Pettit, of Chowan. William Bundy d Nov 7, 1692.

Pierce, John, & Mary (née Scott) had issue: 1 Deborah b Mar 5, 1678—2 Rabacka b Aug 9, 1680—3 Mary b May 7, 1682, & Thomas age not given, but he is named in the will of his father John Pierce, Perq Co Sept 13, 1682. Sons Thomas, John, & Joseph, dau Rebeckah, wife not named, William Bundy was made one of the Ex, with Jonathan Phelps.

Thomas Perre, m Mary Kent July 30, 16— Issue: 1 John b July 30, 1691—2 Thomas b Nov 24, 1693.

Joseph Pierce (son of John, & Mary) m Damaris Nixon (d of Zachariah, & Elizabeth, née Symonds,) at Little River Aug 11, 1699. Joseph Pierce d Nov 16, 1705. Damaris Pierce m 2d Richard Ratcliff of Perq. (See their wills—Grimes.)

His will Perq Precinct, June 6, 1700, names brother Thomas Pierce, & wife Damaris. No other legatees.

John Pierce (2), b July 30, 1691, m Sarah (probably Copeland). His will probated in Perq Co Jan 10, 1726, names sons: Copeland, Thomas, & dau's Mary, Elizabeth, & Hannah, wife Sarah. Brother-in-law Peter Jones. (Peter Jones m Mary Pierce, sister of John.)

Thomas Pierce (Eldest son of John, & Mary (Scott) Pierce), will probated in Perq Precinct Mar 30, 1732. Sons: Thomas, Joseph, & John. Dau Mary Jones (wife of Peter) gr-children Thomas, & Mary Pierce. Son-in-law Peter Jones.

Thomas Pierce (2), (son of Thomas) will p Oct Court 1756, names Dau's Mary Nixon, Sarah Morris, Jamima Newby, Kesiah Newby, Kerrenhappuch Pierce, gr-son Pierce Nixon (son of Phineas & Mary) Brother-in-law Peter Jones. Exors: Phineas Nixon, John Morris, Robert Newby, & Nathan Newby. (Son-in-law.)

Mary Pierce m Phineas Nixon. Her sister Kesiah m 1st Nathan Newby (s of Nathan & Mary Toms) m 2d Francis Nixon, who made his will May 13, 1772, 3d Samuel Pritlow. (See N. C. Hist, & Gen Reg Vol 3—No 2.)

Thomas Pierce (3d) m Miriam, named in his will, Perq Co probated Oct Court 1772. Sons: Joseph, John, David, Abner, Nathan, William, & James, Francis Wright, & Ralph Fletcher Ex.

Nathan Pierce, m Kezia Carter. Aug 19, 170—.

Joseph Pierce, m Elizabeth Barrow. Oct 18, 1780.

Joseph Pierce 2d, m Zebra Small. Aug 16, 1784.

Aber Pierce, m Mary Roberts. June 17, 1784. (Mar bonds Perq County.) Division of the Est of Thomas Peirce dec'd, by Order of Court Oct 1757. To Alice Calloway, mother of dec'd, £5-11s-4p. To Sylvanus Wilson, (in right of his wife) £3-11s-4p. To John Chancey (in right of his wife) same. To Mary Barro (sister of the half blood) same. To Caleb Calloway, (brother of the half blood) same. To John Calloway, (brother of the half blood) same. Thomas Jones Ex.

Peter Jones m Mary Pierce (d of John & Mary) & sister to Thos, & John Pierce (sons of Thomas).

Berkeley Parish Reg, has the following:

Pierce, John, & wife Sarah, had issue

Mary b Mch 11, 1716/17.

Copeland b May 11, 1719.

Elizabeth b May 11, 1721.

Thomas b Feb 11, 1722/23.

Hannah b Mch 25, 1725.

Pierce, Thomas Jr, m Mary Copeland 1719, issue:

John b Feb 16, 1720.

Mary b Sept 23, 1722.

Pierce, Joseph, & wife Alice, issue: Rebecca b Feb 28, 1729/30, and son Thomas (of Division).

Pierce, James, & wife Elizabeth, issue:

Hartwell b Jan 22, 1742/3.

Miles b Feb 23, 1745/6.

Florella dau b Jan 9, 1747/8.

Fan son b May 2, 1750.

James Pierce in his will p in Perq Co, April Court 1763, names son: Miles, Wife Susannah, Dau's Kesiah, & Cella. Eldest children, Hartwell, Miles, Florida, & Fen. Test' James, & John Gibson, & Amy Maudlin.

John Pierce, "an Elder," departed this life, 10, 6mo 1812, 80 years of age. (Suttons Creek Mo Meeting.)

PRITLOW—PRICKLOVE

Samuel Pricklove a resident of Perq Precinct, prior to the coming of George Durant 1661, whose land was adj said grant to Durant from the Indian Chief, had his own grant directly from Sir Wm Berkeley. No mention of a grant to Samuel Pricklove can be found in Perq, but the records make mention of the fact that he had a grant from before stated source. Samuel Pricklove is supposed to have come to Perq from Nansemond Co Va, where that family was strongly entrenched. This family was united with the Quaker faith, but Samuel strayed far from the fold, "by taking up arms" and following the rebellion with the redoubtable Durant, at the time Thomas Miller was deposed from the Government 1677-79. For his part in this insurrection, he suffered the disgrace of being in the "pillory," and had his right ear amputated, and was sentenced to banishment from the Colony. The records do not show whether this drastic punishment was really carried out, but we do know his descendants remained in Perquimans. He was dec'd Apl 20, 1692, without a will, so no definite means can be found to establish his issue; except for

RECORDS OF DEEDS

one son whose age is given in the Berkeley Par Reg: His wife was Rachel, née Laranace, m June 1, 1668, by whom he had son: Samuel b Dec 24, 1674, and it is thought another son (John) born before this date, of whom there is no birth date.

John Pricklove (1) m Elizabeth ——— issue: 1 Leah, b Mch 4, 1695, m Joseph Smith, and had several children, m 2d Thomas Winslow, (see Deeds)—2 Judith, b Dec 2, 1697, m Abraham Sanders—3 Elizabeth, b April 25, 1699, m William Elliott, & had son Pritlow Elliott—4 Rebecca, b Dec 10, 1705, m Zachery Chancey.

John Pricklove, Will p in Perq, May 1, 1728, names Dau's: Rachel Wilson (wife of Robert) Judith Sanders, Elizabeth Eliot, gr-son John Smith, wife Elizabeth.

Pricklove, Elizabeth, will p in Perq July 23, 1728, names Dau's: Leah Smith, Rachel Wilson, Priscilla Sanders, Rebecca Chancey, gr-children: John Smith, Silvanus Willson, Judith, & Priscilla Sanders. As a dau Priscilla is named in her will & not in his, Elizabeth may have been a widow when she m John Pritlow.

Pricklove, John, had a grant for land in Perq, 400a on Perq River, "at the mouth of Wolf pitt branch," adj Jonathan Phelps. Jan 1, 1694. As Jonathan Phelps land lay on the mouth of same branch, up Castletons Creek, we may infer that John Pricklove lived near Hertford.

Pricklove, Samuel, b 1674, m Purina Penrice (d of Francis, & Elizabeth) Mar 25, 1696, issue: 1 Samuel (3) b Nov 6, 1698—2 Francis, b Mch 25, 1702.

His will (no County given, but Perq) p Jan 20, 1702-3, Sons: Samuel, & Francis, wife Peninah.

Pricklove, Samuel, had grant for land in Perq, 400a "at the mouth of a small Creek issuing out of Lillys Creek." Mar 30, 1704.

Pricklove, Francis, had grant for land, 165a "in Perq pre's adj Jonathan Bateman. Mar 30, 1704. Both of these grants were in Durants Neck, and were probably taken up by their mother, as they were too young to be taking up land. The Perq records show that this was often done.

Pricklove, Samuel, (probably gr-son of Samuel (2) m Keziah Nixon, née Pierce, widow of Francis Nixon) 7, 6mo 1780.

Pricklove, Kesiah, was wife of Nathan Newby, Oct 1756, at the proving of her fathers will on that date. Her husband Nathan (2) Newby, succeeded his father at the Ferry, "on Nathans Point" and was one of the first Directors of the town of Hertford 1759, when it was incorporated. He was dead 1765 when Seth Sumner was made a Director in his place. Keziah his wife m 2d Francis Nixon, who died before Jan 1773, when his will was probated in Perq, whose will makes mention of the fact that Nathan Newby was "former husband" of Keziah. Francis Nixon, & wife Keziah made complaint to the Court 1765, agst Simon Perisbo, for debt. Keziah Pritlow was allowed £13-13-1 "for keeping the Ferry, from her point to Hertford on public days." Jan 1784. There can be no doubt that Nathan Newby inherited the Ferry House, & appurtenances on the point opposite to Phelps Point, and that Samuel Pritlow continued the same after he m Keziah.

Pricklove, Rebecca, m Zachary Chancey, who proved rights Apl 20, 1742.

RAY'S
INDEX AND DIGEST

TO
HATHAWAY'S

North Carolina Historical and
Genealogical Register

With

GENEALOGICAL NOTES AND
ANNOTATIONS

Compiled and Edited by
WORTH S. RAY

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1979

PETTY, AN. She was the mother of ISAAC WILLIAM, who died in (1724) who had brothers ROBERT and BENJAMIN WILSON, and they had an uncle RALPH BOZEMAN (So she may have been ANN BOZEMAN) 1-103; See 2-152.

PETTY, JOHN had an invoice of goods assigned to him in YORK RIVER, in VIRGINIA in (1699) per ROBERT STARKY, who was his agent; they came from DANIEL ZACHARY of BOSTON, who was represented by his attorney THOMAS PETERSON 2-151; he sold lands to JOHN BURETT (1720) 2-454; WILLIAM GLOVER, President, REV. THOMAS CART, JOHN PORTER and FRANCIS FOSTER rendered a bill for having stayed at the home of JOHN PETTY during the meeting of the Council in (1736) 3-261; he married ANN the widow of HENRY JORDAN who left son HENRY and a daughter MARY 2-152; JOHN PETTY was deceased in (1738) and another JOHN (his son) sold lands to his brother in law BENJAMIN TALBOT, some in PERQUIMANS and some in CHOWAN 3-131; JOHN PETTY was a member of the Court in CHOWAN in (1712) 1-444; the later JOHN was nephew of the first JOHN "late of LONDON, now of PERQUIMANS (1738) and the deed included a tract of land in ORSON and was witnessed by MACROA SCARBOROUGH and ZACHARIAH NIXON 1-284; JOHN PETTY and his wife ANN sold lands to JOHN BURETT in (1720) 2-607; JOHN sold lands in (1713) to ANTHONY HATCH and GEORGE DURANT on South side ALBEMARLE SOUND next to SEYMOUR PHILIPS and FRANCIS JOHNSON 1-102; in (1723) he sold lands on the head of SCUPPUNONG RIVER as deed of gift to JOHN OGILBY 2-291; in (1716) he was granted lands at the head of INDIAN TOWN CREEK 1-15; JOHN proved his rights about (1694) at Court held at home of RICHARD POPE in PASQUOTAUX, himself, William DAVIS, EDWARD CLARKE, DANIEL DYER, JUDITH CLARKE and MARY DOWNE 2-455. (No Will found - GRIMES gives none).

PETTY, REV. CHARLES, first Bishop-Elect of North Carolina married MARY BLOUNT 1-132.

PETTY, BENJAMIN, son of CHARLES PETTY and MARY BLOUNT 1-132.

PETTY, JAMES proved rights for himself, his wife ELIZABETH and MARY JOHNSON assigned to ISAAC GULFORD (1759) 2-239.

PETTY, BENJAMIN, of BATH COUNTY administrator of the estate of WILLIAM HILL SR. and others ANN, SARAH and KEZIAH HILL also for JOHN WOODHOUSE (no date) 3-282, 3-283.

PETTY, ROBERT, of BATH left will written (1733) proved (1739-1754) children THOMAS, ROBERT, WILLIAM, ALBERT, BENJAMIN, SARAH, DOBOTHY PORTER and wife MARY 1-65.

PICKETT, REV. JAMES T., of EMENTON, an account of his life and career 1-574.

PICKERING, RICHARD, will in HENRIE COUNTY (1740) mentions ROGER STELL and his children 1-65.

PIDGERS, THOMAS and wife MARY 3-368.

PIDGETT, BESSY, had a daughter MARGARET mentioned in the will of BENJAMIN SAUNDERS (Son of JOHN SAUNDERS) which was proved in year (1850), which will was witnessed by ABRAHAM WHITE 3-360.

PIERCE, COPELAND was the son of JOHN PIERCE and his wife SARAH in (1719) 3-393; his father JOHN died leaving will in (1727) in which COPELAND is mentioned together with his GRANDFATHER CHAPMAN 1-66.

PIERCE, EDMOND was commissioned a JUSTICE of CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1701) by HENDERSON WALKER, along with EDWARD SMITH, JOHN BLOUNT, THOMAS GARRETT and others 3-142.

PIERCE, ELIZABETH died in (1738) 3-405; the one who was daughter of JOHN and SARAH was born (1721) 3-393; the wife of RICHARD and PIERCE died (1762) was ELIZABETH 3-182.

PIERCE, DEBORAH, daughter of JOHN PIERCE and wife MARY was born (1678) 3-358.

PIERCE, GEORGE. His wife was MARGARET and they sold lands to ROBERT HERRICK at DROMOND'S POINT in (1711) with THOMAS HORTON and ALICE SMITH witnesses 1-100.

PIERCE, HANWELL (female) married HENRY TURNER in (1762) with JOSEPH TURNER security on marriage bond 3-413; she was daughter of JAMES PIERCE and wife ELIZABETH and was born (1743) 3-393.

PIERCE, JAMES and his wife ELIZABETH had several children, HANWELL, MILES, FLORIANA & FANNY PIERCE, all born by (1750) 3-393.

PIERCE, JOHN and wife SARAH were the parents of COPELAND, ELIZABETH, THOMAS and BARNAB all born by (1725) 3-393; he either married second wife, or another JOHN and MARY were parents of JOSEPH PIERCE who married DANAIS NIXON (Daughter of ZACHARIAH NIXON) in (1699) on Little River 3-408; JOHN whose wife was SARAH died leaving will in (1727) mentioning children MARY, COPELAND, ELIZABETH, THOMAS, HANNAH and their grandfather CHAPMAN and his brother in law PETER JONES 1-68; a JOHN witnessed the will of JOHN NORCOM in (1745) 1-133.

PIERCE, JOSEPH, was the brother in law of JOHN WILLIAMS who died in (1727) 1-63; JOSEPH of PERQUIMANS died in (1736) leaving will in which he mentioned wife ALICE, son THOMAS, daughters MIRIAM and REBECCA, brother THOMAS and brother in law PETER JONES, Executor 1-66; the daughter REBECCA PIERCE was born in (1729-30) 3-393; JOSEPH PIERCE and DANIEL WRIGHT refused to serve on the highways about (1701) HENRY NORMAN surveyor, MILES MINGE & ROBERT JONES did not refuse 3-141.

PIERCE, MARY was the wife of JAMES SKINNER and the daughter of JOHN PIERCE and she died in (1741) 3-396.

PIERCE, MILES was the son of JAMES PIERCE and his wife ELIZABETH 3-393.

PIERCE, PHILIP married LYDIA CUTPEPPER, and they were the grandparents of BISHOP GEORGE P. PIERCE of the M. E. Church, of GEORGIA 1-637.

PIERCE, REBECCA, was the daughter of JOSEPH PIERCE who died (1736) 1-66; in (1715) a REBECCA PIERCE was witness to a deed of one GEORGE FORTICE to THOMAS HORTON, and HENRY HORTON was also a witness 1-293.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1722) was granted 364 acres adjoining the lands of EDWARD PORTER; and in (1727) 119 acres on YAPPIN RIVER and ALBEMARLE SOUND 1-11; he was assessed tithes on 300 acres in PERQUIMANS before 1700 1-301; he and THOMAS BARROW signed a petition by some members of the House of Burgesses to the GOVERNOR and COUNCIL probably before the year (1700) 3-74, 3-75; while WILLIAM WILKINSON was Speaker he signed as a member of the House of Burgesses (before 1704) with EDWARD SMITH, THOMAS and JOHN BLOUNT & COALITION 3-60; THOMAS LONG and THOMAS PIERCE were called "brothers in law" in the will of SARAH LONG of PERQUIMANS in (1716) 1-83; he was a collector of Quit Rents from MITCHELL MCANIELL as early as (1695) 3-270; in (1691) his wife was MARY and they had a son JOHN PIERCE who was born that year 3-217; and they had a son THOMAS PIERCE born in (1693) 3-219; THOMAS PIERCE and FRANCIS PIERCE in (1727) witnessed a deed from WILLIAM HANCOCK, JR. to JOHN HARRISON 2-444; in (1722) THOMAS PIERCE JR. had acted as a Deputy Collector of the Revenue for JOHN BLOUNT 1-445; THOMAS PIERCE JR. and MARY COPELAND were married in (1715) 3-393; THOMAS PIERCE received a land grant in (1722) adjoining THOMAS PORTER 1-11; THOMAS sold lands to JOHN PIERCE, known as the GOOSE FORD in (1740) adjoining JOHN FALCONER, with JOHN JOHNSON and SARAH PIERCE as witnesses 3-134; in (1716) THOMAS PIERCE JR. bought lands from MARY SIMONS the relict of NICHOLAS SIMONS 1-625; and in the year (1732) he bought lands from THOMAS MARY 2-452; THOMAS PIERCE and wife MARY had a son JOSEPH PIERCE born in (1705) 3-376; he and JOHN PIERCE were witnesses about (1735) 3-131; in (1733) a THOMAS PIERCE was the god son of EDWARD ORRICK 1-64; his will was proven in (1723) in which he named sons THOMAS and JOHN and wife MARY; son JOHN'S three children, daughter MARY JONES, his son JOSEPH, grandson THOMAS PIERCE, grand-daughter MARY, daughter SARAH and son in law PETER JONES 1-69.

PIERCE, GEORGE received a grant of land (1694) 1-5.

PIERCE, "GRANDFATHER" mentioned in will of JOHN MOY 1(1735) 1-62.

PIE, SAMUEL and his wife JANE (1701) 2-300; he left will in (1719) names wife JEAN and his children JOHN, SAMUEL, BENJAMIN, SUSANNAH & ANN 1-68.

PILAND, GEORGE received a grant of land in (1753) on SAMUEL SWAMP 1-50.

PILAND, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1736) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN SHEPARD, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HANCOCK adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-460; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HANCOCK 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HANCOCK FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PILKINGTON, SARAH, married SEYMOUR PILKINGTON; she was a sister of EDWARD PORTER; CHOWAN who died in (1737); her sister ELIZABETH married first THOMAS PIERCE and second DR. PATRICK MAIZE 1-133.

PILKINGTON, SEYMOUR, and DR. PATRICK MAIZE mentioned in the will of JOSEPH PORTER in (1734) who calls DR. MAIZE his brother in law, and EDWARD PORTER his brother 1-67.

PINER, PETER, of CURRITUCK left will in (1717) and names wife SOPHIA, sons JOEL, HENRY, NATHAN, daughters SOPHIA BARRIS, MARY, CHER, ESTHER, ABIE and KEZIAH and JOSEPH PARKER; William BRAY, JOSEPH STELL and BEN BRAY witnesses 1-365.

PINKETT, KLEANOR, left will in BRANTFORD (17 with WILLIAM DANIEL PINKETT and THOMAS PINKETT, Executors; they were her sons she had daughter HANNAH and a son ZACHARIAH PINKETT; son in law WILLIAM MOORE granddaughter RACHEL CLARK 1-367.

PINKETT, WILLIAM DANIEL, is called "my wife grandson" in the will of WILLIAM DANIEL (1741) 1-198.

PIPERIN, ISAAC, left will in GATES COUNTY in (1837) and says that his son JOHN D. PIPIERIN is contemplating marriage into MS. KLOPE PIERCE'S family in Virginia 2-47.

PIPERIN, JOHN sold lands to JONES HAYS which had bought from JOSEPH BARTLEY in (1736) the witnesses were ISAAC WILLIAMS, MOSES ODON JR. and MOSES ODON, JR. 3-135; he and his wife SARAH sold lands to CHARLES (A) which adjoining ALEXANDER CARTER in (173 2-451; JOHN sold lands to JOHN PIPERIN J which had been patented by CHARLES SWIT HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, Va., in (1733) and witnessed by HENRY GOODMAN, WILLIAM BENNIE STOKER DANIEL 2-609.

PIPITS, DOZIER, was son in law of EDWARD JAY who left will (1720) 1-56.

POINTER, RICHARD is mentioned in the will of WILLIAM SWAIN in (1810) 2-545.

POISON, EDWARD, married MRS. FOSTER ELLIOTT relict of LEWIS ELLIOTT in (1701) with GEORGE JAMES COLEB, Justice of the PEACE 3-410.

POINTER, HENRY left will in (1800) names wife SUSAN and his former wife's son WILLIAM JONES, shows relation to the STEPHENS or ENOS FAMILY of Gloucester County, Virginia 3-344.

POKE, THOMAS, listed as a COLONEL in the 80th CAROLINA Continental Line 1-419.

POKE, WILLIAM listed as a MAJOR in the 80th CAROLINA Continental Line 1-424.

POLOCK, OTLEY and THOMAS POLOCK were the sons in laws of SAMUEL SOUTHER 1-72; OTLEY was the guardian of the estate of (RE) WEST the orphan of ROBERT WEST in HENRY in (1771) 3-450; he was a JUSTICE in HENRY in (1767) 3-445; division of the set and names of heirs in (1764) 2-268; genealogical note relating to the POLLOCK FAM at bottom of page 1-65; will of OTLEY POLOCK proved (1751) names heirs 1-65.

Pierce

1. John Pierce b 4-16-1643, son of John & Elizabeth
 Pierce m ca 1668 Mary Scott, dt Joseph, (d 10-31-1685)
 and Mary (d 2-24-1681 1/2) Scott. Mary (Scott) Pierce
 m/2 10-15-1683 Wm Bundy as his second wife.
 She married 3rd 1692 Nicholas Simons.

~~1. John Pierce m Sarah (Copeland?)~~

2. Thomas Pierce m Mary

" John Pierce 1672 m

3. Joseph Pierce 1674 m Samaris Nixon

4. Deborah 3-5-1678

5. Rebecca 6-9-1680 m Francis Nixon

6. Mary 3-27-1683 m ——— Smith
 Single Bundy b ca 168- m 1711 Mary Jones
 Isaac Smith

(In her will Mary (Scott) Bundy / Nicholas
 names her dt Sarah (Bundy) Pierce) gdt
 Mary Jones

- ① 2. Thomas Pierce (John) b 7-8-1669 will dated 12-11-1732
 m ca 1690 Mary (Chapman)

6. John 1691 m Sarah Copeland

7. Thomas 1693 m Mary Copeland

8. Ann

9. Mary m Peter Jones

10. Sarah 8-25-1722 m Dec. Sutton

11. Joseph m Anne

John 6-24-1722
 Peter 1-27-1726
 m 1748 Sarah
 Mary 4-24-1729
 Ther 9-14-1735
 Isaac 1-29-1733

Please
 send these
 to Betty
 & Rich
 return

dated 9-19-1732
 up 7-14-1724
 Will Mary Simons names
 grandch. John - Ther - Sarah
 & Joseph, Pierce - gdt Mary Jones
 gdt Sarah, Pierce & Mary Smith

(1-3) Joseph Pierce (John) b 1674 d 11-16-1705
at Little River
m or 5-11-1699 ¹⁶ Samaris Nixon, dt Zacharia¹⁶ &
Elizabeth (Page) Nixon. [Samaris (Nixon)
Pierce m/2 Richard Ratcliff, son of
Richard and Elizabeth (? Olland) Ratcliff.
By her m/2 Samaris had issue:

(1-4) Rebecca Pierce (John) b 6-9-1680 m 4-5-1722 in a
public meeting of
as his m/2 Francis Jones b friends in
Perquimans
son of Francis & Priscilla Jones
Francis was first married to Margaret (Bogue)
Larance by whom he had issue:

(1-5) Deborah or ^{Mary} ~~Rebecca~~ Pierce (John) m — Smith
Grandchildren are named in grandmothers
will
(a) Mary Smith
(b) Isaac Smith

(2-6) John (Thomas, John) b 1691 will dated 10-9-1726 w/2
2-9-1726 m ca 1715 Sarah (? Copeland, dt of
Thomas & Eliza (Takerer) Copeland) Sarah (? Copeland)
Pierce m/2 ²⁻² Joseph Barrow
Barrow

2/6 cont'd.

- i Mary 3-11-1716. m 6-4-1736 James Skinner
- ii Copeland 5-11-1719
- iii Elizabeth 1721/1739 b 5-11-1721
- 10 iv Thomas 1722/3 b 2-11-1722/3
- v Hannah 1725 b 3-25-1725
- vi Sarah 1727 (3 ch "in excess" in J. C.)
- ~~For~~ John Barrow b 9-30-1730
- Alpha " b 6-20-1735
- Ann " m 1755 Thos White

2/7

Thomas Pierce (Thos. John) b 9-24-1693 will dated 4-6-1755 up Oct et 1756 m ¹⁷¹⁹ Mary Copeland

- i John Pierce 1718/1747 b 2-16-1720
- 11 ii Mary ⁹⁻³⁻ 1722 m Phineas Nixson
- 12 iii Sarah 1725 m John Morris
- 13 iv Jeremiah m Robert Newby
- 14 v Rejiah 1730 m Nathan Newby
- 15 vi Kervan, Apprick 1737 m Cornelius Moore

Peter & Mary Jones
 John 6 24 1722
 Peter 1 27 1726
 Mary 4 24 1729 m Jeremiah Newby
 Alice 9 14 1733- m 1735-3m
 David 1 29 1738

2/8

Mary (Thos John) b m 7-1-1720 / / / /
 Peter Jones. Mary Jones was named in

m 1750

father's will & Peter Jones an Executor
 Thomas Jones b 9-14-1735 - m 1775 Margaret (White) Jones
 Joseph Newby → Mary Jones b 4 24 1729 (Will. Perg. — 19 1736)

2/9

Joseph (Thos. John) b 1704 d 1736 m 2-14-1729
 Reine ————— 1736

- Rebecca ²⁻²⁸ b 1729 m Perg 1743 Wm Wilson
- " Mouram b 1731/2 m 1749 John Chaney
- Thomas Pierce b 1734/5

(6)
10 Thomas (John, Thos, John) b 1722/3 ^{ca} John & Sarah (? Copeland) Pierce married 1744 Isabel (Hewsey) Britchard; relict Benjamin Britchard. Isabel was perhaps the dt of Gabriel and Mary (Jones) Newby and first on May have been to John Hewsey son of Patrick & Sarah (May) Hewsey.

(7) 11 Mary Pierce (Thos, Thos, John) b 1722 ^{ca 1748} dt Thomas & Mary Pierce, m at Pasquettank as his second wife Phineas Nixon, b 1-9-1710 d. (will dated 11-10-1771 wps 3-11-1772) son of Zacharias & Elizabeth (Symons) Nixon
(a) Pierce Nixon b 5-20-1749 m Wilkes MH 12-16-1770
Benish Smith dt John & Rachel (White) Smith
+ their issues: 1. Joseph b 1771
2. Rachel b 1773 m 1789 Joshua Newby ^{son of} _{with} _{daughter}
3. Thomas b 1776 4. Mary b 1779
5. Wm b 1781 6. Jacob b 1784
(f) Barnaby Nixon b 11-23-1751 m ca 1780 Sarah (d 1794) at Beantwater MH — issues:
1. Samual b 3-21-1781 2. David b 12-7-1785

(7) - 11 cont'd

(c) Hannah Nixon b 9-23-1757 d 1785 ltr 6-17-1778

Aaron Cosand (Aaron m/2 1788 Sarah
Ratliff, a widow & children) - issue:

1. Benjamin Cosand ¹⁸¹² m/1 Mary Jordan
(issue m/1 - Sarah, Martha, Margaret)
m/2 1819 Peninah Pritchard (issue -
Joseph Cosand)

(d) Gemina Nixon b 2-6-1755 d 12-15-1791

m 2-4-1778 John Inneblood, son of David,
- issue:

Poplar Grove MH Indians

1. Phineas Inneblood m' 1826 Elizabeth Overman
b 5-16-1826 at Charles & Mary (Albertson)
Overman
2. Nathan
3. Mary
4. Rebecca
5. Sarah
6. Jesse

(e) Royal Nixon b 3-18-1760 ⁹⁻²¹⁻¹⁷⁸⁸ m John Henley

son of ~~John & Mary (Anderson) Henley~~
Jesse and (Mary?) Jones Henley (or Ann

(f) Phineas Nixon b 4-4-1763 m 7-16-1787 Milicent
Henley str of Jesse and Ann
- issue:

1. Jesse b 7-14-1788
2. Mary 5-27-1790
3. Gabriel b — m 1829 Mary Mendenhall
4. Phineas m 1840 Esther Jones

(1)

12

Sarah Pierce (Thos. Thos, John) b 1725
 dt Thomas & Mary m Perquimans
 March 1745 John Morris b 12-21-1716 (3d
 son of John & Mary (Synons) Morris

(7)

13

Gemina Pierce (Thos., Thos, John) b 8-21-1728
 d 11-26-1788 dt Thomas & Mary m 5-6-1748
 Robert Newby b 4-16-1724 d 2-1-1790 son of
 Francis & Huldah (Hennicutt) Newby —
 issue:

(a) Huldah Newby b 4-8-1749 d 12-15-1823

med 1-4-1769 Joseph Newby b ca 1745

d 9-27-1814 son of Samuel & Elizabeth (Sauders)

Newby — their issue: 1. Francis 1772/1795

2. Nathan b 1-17-1774 d 1819 m ca 1804 Pearl

Land (issue — Margaret, Samuel, Willis,

Mary, Nathan, Huldah) 3. Mary 1770/1807

m ca 1795 Joseph Moore (issue Francis,

Samuel, Ann) 4. Gemina b 2-11-1777

d 3-31-1813 m Joseph Elliott (issue

Peninah, Hague, Ephraim, Gemina)

5. Ann 1779/1843 6. Hugh 1781/1788

7. Robert 1784 8. Huldah b 1786 m Caleb
 Elliott (issue — Mary, Weyke)

9. Sarah 1788/1831 10. Joseph 1792/1845?

med Rachel (issue — Eliza, Henry, Martha, Weyke)

(7)

13 cont'd ¹ *gemma* (Pierce) Newby

(b) Mary Newby 12-20-1750 / 11-16-1792 m Geo.
Walton d 11-14-1789

(c) Thomas Newby 5-26-1753 / 5-5-1797 mrt 1-7-1778
Mary Saunders

(d) Sarah Newby 4-16-1755 / 5-30-1793
m. Aaron Cosand d 5-30-1793

(e) Nathan Newby ca 1758 / 5-18-1785 ? m Lydia
Moore d 1-23-1808

(f) Robert Newby b ca 1757 d Jan. 1795 m 1777
Mary Sanders (see (c) above)

(g) Wylke Newby b ca 1769 d ae 29 yrs 1-3-1798
dis med Piney Woods Mor 7-2-1794

(7)

14. Koziah Pierce (Thos., Thos., John) b 1730
dr of Thomas + Mary m/1 9-6-1751 Terquimans
Nathan Newby b ca 1725 / d 1762 son of Nathan
and Mary (Jones) Newby m/2 7-6-1763
Francis Nixon (wif Jan C 1773) s Zaccarias
+ Elizabeth (Nicholson) Nixon
m/3 7-5-1780 Samuel Brittain

(7)

14.

Reziah (Pierce) Newby / Nixon / Britlow

(a) Francis Newby m/1 1755 Elizabeth, at Matthew (Dare)

m/2 1778 Rachel ~~Britlow~~ ^{in 1781 Revival} ^{at Joseph + Mary (Wales)} ^{Wales} ^{issue}

- 1. Francis 2. Joseph 3. Nathan
- 4. Thomas 5. Reziah Britton 6. Patheria
- 7. Rachel 8. Elizabeth

(b) Mary Newby m 1772- Zachariah Newby ^{will 1794}

son of ~~Francis~~ ^{Mark} & Mourning (Sheeps) Newby
issue: 1. Mark 2. Nathan 3. Exum

(c) Millicent ? m 1779 as his second w
Joshua Foms, son of Foster & Martha Foms

(d) Sarah Newby

(e) John Nixon b ca 1764 m Elizabeth

(John Nixons will dated 4-5-1785 up July 1785: names wife Elizabeth, friend Hannah Moore, Aunt Keraubappuck Moore, brothers James, Daniel, Thomas and mother Reziah Britlow

(f) James Nixon m 7-24-1793 at MH near Newbegin Creek. Elizabeth Clary - relict w/m Clary - at Thomas Pritchard

(Elizabeth Pritchard m/1 ——— Nicholson
 " Nicholson m/2 1787 w/m Clary
 son of Barnes Clary
 " Clary m James Nixon Issue
 Rex
 Mary
 Elizabeth C.

⑦ 14 cont'd

(g) Samuel Nixon ? m Rachel
dt Margaret m 5-15-1816 Edmund White
son of Edmund + Mary (Merris) White
grandson Joseph White - gr grandson Lem +
Margaret (Scott) White

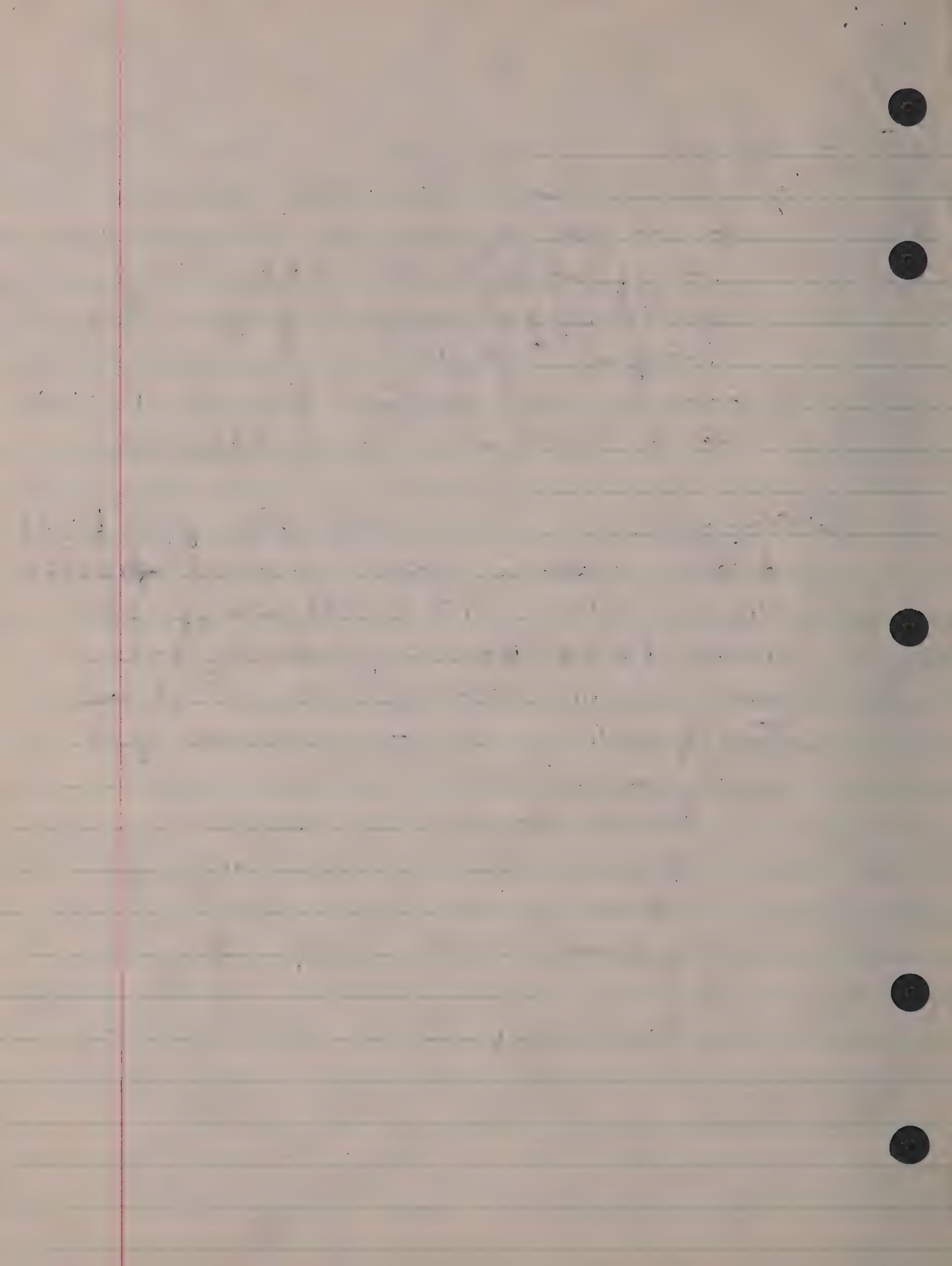
(h) Thomas Nixon, in his will dated 9-1-1794
names his brothers Samuel + James

⑦ (15) Kervanbappeuk Pierce (Thos, Thos. John) b 1737
d ¹⁰⁻⁵ 1802 dt Thomas + Mary married ^{Pers. 1757} after ~~1755~~

Cornelius Moore, b 3-19-1731 son of John
+ Mary (Ratcliff) Moore + grandson of Richard
+ Samaris (Nixon) Ratcliff. (Samaris (Nixon)
had first been m to Kervanbappeuk's great-
uncle Joseph Pierce.)

Cornelius Moore's name appears
frequently as a witness or as
executor of many of the wills
of Quaker relatives or friends.

No record found of issue.



James Pierce m Elizabeth — 17 d 2-6-1762
Hartwell b 1-22 1742-3
Miles b 2-23 1745-6
Florella b 1-9 - 1747-8
Jan (son) 5-2- 1750

Will dated 9-19-1743 July or ~~1740~~ 1762

Richard Pierce m Elizabeth

Wm

Jesse

Richard

John

Christopher

Jacob

Moses

James Pierce - Will 2/3/1762 April 1763
w Susannah

Sons Jan Miles eldest el. Hartwell
dts Kesiah Celia Florida

Exec Foster Yountsberry

? w James Gibson - John Gibson Amy Mandlin

Thomas Parice will 9-7-1772 Oct Ct 1772
m Miriam

Sons Joseph

John

David

Abner

Nathan

Wm

James

Exec — son Joseph — Francis Wright — Ralph Ditch

Test — Zach Jones, Jos. Ratliff — Aaron Moore

John Pierce b 16-1643 son of John + Elizabeth
m ca 1668
Mary Scott dt of Joseph (d 1685) and Mary (d 1681/2)
(Mary (Scott) Pierce m 12 10-15-1683 Wm Bundy) d 3-27 1692-
m 13

Thomas
b 7-8-1669
d 1756
m ca 1690
Mary (d 1742/3)

Deborah
b 3-5-1678
m 1722
Francis Toms
son of
Francis + Priscilla

Joseph
b 1674
d 1705
m 1699
Damaris Nixon
(dt Zachariah +
Elizabeth
Nixon)
b 1734

John
b 1672

John b 1691
m Sarah

(possibly dt of
John + Eliz (Taberer) Copeland
Sarah (? Copeland) Pierce
m 12 1729 Joseph Barrows

Thomas b 9-24-1693
d 2-12-1756

m ca 1718 Mary (? Copeland)

ANN

Mary
m 1720 Peter Jones

Sarah b 1724 d 1736

m 1722 Geo Sutton

Joseph b 1704 d 1736

m 1729 Alice

Mary b 3-11-1716

Copeland

Elizabeth 1721/1739

Thomas 1722/3

? m 1744 Isabel (Henley) Pritchard

? m 1744 Sarah 1725

Sarah 1727

John Barrow b 1730

John b 1674
d 1705
m 1699
Damaris Nixon
(dt Zachariah +
Elizabeth
Nixon)
b 1734

Damaris (Nixon)
Pierce m 12 11-9-1706
Richard Ratcliff b 1672
son of
Richard + Eliz (Outland) Ratcliff

Thomas Ratcliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m Mary Fletcher

Elizabeth 1707/1727

Mary b 1710

m 1729 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Hulda d ca 1720's

John 1718/1747

Mary 1722 m ca 1748
Phineas Nixon

Sarah 1725

m 1745 John Morris

Gemina b 1748

m 1748 Robt Newby

Rebecca b 1730

m 1751 Nathan Newby w 11

m 2 Francis Nixon

m 3 Pritchard

Reverend b 1737 d 1802

m Caroline Moore

Francis

Mary

Mellicent

Sarah

Ann Barrow m 1755 Thomas White

William " m ca 1755

Rebecca
b 6-9-1680
m 1722
Francis Toms
son of
Francis + Priscilla

Deborah
b 3-5-1678
m 1722
Francis Toms
son of
Francis + Priscilla

Thomas
b 7-8-1669
d 1756
m ca 1690
Mary (d 1742/3)

John b 1691
m Sarah

(possibly dt of
John + Eliz (Taberer) Copeland
Sarah (? Copeland) Pierce
m 12 1729 Joseph Barrows

Thomas b 9-24-1693
d 2-12-1756

m ca 1718 Mary (? Copeland)

ANN

Mary
m 1720 Peter Jones

Sarah b 1724 d 1736

m 1722 Geo Sutton

Joseph b 1704 d 1736

m 1729 Alice

Mary b 3-11-1716

Copeland

Elizabeth 1721/1739

Thomas 1722/3

? m 1744 Isabel (Henley) Pritchard

? m 1744 Sarah 1725

Sarah 1727

John Barrow b 1730

Rebecca
b 6-9-1680
m 1722
Francis Toms
son of
Francis + Priscilla

Deborah
b 3-5-1678
m 1722
Francis Toms
son of
Francis + Priscilla

Thomas
b 7-8-1669
d 1756
m ca 1690
Mary (d 1742/3)

John b 1691
m Sarah

(possibly dt of
John + Eliz (Taberer) Copeland
Sarah (? Copeland) Pierce
m 12 1729 Joseph Barrows

Thomas b 9-24-1693
d 2-12-1756

m ca 1718 Mary (? Copeland)

ANN

Mary
m 1720 Peter Jones

Sarah b 1724 d 1736

m 1722 Geo Sutton

Joseph b 1704 d 1736

m 1729 Alice

Mary b 3-11-1716

Copeland

Elizabeth 1721/1739

Thomas 1722/3

? m 1744 Isabel (Henley) Pritchard

? m 1744 Sarah 1725

Sarah 1727

John Barrow b 1730

Pierce

Please
send these
to Betty
Hew
return

1. John Pierce: b 4-16-1643, son of John + Elizabeth
Pierce m ca 1668 Mary Scott, dt Joseph, (d 10-31-1685)
and Mary (d 2-24-1681/2) Scott. Mary (Scott) Pierce
m/2 10-15-1683 Wm Bundy as his second wife.
She married 3rd 1692 Nicholas Simons.

~~1. John Pierce m Sarah (Copeland?)~~

2. Thomas Pierce m Mary

" John Pierce 1672 m

3. Joseph Pierce 1674 m Samaris Nixon

4. Deborah: 3-5-1678

5. Rebecca 6-9-1680 m Frances (m 1711)

6. Mary 3-27-1683 m — Smith
Sarah Bundy bca 168- m 1711 Mary Smith
Isabel Smith

(In her will Mary (Scott) Bundy / Nicholas
names her as Sarah (Bundy) Pierce) girth

Mary Jones

① 2. Thomas Pierce (John) b 7-8-1669 will dated 12-11-1732.
m ca 1690 Mary (? Chapman)

5 1 John 1691 m Sarah Copeland

7 11 Thomas 1693 m Mary Copeland

111 Ann

8 111 Mary m Peter Jones

v Sarah 8-25-1722 m Geo. Sutton

9 vi Joseph m Anne

Joshua 6-24-1722
Peter 1-27-1726
m 1748 Sarah
Shannon
Mary 4-24-1729
Thos 9-14-1735
Isaac 1-29-1733

Thomas

Ann Barrow m 1755 Stephen

Sarah 1721
John Barrow b 1730

(1-3)

Joseph Pierce (John) b 1674. d 11-16-1705
at Little River
m 5-11-1699 ¹⁶ Samaris Nixon, dt Zacharia &
Elizabeth (Page) Nixon. [Samaris (Nixon)
Pierce m/2 Richard Ratcliff, son of
Richard and Elizabeth (? Olland) Ratcliff.
By Rev m/2 Samaris had issue:

(1-4)

Rebecca Pierce (John) b 6-9-1680. m 4-5-1722 in a public meeting for friends in Perquimans
as his m/2 Francis Jones b
son of Francis & Pissella Jones;
Francis was first married to Margaret (Boque)
Larance by whom he had issue;

thp

(1-5)

Deborah or ~~Rebecca~~ Mary Pierce (John) m — Smith
Grandchildren are named in grandmothers
will

- (a) Mary Smith
- (b) Isaac Smith

(2-6)

John (Thomas, John) b 1691 will dated 10-9-1726 w/2
2-9-1726 m ca 1715 Sarah (? Copeland, dt of
Thomas & Eliz (Taberer) Copeland) Sarah (? Copeland)
Pierce m/2 1729 Joseph Barrow
Perq.

(2)6 cont'd.

- i Mary 3-11-1716 m 6-4-1736 James Skinner
- ii Copeland 5-11-1719
- iii Elizabeth 1721/1739 b 5-11-1721
- 10 iv Thomas 1722/3 b 2-11-1722/3
- v Hannah 1725 b 3-25-1725
- vi Sarah 1727 (3 ch "in error" in J.C.)
- ~~For~~ John Barrow b 7-30-1730
- Eupha " b 6-20-1735
- Rum " b m 1755 Thos White

? m Kaelat
Thomas

Thomas Pierce (Thos. John) b 9-24-1693 will dated 4-6-1755 up Oct et 1756 m ¹⁷¹⁹ Mary Copeland

- i John Pierce 1718/1747 b 2-16-1720
- 11 ii Mary ⁹⁻³⁻ 1722 m Phineas Newton
- 12 iii Sarah 1725 m John Morris
- 13 iv Jeremiah m Robert Newby
- 14 v Rejiah 1730 m Nathan Newby
- 15 vi Kervanthapprick 1737 m Cornelius Moore

Barrow m 1755 Thomas White

1 Peter & Mary Jones
John 6 24 1722
Peter 1 27 1726
Mary 4 24 1729 m Jesse Newby
Thos 9 14 1735 m Margaret (White) Jones
Dana 1 29 1738

(2)8 Mary (Thos John) b m 7-1-1720

Peter Jones. Mary Jones was named in father's will & Peter Jones an executor
Thomas Jones b 9-14-1735 - ? m 1775 Margaret (White) Jones
m 1750 Jesse Newby → Mary Jones b 4 24 1729 (Will - Pery. - 19 1736)

(2)9 Joseph (Thos. John) b 1704 d 1736 m 2-14-1729

- Reise 1736
- i Rebecca b ²⁻²⁸ 1729 m Pery 1743 Wm Wilson
- ii Miriam b 1731/2 m 1749 John Chaney
- iii Thomas Pierce b 1734/5

1725
1727
Hannah
Sarah

⑥- 10 Thomas (John, Thos, John) b 1722/3 s. John & Sarah (Copleland) Pierce married ^{presumably} 1744 Isabel (Newey) Britchard; relict Benjamin Britchard. Isabel was perhaps the dt of Gabriel and Mary (Jones) Newby and first on may have been to John Newey son of Patrick & Sarah (May) Newey.

⑦- 11 Mary Pierce (Thos, Thos, John) b 1722 at Thomas & Mary Pierce, m at Pasquotank as his second wife Phineas Nixon, b 1-9-1710 d. (will dated 11-10-1771 w.p. 3-11-1772) son of Zacharias & Elizabeth (Synons) Nixon
(a) Pierce Nixon b 5-20-1749 m Welles MA ¹²⁻¹⁶⁻¹⁷⁷⁰ Peninah Smith dt John & Rachel (White) Smith — their issue 1. Joseph b 1771 ¹²⁻²¹ 2. Rachel b 1773 m 1789 Joshua Newby ^{son of Joseph} 3. Thomas b 1776 to Mary b 1779 5. Wm b. 1781 6. Jacob b 1784
(b) Barnaby Nixon b 11-23-1751 m ca. 1780 Sarah (d 1799) at Blackwater MM — issue:
1. Samuel b 3-21-1781 2. David b 12-7-1785

(7) - 11 cont'd

(c) Hannah Nixon b 9-23-1757 d 1785 ltr 6-17-1778

m Aaron Cosand (Aaron m/2 1788 Sarah
Potliff, a widow & children) - issue:

1. Benjamin Cosand ¹⁸¹² m/1 Mary Jordan
(issue m/1 - Sarah, Martha, Margaret)
m/2 1819 Peninah Pritchard (issue -
Joseph Cosand)

(d) Lemina Nixon b 2-6-1755 d 12-15-1791

m 2-4-1778 John Inneblood, son of Daniel,
- issue:

1. Phineas Inneblood m 1826 Elizabeth Overman
b 5-16-1806 at Charles & Mary (Albertson)
Overman
2. Nathan
3. Mary
4. Rebecca
5. Sarah
6. Jesse

(e) Royal Nixon b 3-18-1760 ⁹⁻²¹⁻¹⁷⁸⁸ m John Hensley
son of ~~Joseph & Mary (Gibson) Hensley~~
Jesse and (Mary) (Jones) Hensley (or Ann)

(f) Phineas Nixon b 4-4-1763 m 9-16-1787 Millicent
Hensley ^{str of Jesse and Ann} - issue:

1. Jesse b 7-14-1788
2. Mary 5-27-1790
3. Gabriel b — m 1829 Mary Mendenhall
4. Phineas m 1840 Esther Jones

? m Rachel
Shenno

Ann Barron m 1755 Thomas White

1751
1755
1757Hannah
Sarah

(7)

12

Sarah Pierce (Thos. Thos, John) b 1725
dt Thomas & Mary m Perquimans
March 1745 John Morris b 12-21-1716 (?.d
son of John & Mary (Synous) Morris

(7)

13

Gemina Pierce (Thos., Thos, John) b 8-21-1728
d 11-26-1788 dt Thomas & Mary m 5-6-1748
Robert Newby b 4-16-1724 d 2-1-1790 son of
Francis & Huldah (Hennicutt) Newby —
issue:

(a) Huldah Newby b 4-8-1749 d 12-15-1823

med 1-4-1769 Joseph Newby b ca 1745

d 9-27-1814 son of Samuel & Elizabeth (Sauders)

Newby — their issue: 1. Francis 1772/1795

2. Nathan b 1-17-1774 d 1819 m ca 1804 Leah

Land (issue - Margaret, Samuel, Willis,

Mary, Nathan, Huldah) 3. Mary 1770/1807

m ca 1795 Joseph Moore (issue Francis,

Samuel, Ann) 4. Gemina b 2-11-1777

d 3-31-1813 m Joseph Elliott (issue

Peninah, Hague, Ephraim, Gemina)

5. Ann 1779/1843 6. Hugh 1781/1788

7. Robert 1784 8. Huldah b 1786 m Caleb
Elliott (issue - Mary, Weyke)

9. Sarah 1788/1831 10. Joseph 1792/1845?

med Rachel (issue - Eliza, Henry, Martha, Weyke)

13 contd *gemina* (Pierce) Newby

(b) Mary Newby 12-20-1756 / 11-16-1792 m. Geo. Walton d 11-14-1789

(c) Thomas Newby 5-26-1753 / 5-5-1797 m. 1-7-1778 Mary Saunders

(d) Sarah Newby 4-16-1755 / 5-30-1793 m. Aaron Casand d 5-30-1793

(e) Nathan Newby ca 1758 / 5-18-1785 ? m Lydia Moore d 1-23-1808

(f) Robert Newby b ca 1757 d Jan. 1795 m 1777 Mary Sanders (see (c) above)

(g) Wylke Newby b ca 1769 d ae 29 yrs 1-3-1798 dis med Pinery Woods 1707 7-2-1794

14. Raziah Pierce (Thos., Thos., John) b 1730
dt of Thomas + Mary m/1 9-6-1751 Terquimans
Nathan Newby b ca 1725 / d 1762 son of Nathan
and Mary (Jones) Newby m/r 7-6-1763
Francis Nixon (wif. Jan. Ct 1773) s Zaccarias
+ Elizabeth (Nicholson) Nixon
m/3 7-5-1780 Samuel Brittain

m. Robert
Thomas

Ann Barrow m 1755 Thomas Estlin

Sarah 1721
John Barrow b 1730

14. Regiah (Pierce) Newby / Nixon / Pritlow
- (a) Francis Newby m/1 1755 Elizabeth Jordan, at Matthew (Pare)
 m/2 1778 Rachel ~~Wentlow~~ - issue:
 1. Francis 2. Joseph 3. { Nathan m/1781 Benjamin, Cordeane
 4. Thomas 5. Regiah Sutton 6. Patheria
 7. Rachel 8. Elizabeth
 (b) Mary Newby m 1772 Zachariah Newby ^{wife} 1794
 son of ~~Francis~~ Mark & Mourning (Sheeps) Newby
 issue: 1. Mark 2. Nathan 3. Exum
 (c) Millicent ? m 1779 ⁹⁻¹⁻ as his second w
 Joshua Jones, son of Foster & Martha Jones
 (d) Sarah Newby

(e) John Nixon b ca 1764 m Elizabeth
 (John Nixon's will dated 4-5-1785, up July Ct)
 1785: names wife Elizabeth, friend Hannah 5
 Moore, Aunt Kerandappuck Moore,
 brothers James, Daniel, Thomas and
 mother Regiah Pritlow

(f) James Nixon m 7-24-1793 at MH near
 Newbegin Creek. Elizabeth Clary - relict
 Wm Clary - at Thomas Pritchard

(Elizabeth Pritchard m/1 ——— Nicholson
 " Nicholson m/2 1787 Wm Clary
 son of Barnes Clary
 " Clary m James Nixon Issue
 Rex
 Mary
 Elizabeth C.

14 cont'd

(g) Samuel Nixon ? m Rachel
 dr Margaret m 5-15-1816 Edmund White
 son of Edmund + Mary (Mervin) White
 grandson Joseph White - gr grandson Lem +
 Margaret (Scott) White

m Rachel
 Thomas

(h) Thomas Nixon, in his will dated 9-1-1794
 names his brothers Samuel + James

7

(15) Kervanbappeck Pierce (Thos, Thos. John) b 1737
¹⁰⁻⁵ d 1802 dr Thomas + Mary married ^{Percy. 1757} after 1755

Cornelius Moore b 3-19-1731 son of John
 + Mary (Ratcliff) Moore + grandson of Richard
 + Samaris (Nixon) Ratcliff. (Samaris (Nixon)
 had first been m to Kervanbappeck's great-
 uncle Joseph Pierce)

Cornelius Moore's name appears
 frequently as a witness or as
 executor of many of the wills
 of Quaker relatives or friends.

No record found of issue.

Ann Barrow m 1755 Thomas White

John Barrow b 1730

James Pierce m Elizabeth — (d 2-6-1762

Hartwell b 1-22 1742-3

Miles b 2-23 1745-6

Florella b 1-9 - 1747-8

Jan (son) 5-2- 1750

in Rachel
Thomas

Will dated 9-19-1743 July 4th 1762

Richard Pierce m Elizabeth

Wm

Jesse

Richard

John

Christopher

Jacob

Moses

Ann Barrow m 1755 Thomas Lister
1755 1757

James Pierce - Will 2/3/1762 April 1763

w Susannah

Sons Jan

Miles

eldest ch. Hartwell

daughters

Reiah

Celia

Florida

Exec Foster Yountsberry

? w James Gibson - John Gibson Amy Mandlin

John Barrow b 1730
1751

Thomas Pearce will 9-7-1772 Oct Ct 1772
m Miriam

Sons Joseph.

John

David

Abner

Nathan

Wm

James

Exec - son Joseph - Francis Wright - Ralph Ditch

Test - Zach Jones, Jos. Ratliff - Aaron Moore

John Pierce b 16-1643 son of John + Elizabeth

m ca 1668

Mary Scott dt of Joseph (d 1685) and Mary (d 1681/2)

(Mary (Scott) Pierce m/2 10-15-1683 Wm Bundy) d 3-27 1692-
m/3

Thomas

b 1678-8-1669

d 1756

m ca 1690

Mary (d 1742/3)

John

b 1672

Joseph

b 1674

d 1705

m 1699

Damaris Nixon

(dt Zachariast

Elizabeth

Nixon)

b

d 1734

Damaris (Nixon)

Pierce m/2 11-9-1706

Richard Rateliff b 1672

Son of

Richard + Eliza (Outland) Rateliff

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Mary b 1710

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Mary b 1710

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Deborah

b 9-5-1678

d 1705

m 1699

Damaris Nixon

(dt Zachariast

Elizabeth

Nixon)

b

d 1734

Damaris (Nixon)

Pierce m/2 11-9-1706

Richard Rateliff b 1672

Son of

Richard + Eliza (Outland) Rateliff

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Mary b 1710

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Mary b 1710

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Rebecca

b 6-9-1680

m 1732

Francis Toms

Son of

Francis + Priscilla

Mary

b 3-27-1683

d 1705

m 1699

Damaris Nixon

(dt Zachariast

Elizabeth

Nixon)

b

d 1734

Damaris (Nixon)

Pierce m/2 11-9-1706

Richard Rateliff b 1672

Son of

Richard + Eliza (Outland) Rateliff

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Mary b 1710

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Mary b 1710

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Mary

b 3-27-1683

d 1705

m 1699

Damaris Nixon

(dt Zachariast

Elizabeth

Nixon)

b

d 1734

Damaris (Nixon)

Pierce m/2 11-9-1706

Richard Rateliff b 1672

Son of

Richard + Eliza (Outland) Rateliff

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Mary b 1710

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Mary b 1710

m 1749 John Moore

Sarah b 1714

m 1734 Thomas Winslow

Elizabeth d ca 1720's

Thomas Rateliff d 1728

Joseph b 1719

m 1749 John Moore

HUSBAND: JOHN PIERCE *

Birth.....abt. 1645.....Place.....North Carolina.....
Chr.....1682.....
Death.....
Burial.....
Father.....
Mother (Maiden Name).....
Mar.....
Other Wives (if any).....

WIFE: MARY SCOTT

Birth.....abt. 1647.....Place.....North Carolina.....
Chr.....
Death.....3 Oct. 1739.....Place.....
Burial.....
Father.....Joseph Scott.....
Other Paa. (if any).....(2) William Bundy (3) Nicholas Simons (prob. Comerd. 22 May 1692).....

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?
N. C. Abst. wills.
.....
.....
.....
.....

Name and address of person submitting this sheet:
Abraham Bundy
St. George, Utah.
.....
St. George
Center
Ward

HUSBAND'S Name (Full) John Pierce Mary Scott

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND:

Baptized.....15 SEP 1945.....
Endowed.....29 JUL 1946.....
Heir.....Abraham Bundy
Relat onship of Heir.....rel.i.l.

WIFE:

Baptized.....16 Nov. 1938.....
Endowed.....22 Dec. 1938.....
Sealed-to Husband.....28 MAR 1953 EG
Heir.....Abraham Bundy
Relat onship of Heir.....rel.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			State or Country	DIED			MARRIED	BAPTIZED	ENDOWED	SEALED TO PARENTS
		Day	Mo.	Yr.	Town	County			Day	Mo.	Yr.				
F	1 Thomas Pierce *	8 Jul.	1669					N. C.				Date To Mary	05 SEP 1945	14 FEB 1946	28 MAR 1953
M	2 John Pierce	29 Jun.	1672					"				Date To	05 SEP 1945	06 FEB 1946	28 MAR 1953
M	3 Joseph Pierce	8 Jan.	1674					"				Date To 11 AUG. 1699 To Dumaris Nixon	05 SEP 1945	05 MAR 1946	
F	4 Deborah Pierce	5 Mar.	1678		Berkley, Perquimans			"	7 Nov.	1678/9		Date To	CHILD	CHILD	28 MAR 1953
F	5 Rebecca Scott Pierce *	9 Aug.	1680		"	"		"				Date To Francis Toms	18 SEP 1945	23 JAN 1945	28 MAR 1953
F	6 Mary Pierce	7 May	1682		"	"		"				Date To Peter Scott	18 SEP 1945	14 FEB 1946	28 MAR 1953
7												Date To			
8												Date To			
9												Date To			
10												Date To			
11												Date To			
12												Date To			
13												Date To			
14												Date To			
15												Date To			

and was later moved out on the main road, and is still standing, as part of a barn, owned by Mrs. Jack Trueblood, formerly Jessop. Wells Meeting house was used as a public school house after its abandonment by the Quakers, & was known by the name of "Jessops School house." Mary Mayo here named was a dau of Edward Mayo (son of Edward) who m Mary Clare (d of Timothy). Thomas Jessop from whom descent can be traced. m 1st Jane (widow of Joseph Robinson) dau of Timothy Clare, before Nov 10, 1724, and 2d Mary Ann Martin (d of John of Pasq Co). He died in Perq county before 15, 10mo 1744. Division of his Estate on that date, shows: Wife Mary Admix, children: Thomas (2) Joseph, Nunden (part) Elizabeth, Jonathan, & Enoch Jessop, each a part.

Jonathan Jessop was Constable in Perq, July 9, 1766.

The Quaker records of Perq, now at Guilford College, would no doubt throw much light on this family. From that source the following was copied:

Jessop, Jesse, m Sarah———issue: 1 Martin, b 17, 12mo 1822—2 Miriam, b 21, 3mo 1825—3 Sarah (d of Jesse, & wife Mary); b 6, 1mo 1828—4 Jonathan, b 17, 9mo 1829.

Sarah wife of Jesse Jessop died 21, 6mo 1825.

Miriam, d of Jesse, & Sarah, died 17, 5mo 1825.

Jonathan, s of Jesse, & Mary, died 6, 10mo 1830.

Mary wife of Jesse, died 7, 9mo 1831.

Thomas Jessop (son of Thomas) (1) died 14, 12mo 1818.

Rachel Jessop (wife of Thomas) died 3, 3mo 1830.

Anna (dau of above) died 29, 12mo 1831.

Jessop, Joshua (son of Thomas dec'd of Perq) m Rachel Evans, (d of Joseph) 19, 5mo 1819, at Suttons Creek.

Thomas, will Perq, p Feb 1819, Sons: Joshua, & Jesse dau's: Elizabeth Lacey, Mary Hollowell, Anna, & Margaret Jessop, son Thomas, wife Rachel.

Jessop, Rachel, will Perq, p May 1824. Dau's: Margaret Saunders, Mary Hollowell, Ann Jessop, son Joshua, son Jesse, son-in-law Joseph Lacey.

Jessop, Timothy, will Perq, p May 1805. Wife Miriam, child in esse, sister Peninah, and her two children: Thomas, & Mary Willard.

JONES

As everyone knows there are Jones, and then Jones. While it is extremely difficult to decide with absolute certainty the descent of any line of this numerous family, and one is often very much confused by their many Johns, & Peters, yet we can with good grace give the various Peters in Perq with well founded authority. They are well defined on the records, but no mention is made of the place from which they came.

Jones, Peter (1) died in Perq Aug 4, 1679. As he made no will, nothing further can be found. It seems reasonable to suppose that the next by that name was his son. Also it seems probable that there was some connection by marriage, or otherwise, between the Jones' family, & Robert Beasley, where said Peter Jones was buried. He was probably one of the Peter Jones descended from Abraham Jones, of Va, but there is no positive proof of this fact.

RECORDS OF DEEDS

(2) Jones, Peter (2) Peter (1), m Elizabeth———Issue: 1 Rebecca b Mar 14, 1694—2 William, b Sept 28, 1697—3 Peter, b May 7, 1700. Peter Jones, m 2d Mary Overman, issue: Elizabeth, Margaret, Sarah, John, Hannah, & Mary.

His will p in Perq, April 1752, names children: John, to whom he bequeathed "plantation whereon I now live" & land at "Mile Branch." To son William he left 170a, son Peter "plantation whereon I now live" dau's: Mary, Hannah, & Margaret Jones, Sarah Sutton, Rebecca Denman, gr-son Thomas Sherwood, Exrs son John, & dau Mary.

The division of Mary Jones estate (d of Peter) Jan 1, 1758, makes plain the fact that he had two wives. Heirs of Mary Jones dec'd:

Rebecca Denman, "sister of the half blood."

William Jones, "brother of the half blood."

Peter Jones, "brother of the half blood."

Elizabeth Sherwood, "sister of the whole blood."

Margaret Henby, "sister of the whole blood."

Sarah Sutton, "sister of the whole blood."

Hannah Hinds, "sister of the whole blood."

John Jones, "brother of the whole blood."

By this division the marriages of the daughters are disclosed.

(3) Jones, Peter (3) Peter (2) Peter (1), m Mary Pierce (d of Thomas) (See Pierce) issue: son———b Aug 24, 1723—2 Peter, b Mch 27, 1726—3 Mary, b June 24, 1727—4 Isaac, b Mch 29, 1733—5 Thomas, b Jan 14, 1735—6 Zachariah, b Nov 25, 1740—7 Mahachy, b Oct 1, 1745. (The 1st son probably Zephaniah named in will.)

(2) Jones, William (1) Peter (1), m Priscilla Toms (d of Francis Jr, & Margaret Boge) issue: William, b Apl 27, 1732, d Mch 20, 1753, age 19 years. He was living when his father made his will, p in Perq, April 1752, naming, son William, dau Elizabeth Barber, & Rebeckah Jones, Exrs: Peter Jones (brother) & Moses Barber (son-in-law). As this son died the following year in young manhood, it seems probable that he died unmarried, therefore we are led to believe that William Jones had no male descendants in Perq.

Jones, Peter (3) will Perq p April 1753. Sons: Thomas, Zephaniah, Zachariah, Malachy (land on Mile Branch) dau Mary, wife Mary, gr-son Joseph Jones. Peter Jones Estate was divided Aug 1, 1758, among the several heirs; James Elliott received £31-11-9 "in Right of his wife Mary," Zephaniah, & Malachi Jones same.

The division of Mary Jones Estate, July 1758, a "part to Joseph Jordan, in right of his ward Joseph Jones," other heirs: Thomas Jones, James Elliott "in right of his wife" Zephaniah Jones, Malachi, & Zachariah Jones, each a part. In this division Thomas Jones is said to be the "eldest son of Mary Jones, who died intestate" April 18, 1758.

Thomas Jones m Sarah———issue Elizabeth, b Dec 26, 1730.

Mary Jones, (d of Peter, & wife Anne) b Aug 17, 1754.

Ann Jones (d of Mary Beesley, widow) m Peter Albertson, Aug 27, 1701.

(5) Jones, Joseph (1), (gr-son of Peter 3d) became a Quaker, and his issue is given in their records. He m Mary———"at Little River Meeting

house" 2, 3mo 1768, issue: 1 Margaret, b 9, 12mo 176—2 Sarah, b 15, 2mo 177—3 Elizabeth, b 9, 11mo 177—4 Miriam, b 9, 8mo 1777—5 Huldah, b 15, 11mo 1779, m ————Bundy, d 1, 2mo 1811—6 Joshua, b 6, 1mo 1782—7 Joseph (2), b 17, 1mo 1786, d 22, 11mo 1808—8 Mary, b 18, 1mo 1788—9 Charles b 9, 10mo 1791, m Nancy Willis, 19, 1mo 1811—
 Jones, Joshua, m Pleasant Hasket (d of John) "at Suttons Creek" 13, 7mo 1806. He died without issue, will 1814, wife Pleasant, brother Charles. Pleasant (Hasket) Jones m 2d———Jordan. (See her fathers will, p 1818.)

Jones, Joseph, will p in Perq, May 1819. Son Joseph H. Jones, dau's: Mary Jones, & Margaret Trueblood, sons: Joshua, & Charles Exrs.

Jones, Joseph (2) Joseph (1) m Mary———issue: 1 Joseph (3), b 22, 11mo 1803—2 Huldah Bundy Jones, b 1, 2mo 1811. Mary Jones died 14, 10mo 1813.

Mary Jones, wife of Joseph (1) died———1803.

Jones, Malachi (1) Peter (3) Peter (2) Peter (1) d. s. p. Will p in Perq, Jan 1777. Nephews: Joseph Jones, Nathan Elliott, William Jones (s of Zephaniah) Joshua Jones (s of Thomas) niece Mary Jones (d of Thomas) Exrs wife, brother Thomas, & Caleb White.

Jones, William, will p in Perq, Aug 1794, Wife Ann, dau's: Sarah, Mary, & Margaret, sons: Josiah & Thomas. He lies buried at the Jones farm across "Jones Bottom" near Hertford.

Jones, Miriam (parents not named) m Thomas Nixon (both of Perq) 13, 10 mo 1806.

Jones, Thomas, m Margaret Toms, 5, 4mo 1775. (Weilsees).

Jones, William, m Mary Gilbert, 3, 6mo 1737.

Jones, William (s of John) m Jane Albertson, 7, 8mo 1741.

Jones, William, m Rebecca Wiley, Sept 1, 1790.

Jones, Josiah, m Betsey Standin, Nov 3, 1793.

Thomas Jones, will p in Perq, April 1788. Sons: Thomas, William, Zachariah, daus Mary Newby, & Sarah Jones, wife Margaret (nee Toms).

This Thomas Jones was evidently the father of William, of Jones Farm across "Jones Bottom" whose will was p Aug 1794, he being son of Peter (3) and Mary Pierce.

JORDAN

Samuel Jordan arrived at Jamestown with Sir George Somers fleet, 1609. Samuel *Gourden* of Charles City Co, "an ancient planter, who hath abode 9 years in this colony and his wife Cicily, who hath abode 2 years in the colony" received a Patent for 450a in three plantations, part adj John Rolfe (Surry Co) 2pt "abouts the great River, upon a Swamp, adj Martins hope, and 3d pt near Sandys, south upon Ye Great River" Sept 10, 1620. This land lay in the "Territory of Great Weyonoke" and was already planted. Samuel Jordan represented Charles City Co, in the House of Burgesses 1619. He settled at a place called "Jordons Journey" in the present confines of Prince George Co Va, and fortified his house, called "Beggars Bush" and defied the Indians during the massacre of Mar 22, 1622. His wife Sisley arrived in Va, in the Swan, Aug 1610, age 24 years. Among those living at Jordans Journey, Feb 16, 1623 are found, Cicily Jordan, and two children:

Mary age 3, and Margaret age 1, born in Virginia. Cicily Jordan m soon after 1632. Capt William Farrar. Samuel Jordan was living 1632.

Samuel Jordan had three sons, born in England, who came to America, one of them Robert being killed by the Indians, 1622. The other two Samuel, who settled Surry Co, and became ancestor of a branch of Jordans who moved west, and north, Thomas his brother born 1600, came to Va in the ship Diana 1624, age 24. He settled in Isle of Wight Co Va, where he had a grant for 900a of land "at the head of Warricksqueake River" adj Mr Butler Aug 20, 1635. He was a soldier under Sir George Yeardley, and represented Warraquoque, in the House of Burgesses Oct 1629, 32. His son Thomas (2) patented land in Nansemond Co Va, 1666, and lived in, or near Chuckatuck. In lower Mo meeting records, he is spoken of as "Thomas Jordan of Chuckatuck." He gives the information in these records, that "he was born 1634, and received the truth in ye year 1660, and abode faithful in it unto ye end of his days" (Records Lower Mo Meeting, Nansemond Co.)

Jordan, Thomas (s of Thomas) m Margaret Brasseur (d of Robert) French Huguenot, issue:

(1) Jordan, Thomas (3), b 6, 6mo 1660, m Elizabeth Bough (d of William dec'd) 6, 7mo 1679. He left the Quaker Church, and became an Episcopalian, serving as Vestryman in Nansemond Co, 1702-9; was Sheriff of said county 1708-18; Lieut of Militia 1715, Justice 1732. He had by wife Elizabeth issue: 1 Martha b 22, 11mo 1680—2 Thomas, b 19, 5mo 1681—3 Elizabeth, b 18, 9mo 1683—4 William, b 22, 11mo 1688. Thomas Jordan (4) was a Church Warden of Suffolk Parish, Nansemond Co, year 1757, and was probably dead July 13, 1759, when he is spoken of as a "former Church Warden."

(2) Jordan, John (s of Thomas, & Margaret), b 17, 6mo 1663, m Margaret Bough, in Isle of Wight Co, 8, 10mo 1688. His will p in Isle of Wight Co Va, Feb 1, 1709. Wife Margaret, to whom he left plan' "where I now live, for her Natual life, and at her death to son John," if he die without heirs, to four youngest dau's: Mourning, Elizabeth, Mary, & Susanna. To dau Martha a negro girl "named Moll."

Jordan (a) John (2) John (1) Thomas (1) will Isle of Wight, p Dec 7, 1758, names son John, gr-son Edmund Jordan, d Mourning, d Elizabeth, Tharp, d Margaret Sebill, son Joseph, s Billingsley.

Jordan (b) John (3) John (2) John (1) Thomas (1) will Isle of Wight, p Nov 5, 1778, names his father John Jordan, brother James, sister Pattence Jones, brothers Thomas, and William, sister Elizabeth.

Jordan (III) James (s of Thomas, & Margaret) b 25, 11mo 1665, m Elizabeth Ratcliff (d of Richard) In, 9, 12mo 1688, issue 1 John, & James. (twins) b———1689, and dau Elizabeth, who m Stephen Scott of Pasq Co N. C. They were members of Levy Neck Mo meeting Isle of Wight Co. Elizabeth Jordan, wife of James d 30, 6mo 1695 was b 21, 7mo 1668. James Jordan m 2d Anne Roester of Elizabeth River, 28, 7mo 1700. His will p in Isle of Wight Co, Oct 13, 1732, names son John, dau Elizabeth Scott, gr-son James Jordan Scott (s of Stephen, & Elizabeth) son James children, gr-son James Jordan. (Blackabee Terrall in his will Isle of Wight, p Aug

HUSBAND

PETER JONES

Birth

1668

•Chr.

Death

Burial

Father

Married

Other Wives

(if any)

2)

Mary

WIFE

1) MRS. REBECCA JONES

Birth

1672

•Chr.

Death

Burial

Father

Other Hus.

(if any)

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?

Perquimans Co. Will Book

Family Representative:

M. Ruth White Morse

Name and address of person submitting this sheet.

3925 Larkin St.
Norfolk, Va.

HUSBAND'S

Name (in full)

Peter Jones

Wife

Rebecca

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND

14 MAR 1961

Baptized

Endowed

19 DEC 1961

(Relationship of Family Representative to Husband)

9 gg dau

WIFE

14 MAR 1961

Baptized

11 JAN 1962

Sealed to Husband

29 JUN '62 M

(Relationship of Family Representative to Wife)

9 gg dau

Sex M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth	WHEN BORN			State or Country	WHERE BORN			DIED			MARRIED (First Husband or Wife) List Additional Marriages with Dates on Reverse Side of Sheet	BAPTIZED (Date)	ENDOWED (Date)	SEALED To Parents Date & Temple
		Day	Mo.	Yr.		Town	County		Day	Mo.	Yr.				
F	1 Rebecca Jones	14 Mar		1694			Perquimans	N.C.				Date To George Sutton	14 MAR 1961	11 JAN 1962	29 JUN '62 M
F	2 Mary Jones	abt		1696	"		"	"				Date To	14 MAR 1961	11 JAN 1962	29 JUN '62 M
F	3 Ann Jones	abt		1698	"		"	"				Date To	14 MAR 1961	11 JAN 1962	29 JUN '62 M
M	4 Peter Jones	7 May		1700	"		"	"				Date To 3 June 1720 Mary Pierce	14 MAR 1961	19 DEC 1961	29 JUN '62 M
5												Date To			
6												Date To			
7												Date To			
8												Date To			
9												Date To			
10												Date To			
11												Date To			
12												Date To			
13												Date To			
14												Date To			
15												Date To			

REBECCA JONES

Thomas Pierce (Perre) married Mary Kent, July 30, 1690 (H. 3, p. 204). John Perre, son of Thomas and wife Mary, was born July 30, 1691 (p. 217). Mary Kent, daughter of Thomas Kent and Ann, his wife, was born the 10th of May, 1673 (H. 3, p. 205). Thomas Kent bought land March 14, 1672 on east side of Perq. river and sold same March 11, 1668, 100 acres adjoining land of Christopher Nicholson.

Thomas Kent departed this life Jun. 2, 1678 (H. 3, p. 365). Besides daughter Mary, who married Thomas Pierce (p. 365). Thomas Kent and wife Ann had daughter, Sarah, who married Thomas Long before January 13, 1696. See Will of Sarah Long, dated July 8, 1715 (H. 1, p. 59). Father-in-law Thomas Leper (step father) sister Mary Pierce, brother-in-law Thomas Pierce, etc. Thomas Kent's widow Ann, married second Thomas Leper about 1680 (H. 3, p. 199) (Also see Wins. p. 47 No. 119).

Nicholas Kent, age 16, was brought into Virginia in 1635. He was probably the father of Thomas Kent. Elizabeth Kent, daughter of Thomas Kent and Ann, his wife, was born 1st of June, 1667 (Hath. 3, p. 205). She m. William Charles II Nov. 8, 1683. Ann Kent, daughter of above, married June 10, 1679, James Hog (p. 200).

At a court holden at home of Diana Foster's the first Monday in February 1693 4, Mr. Thomas Leper had proved 10 rights—viz: Thomas Kent, Ann Kent, Sarah Kent, Rebecca Kent, Ann Kent, Junior, etc. (Daughter Mary Kent was born after moving here) (Col. Rec. Vol. 1, p. 393-4). Rights were proved for the Pierce family at this same court. Thomas Pierce proved rights for himself, Thomas Pierce, John Pierce, Susannah Ruth Pierce, Dorothy Pierce, Mary Pierce and John Pierce (second by name) These rights were evidently proved long after the two families arrived, as Thomas Kent bought land in Albermarle 21 years earlier.

Thomas Harris was probably the first Clerk of the Court of Albermarle as he is named in the will of Mrs. Mary Fortsen Nov. 15, 1665 (H. 1, p. 210) and again in 1670 (H. 3, p. 87). He and John Pierce owned land in Henrico County in 1636 when Richard Cocke, gent. was granted 3,000 acres of land adjoining them.

John Pierce, age 18, embarked in the Hopewell to New England Sept. 1635 (member of the Church of England) (Hotten p. 116). Thomas Pierce lived on north side of Albermarle Sound and southwest side of Yeopim River in 1729 (Hath. 2, p. 446). Thomas Lepper was a Justice of the Preect. Court of Perq. 1st Monday in February, 1688 (H. 3, p. 429). Thomas Pierce, Jr. witnessed the Will of James Barrow of Chowan in 1718 (Hath. 1, p. 173).

Peter Jones the younger, married Mary Pierce 6-3-1720 (Hins. 1, p. 903). John Pierce m. Mary Scott, daughter of Joseph. John Pierce died 1662 (Hath. 1, p. 366). His widow, Mary Pierce m. second William Bundy Dec. 16, 1683 (Wins. p. 327, Hath. 3, p. 201) and third m. Nickolis Simons (p. 204) June 1692.

Mary Simons Will 1722-4; son Thomas Pierce, granddaughter Mary Jones, etc. (Hath. 1, p. 76; also Wins. p. 365 and 405).

Joseph Pierce of Perq. Brother of Thomas, Will Oct. 8, 1736, names brother, Thomas Pierce and brother-in-law, Peter Jones, executors (Hath. 1, p. 66) also children and wife.

The said Martha Baptist Davis b. June 15, 1858 was the daughter of William Hith (Hyth) Davis II, born 1827, died March 19, 1882, and Mary Frances Spruill, his wife, born April 19, 1836, died January 19, 1917, married

*Memories and Records of
Eastern North Carolina*

By

Mary Weeks Lambeth

1857

The book of Family Crests II, 162.

New. Eng. His. and Gen. Reg. Vol. 39, p. 365 bottom—70.

Anus described on page 370 bottom.

(America Heraldica p. 21). Wilson data, ditto p. 73.

Elizabeth Elliott, born 1791 died October 19, 1826, was the daughter of Nathan Elliott, of Perquimons and Pasquotank Counties, who died in Randolph County, N.C. in 1824 and his wife (Rachel Perry?) who died later. Nathan Elliott's will probated in Randolph County names granddaughter, Polly Elliott, daughter of James Elliott; James Elliott son and daughters Mary Rapart (Raper?) and Elizabeth Weeks. Why Nathan Elliott died so far away from his children I do not know, unless he went to that section with the emigration of Quakers who moved to Back Creek, Randolph County and settled there between 1796 and the early 1800's.

Nathan Elliott, born about 1755, was the son of James Elliott, who died in Perquimons County 1790-1 and his first wife, Mary Jones, daughter of Peter Jones and Mary Pierce, daughter of Thomas Pierce. James Elliott married Mary Jones 6th 11mo. 1754 (Wins. p. 343). He married second Mary Nixon, daughter of Phineas Nixon, and married third in 1781 Martha Winslow, widow of Jesse. Nathan Elliott was the eldest son of his first wife. Malachi Jones, son of Peter and brother of Mary Elliott, mentions his nephew, Nathan Elliott, in his will 1776-77 (Hath. 3, pp. 170 and 175).

James Elliott, planter, bought 50 acres on the east side of Bosses Creek (Vosses) May 23rd, 1752, consideration 35 lbs. (Wins. p. 155).

James Elliott was the son of Thomas Elliott, Jr. who was living May 4th, 1752. On that date, his brother, Joseph Elliott deeded him 87 acres on the southwest side of Little River on Fork's Swamp up said swamp to Long Branch (Wins. p. 159, No. 97). Thomas Elliott's estate was divided July 1752 (pp. 294-342). His wife was Mary Morgan, daughter of John Morgan, who was born March 26, 1678 died January 1755 (Hath. 1, pp. 3, 4, 6). John Morgan married September 2nd, 1699 Mary Jones, daughter of Peter Jones I, and Mary Jones "ye relict of Robert Beasley" (Wins. pp. 384-5).

Thomas Elliott, Jr. was the son of Thomas Elliott (Hath. 1, p. 14) and 1st wife, Ann Wilson (Wins. p. 78, No. 123). He died in Perquimons County in 1729 (Hath. 1, p. 42). He served in the Assembly in 1696.

Ann Wilson was the daughter of Isaac Wilson who died in 1714 and Ann, his first wife (Wins. p. 78, No. 123 also p. 435). Isaac Wilson was the son of Robert Wilson who died in 1696 and wife, Ann Blount who died in Surrey County, Virginia where her will was probated 21st 5mo. 1702. Isaac Wilson was a member of House of Burgesses October 13th, 1708 also October 11th, 1709 (Hath. Vol. 1, pp. 458 and 304). Robert Wilson was a Justice of the Court of Perquimons Precinct July 1689 (Hath. 3, p. 429).

Thomas Pierce was the eldest son of John Pierce, and wife, Mary Scott daughter of Joseph Scott who died October, 1685 and wife Mary Scott who died after 1690. Thomas Pierce married Mary Copeland 1719, issue John, born Feb. 16, 1720, Mary born Sept. 23rd, 1722 (Wins. p. 306). John Pierce, 1726, wife Sarah and daughter Copeland, etc., Brother-in-law Peter Jones (Hath. 1, p. 689).

Thomas Pierce was a member of the House of Burgesses before 1704 or 6 (Hath. 3, p. 60 and 75).

John Morgan was the son of James Morgan and Jane Knea, married October 12, 1673 from "Maryland" (Wins. p. 384) (Hath. 3, p. 200).

On May 6, 1778, Nathan Elliott received a certificate transferring him

TURNER, JOHN.

Perquimans Precinct.

March 3, 1717—1718. April 8, 1718. *Brother*: WILLIAM BASTABELL. *Other legatees*: THOMAS PEIRCE (*Executor*) and MARY PIERCE. *Witnesses*: WM. WOOD, CATTRON DAVIS, THOMAS PEIRCE. *Clerk of the Court*: RICHARD LEARY. Impression of head on seal with letters "o a v."

TURNER, RICHARD.

Perquimans Precinct.

April 14, 1719. *Daughters*: ELIZABETH NEWBY and HANNAH BASTABLE. *Son-in-law*: WILLIAM BASTABLE. *Grandson*: SAMUEL NEWBY. *Wife and Executrix*: BRIDGET. *Witnesses*: ROBERT WILSON, SAMUEL PHELPS, JAMES LITTLESON. *Clerk of the Court*: RICH. LEARY.

TURNER, ROBERT.

Perquimans County.

April 15, 1742. July Court, 1743. *Son*: JOSEPH. *Daughter*: MARY TURNER. *Wife and Executrix*: ANN. *Witnesses*: PETER ALBORDSON, THOMAS JESSOP. *Clerk of the Court*: EDMUND HATCH.

TURNER, ROBERT.

Beaufort County.

March 6, 1745. March Court, 1745. *Sons*: ROBERT (in England), JOHN (land on South Dividing Creek, lot No. 27 in Bath Town, large Bible, sermon books, law books, silver watch, mourning ring). *Daughters*: ANN WILLIAMS, SARAH GRAVES (land on Nevil's Creek), MARY BENSON (land on Nevil's Creek). *Sons-in-law*: JOHN BENSON (lot No. 38 in Bath Town), THOMAS WILLIAMS (lot No. 39 in Bath Town), THOMAS GRAVES. *Grandson*: ROBERT WILLIAMS ("my plantation"). *Executors*: JOHN TURNER, THOMAS WILLIAMS, THOMAS GRAVES, JOHN BENSON. *Witnesses*: HENRY WEST, JACOB NEVILL, SAMLL. TAYLOR, WILLM. LANE. *Clerk of the Court*: JOHN FORBES.

TURNER, WILLIAM.

Albemarle County.

April 28, 1696. July 27, 1698. Little River. *Sons*: WILLIAM and JOSHUA (plantation to each). *Daughter*: SARAH TURNER. *Wife and Executrix*: KATHERINE. *Witnesses*: RICHARD PLATER, HUGH CAMPBELL, HENRY PALIN, THOMAS SIMMONS. *Clerk to Council*: W. GLOVER.

TURNER, WILLIAM.

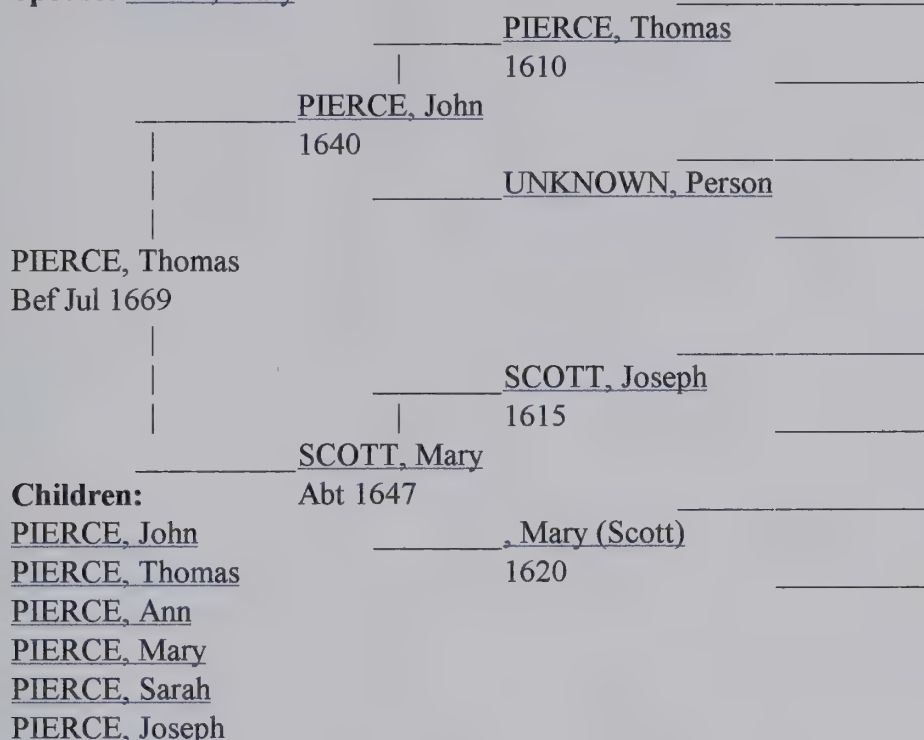
Albemarle County.

October 28, 1696. Little River. *Sons*: WILLIAM (orchard on Little Creek), JOHN (plantation bought of PATRICK BALEY). *Daughter*: SARAH TURNER. *Executors*: MATTHEW KELLY and JAMES DAVIS. *Witnesses*: RICHARD PLATOR, HUGH CAMPBELL, HENRY PALIN, THOMAS SIMONS. This is a copy made by J. KNIGHT. No probate.

Gedsrch Pedigree Chart

To return to your search results use the back button of your browser.

Spouse: KENT, Mary Bef 14 Feb 1669



Return to [GEDSRCH](#) for another search.

Return to the [Database Main Menu](#).

We appreciate your feedback. If you have suggestions or comments, please send them to: webmaster@everton.com

Nov. 11, 1982

Dear Bettye and Lyle,

My, but it has been a long time since I traded genealogical information with the two of you. I spent most of my spare time this summer in preparing for publication all the information I have regarding the Lindenmuth family. I may never get around to having it printed because of the expense, but at least the information is in good order for my descendants.

Now, some changes or additions for Lyle's book:

p 151 -- Henry Keeton's (spelling as used in the old Quaker records) first wife was named Mary and she died 11 da 10 mo 1708. Elizabeth (Mayo/Scott) Keeton died 6 mo 1715. Mary Keeton, daughter of ye said Henry Keeton, departed this life ye 3rd day 12 mo 1734. Mary, who d 1734 may have been the unborn child named in Henry Keaton's will.

p 159 -- III Nathan Newby and Elizabeth (Hollowell) had a third child: Rachel Newby b ca 1690s d 1750 in Perquimans Co., married ca 1710 Peter Pearson b 12/21/1679 son of Christopher and Eleanor Pearson of Ullock, Cumberland, England. Their children were:

1. Peter Pearson II b 6/19/1711 ltm/1 12/6/1733-4 Rachel Bogue (see p 124) dtr of Wm. and Eleanor (Perisho) Bogue; rpos/2 1746 Mary Ann (Martin) Lacy whose will is dated 1780-81. After Peter II died (will dated 5/27/1779, Mary Ann (Martin/Lacy) Pearson m/3 ca 12/4/1765 Enock Gissop/Jessop. Children of Peter II and Rachel Bogue were Nathan Pearson m 1773 Rebecca (Symons) Nicholson; Peter Pearson III; Rachel Pearson m 1766 Samuel Newby; Elizabeth (m Nathan Lacy and had 3 children Nathan, Josiah and Peter Lacy); Children of Peter II and Mary Ann (Martin) were: Jonathan Pearson; William m Miriam Evans, dtr of Robert; Christopher Pearson; Mary Pearson rmt 1769 John Moore; Ruth Pearson m _____ Boyce and Levi Pearson m Elizabeth _____.

2. John Pearson b 9/22/1714 disowned 1739
3. Rachel Pearson b 11/16/1716 ltm 8/4/1738 Robert Bogue, son of Wm. & Eleanor (Perisho) Bogue, nephew of Wm. Moore
4. Nathan Pearson b 12/6/1718 -- living in 1743-d before 1750
5. Mary Pearson b 11/20/1720 m/1 9/20/1740 John Winslow, son of Thomas; m/2 5/1/1755 Joshua Morris, son of Aaron and Mary (Pritchard) Morris
6. Jonathan b 11/10/172_ m/1 ltm 9/6/1745 Rebecca Elliott m/2 Oct. 1765 (or 1/2/1766 Sarah (Bogue) Bundy, relict of Joseph Bundy
7. Betty b 4/16/ ltm 1747 William Bagley

Although there is not a separate chapter for the Pearson family in Lyle's book, probably all those with the surname Pearson who intermarried with the Bagues/Bundys/Peeles/Elliotts/etc., can trace their roots to Peter, son of Christopher and Eleanor Pearson and to Nathan and Elizabeth (Hollowell) Newby.

p 169 -- re confirmation of the parents of Jeremiah Outland -- enclosed is a copy of the deed wherein Josiah Outland gives to Jeremiah "for the natural love and affection which they bare ..." land in Isle of Wight County bounding on George Norsworthy's land (which formerly belonged to Cornelious Ratliff), on Jeremiah Godwin's (formerly belonging to Joseph Copeland), thence on the land of

This deed was witnessed by Henry Pitt, Josiah Applewhaite, John Brown and Ralph Frizzell. How I wish the relationship of Jeremiah and Josiah was named in this deed. The question arises of did Josiah Outland inherit the land (possibly being the eldest surviving son of William Outland), and since he had removed to Northampton Co. NC, did he then "give" the land to the son of his deceased brother's son, Jeremiah. I've found no records which will give me the information I need.

p 187 -- Matthew Pritchard wed ca 1699 Sarah (Mayo) Culpepper/Henley, and NOT 1799.

p 186 -- III. Thomas Pierce b 7/8/1669, son of John and Mary (Scott) Pierce m 7/30/1691 Mary Kent b 5/10/1673, dtr of Thomas and ~~Kent~~ Ann Kent

p 188 -- V.4. Thomas Pritchard m/2 1/28/1824 Elizabeth Morris -- he m/2 3/3/1814 Mary Morris b 1798, dtr of Christopher and Gulielma (Bundy) Morris.

p 189 -- IV. Richard Ratliff m 2/22/1784 Elizabeth Pearson ... dtr of Jonathan and Rebecca (Elliott) Pearson.

p 195 -- IV.1.a. Alice Louise Lindenmuth m ~~xx~~ 5/1/1959 divorced March 1982

p 203 -- VI.7. Gulyelma White m/1 1784 William Griffin

p 206 -- IV. John Winslow m 1740 Mary Pearson dtr of Peter and Rachel NEWBY (not Bogu)

p 207 -- I.3.b.(1) Lancelot Winslow m Elizabeth Winslow. In addition to the children named, they had a son Samuel who m Mary Ann White.

Now Bettye, to return to the Xeroxed pages you sent me with the Fitzpen (Phippen) line of descent. You have circled Cicilie, dtr of Robt. and Cicilie (Jordan) Fitzen as the one who married Samuel Jordan. After reading the will of George Fitzpen (p 996 Genealogical Gleanings in England), I have compiled the following:
9/18/1580

Robert Fitzpen (Phippen) m/Cicilie, dtr of Thomas Jordon of Dorsetshire

Cicilie Phippen (b probably in 1580s) m _____ Reignolds

Cicilie Reynolds m/1 _____ Bailey by whom she had a dtr, Temperance
b ca 1600/1 m/2 Samuel Jordan (by whom she had two daughters, Mary b 1621 and
m/3 Capt. Margaret b 1623 after Samuel's death
Wm. Farrar (had 2 sons, Wm. Farrar, Jr., and John Farrar
m/4 Peter Montague
m/5 Thomas Parker of Macclesfield in Isle of Wight Co.)

(In material you sent me years ago, the above marriages are given for Cecile Reynolds and they may have been extracted from a Genealogical Register compiled by Worth S. Ray. -- In this material is the following "Samuel Jordan of Jordan's Journey became the second husband of this adventurous daughter of his first cousin Cicely Phip ... and that the child of Samuel & Cicilie (Reynolds/Baley) Jordan that was born after Samuel's death was Richard Jordan "who married his first cousin Elizabeth, the daughter of Christopher Reynolds." On p 2273 of the Valentine Papers: "Nothing so far discovered in the Virginia records affords even any suggestion of a relationship between the families of Thomas Jordan (1634/1699) of Nansamond Co. and of George Jordan (d 1678) of Surry from whose brother, Arthur Jordan, of Surry, the Surry County Jordans descend." In a footnote on p 2273: "It has been impossible to identify the 'origin' of Richard Jordan, of Surry County, who died in 1699 ..."

HUSBAND'S

Name (in Full) Thomas Pierce
Mary

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND:
Baptized 15 Sept. 1945
Endowed 14 Feb. 1946
Heir Robert Edward Lee Aycock
Relationship of Heir rel.
WIFE:
Baptized 19 JUN 1953
Endowed 24 JUN 1954
Sealed-to-Husband
Heir Robert Edward Lee Aycock
Relationship of Heir rel. il

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?
Am. 25 vol. 1 Quaker
Gen. in N.C. p. 15

Name and address of person submitting this sheet.
Eunice E. Nelson
for Lavina Harper
777 E. 6th St.
Salt Lake City, Utah

THOMAS PIERCE *
Birth date 8 July 1669
Christening date
Death date
Burial date
Husband's Father John Pierce *
Marriage date (Husb.)
Other Wives of Husband
WIFE: MRS. MARY PIERCE
Birth date abt. 1669
Christening date
Death date
Burial date
Wife's Father
Other Husbands of Wife

Male or Fe. male	CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN		WHERE BORN		State or Country	DIED		*MARRIED (First Husband or Wife) *List additional marriages with dates on reverse side of sheet	BAPTIZED	ENDOWED	SEALED TO PARENTS
		Day	Mo.	Yr.	Town		County	Day				
M	1 John Pierce	30 May	1691		Wayne Co.	N.C.			Date _____ To _____	19 JUN 1953	23 AUG 1955	5 SEP 1953
M	2 Thomas Pierce, Jr. *	24 S pt.	1693		"	"	12 July	1756	Date _____ To Mary Jones	19 JUN 1953	6 JAN 1955	15 SEP 1953
F	3 Ann Pierce	30 Nov.	1695-6		"	"			Date _____ To _____	19 JUN 1953	20 SEP 1955	15 SEP 1953
F	4 Mary Pierce	28 Apr.	1699		"	"			Date _____ To _____	19 JUN 1953	17 DEC 1953	5 SEP 1953
F	5 Sarah Pierce	24 Feb.	1702		"	"			Date _____ To _____	19 JUN 1953	27 DEC 1953	5 SEP 1953
M	6 Joseph Pierce *	26 May	1704		"	"			Date _____ To 1) @ Penelope Tomes 2) _____	31 DEC 1949	17 NOV 1954	5 SEP 1953
	7								Date _____ To _____			
	8								Date _____ To _____			
	9								Date _____ To _____			
	10								Date _____ To _____			
	11								Date _____ To _____			
	12								Date _____ To _____			
	13								Date _____ To _____			
	14								Date _____ To _____			
	15								Date _____ To _____			

A HISTORY

OF THE

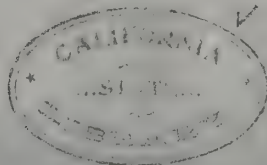
Dorchester Pope Family.

1634-1888.

WITH SKETCHES OF OTHER POPES IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA,
AND NOTES UPON SEVERAL INTERMARRYING FAMILIES.

CHARLES HENRY POPE,
MEMBER N. E. HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON, MASS.:
PUBLISHED BY THE AUTHOR, AT 79 FRANKLIN ST.
1888.



SECTION C.

JOSEPH POPE, OF SALEM.

"THE Last will and Testament of Joseph Pope of Salem being weake of body but of perfect memory.

Imp^r. I doe appoynt my Loveing wife Gartrude Pope to be Executrix of this my Last will and testament.

It^m. I give unto my two Eldest sonns Joseph and Benjamin Pope: all that Land and medo which I bought of goodman ffareington of Linne tto them and there heirs forever: they to enjoy the said land whe thay cum to age.

It^m. I give unto the abovesaid Joseph and Benjamin Pope the House which I now dwell in together with the Land or farme on which it standeth with all the apurtenances thereto belonging to them and to there heirs forever thay to enjoy the same after ther mother deseas: provided and it is my will that they shall pay to my two yongest sonns Enos and Samaell Pope tenn pounds apeece within two years after they shall enjoy the same, the house and Land above said to stand as security for the payment of the said Legase to my two yonger sonns.

It^m. I give unto my two yongest sonns Enos and Samuall Pope tenn pounds apeece to be payde when thay cum to age.

It^m. I give unto my Daughter Damaris Buffum tenne pounds beside what she have alredy had to hir and to hir heirs.

It^m. I give unto my Dafter Hanah pope twenty pounce to hir and hir heirs.

the rest of my Estate I doe give to my wife during hir Life and to be disposed of by hir will at hir decease, provided it be to my Children.

It^m. I doe desier my brothers George and Richard and Joseph Gardner and Cos Samuall Shatok the elder to be overseers of this my Last will testament.

the marke of
JOSEPH P POPE.

September the: 11th: 1666.

Test Joseph Gardner.

[Memorandum on the back of the paper.]

the within writing being presented to this Court held at Salem by Garthred the wife of the said Joseph Pope deceased, & there being noe wites p'sent: the Court being informed by Leif^t George Gardner that it was the mind of y^e deceased to his knowledge, the Court doe appoynt the said Garthred Administratrix and doe order that the Estate be disposed of according to the within writing.
da^r the 27 : 4^{mo} 1667. in Court.

Attestes HILLYARD VEREN Clericus."

As George, Richard and Joseph Gardner are here called "brothers" by Joseph Pope, we must connect him in some way with their father, Mr. Thomas Gardner, who was sent over from England (probably from Dorsetshire) in 1623-4 by the Dorchester Company, to be overseer of the farming at Cape Ann, as Roger Conant was of the fisheries connected with that colony. In 1626 he removed to Salem, where he continued, a much honored citizen, until his death, Dec. 9, 1674. His surviving wife was widow Damaris Shattuck, whose son, "Samuel Shatok the elder," is called "cos." [cousin] by Joseph Pope. Thomas Gardner's will specifies wife Damaris, daughters Sarah Balch, Seeth Grafton, Miriam Hill's two daughters, Miriam and Susanna; sons Thomas, George, John, Samuel, Joseph and Richard. Some of these were children of a former wife, said by the Shattuck Memorial to have been Margaret Frier: and either she or an earlier wife may have been a widow Pope, the mother of Joseph Pope. Or Gertrude Pope, Joseph's wife, may have been a daughter of Thomas G., sen., and her mother a sister of Damaris Shattuck. The relationship of the Pope and Gardner and Shattuck families is certain; the mode not yet plain.

Joseph Pope and his wife and many of their descendants were members of the Society of Friends, commonly mis-called Quakers. That body of people would never have been persecuted, had all its members been as law-abiding, courteous and *friendly* as the Salem Pope family have been.

[By the great kindness of Dr. Wheatland, we are permitted to reprint the following article. The notes within the columns are his; those across the foot of the pages are ours.]

NOTICE OF SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH POPE, OF SALEM.

BY HENRY WHEATLAND.

Published in Essex Institute Collections of June, 1866. (Vol. viii.)

THIS account is only a compilation of a few facts that have been gathered from various sources, without any extended research, and should be considered merely as *materials for a history of this family*, which, I trust, some future antiquary will, ere long, be induced to prepare. The compiler desires notice of any error or omission.

JOSEPH POPE, the progenitor of the various families of the name now residing in this vicinity, is said¹ to be the son of Robert Pope, of Yorkshire, England. He came to this country in the "Mary and John," of London,² in 1634, was recorded a Church Member before 1636, made a Freeman in 1637, had lands granted in 1637 and at other times in that portion of Salem now known as West Danvers, and some of it bordering on Ipswich River. He and his wife Gertrude were before the court in 1658 for attending Quaker Meetings, and in 1662 were excommunicated for their adherence to the opinions of that sect. He died about 1667. His will, dated Sept. 10, 1666, mentions wife Gertrude executrix. In court, 27. 4, 1667.

The following children are recorded among the baptisms of the First Church, in Salem:—

2. Damaris,² bap. 1643, 22. 2; m. Joshua Buffum.

3. Hannah,² bap. 1645, 20. 5.

4. Hannah,² bap. 1648, 26. 1; m. Caleb Buffum, 26 March, 1672; had son Caleb, b. 14th May, 1673; Robert, b. 1. 10, 1675.

5. George,² bap. 1649, 8. 5.

6. Joseph,² bap. 1650, 27. 8. (*Vide infra.*)

7. Benjamin,² bap. 1653, 17. 2. (*Vide infra.*)

8. Samuel,² bap. 1656, 18. 3. (*Vide infra.*)

9. Enos,² mentioned in his father's will, not recorded among the baptisms.

II. GENERATION.

(6)

JOSEPH POPE,² bap. 1650, 27. 8, a farmer, lived at "The Village;" m. Bethesda³ Folger, daughter of Peter Folger,* of Nantucket, one of the first settlers on that island, and in

* See an account of the Folger family in N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg. vol. 16, p. 269.

¹ Family Tradition only.

² The "26th day of March," the second day of the new year, his name was entered on the list.

³ Joseph,² in his will, calls wife and daughter "Bethshua."

consequence of his valuable services at that period, his name has always been held in high esteem. Abiah, the sister of Bethseda, m. Josiah Franklin, and was the mother of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, a name that stands high in the annals of science.

Joseph Pope died in 1712, having had the following children:—

10. Joseph,⁸ b. ; d. young.

11. Bethseda,⁸ b. Ap. 9, 1683; d. unm.

12. Gertrude,⁸ b. Aug. 27, 1685; m. Ebenezer, third son of Thomas Flint, a farmer, lived in North Reading, born April 6, 1683, and died 1767; had six children, Nathaniel, Ebenezer, Lois, Nathan, Amos, Eunice. See "Flint's Genealogy," p. 13.

13. Joseph,⁸ b. June 16, 1687. (*Vide infra.*)

14. Enos,⁸ b. June 6, 1690. (*Vide infra.*)

15. Eleazer,⁸ b. Dec. 4, 1693. (*Vide infra.*)

16. Jerusha,⁸ b. April 1, 1695; m. July 9, 1713, George Flint, son of George and Elizabeth (Putnam) Flint, b. April 1, 1686; she died June 29, 1781; had seven children, namely,

Susanna, Jerusha, Elizabeth, Abigail, George, Eliezer, Hannah. See "Flint Genealogy," p. 15.

17. Nathaniel,⁸ b. Nov. 20, 1679. (*Vide infra.*)

(7)

BENJAMIN POPE,² bap. 1653, 17. 2, a farmer; m. Damaris, dau. of Samuel and Hannah Shattuck,* of Salem, b. Nov. 11, 1653; administration on estate granted to his son Benjamin April 13, 1702; children,—

18. Benjamin,³ (*Vide infra.*)

19. Samuel,³ husbandman, lived in "The Village." Inventory of estate returned Sept. 26, 1753, nephew John Pope, administrator. Probably no issue.

20. Ebenezer,³ died without issue in 1717; administration on his estate to his brother, July 12, 1718.

21. Jerome,³ mentioned in 1718, having been absent a long time at sea, and supposed to be lost.

(8)

SAMUEL POPE,² bap. 1656, 18. 3, a mariner; m. Jan. 28, 1685, Exercise Smith, dau. of John and Margaret Smith,† of Salem. Children,—

* Samuel Shattuck, son of widow Damaris, was born in England about 1620. He was a hatter in Salem, where he died June 6, 1689. He was one of those who suffered persecution for being called a Quaker. For an account of his connection with this persecution, see "Bessie's Collection of the Sufferings of the People called Quakers," "Bishop's New England Judged," "Fox's Journal," and elsewhere. Shattuck went to England and presented the subject of the suffering to the notice of Charles II., and by the assistance of Edward Burroughs obtained, Sept. 19, 1661, "a mandamus," commanding the magistrates and ministers in New England "to forbear to proceed any farther" against the people called Quakers,—and he was appointed agent to carry this mandamus to New England. The

General Court, Nov. 27, 1661, accordingly passed an order suspending the laws against the Quakers, and the jailers were directed to release those who were in custody. Thus, principally through his instrumentality, terminated one of the most extraordinary persecutions that this country ever witnessed. Afterwards he was permitted to live in Salem undisturbed. He seems to have been a man independent in his opinions, and unwilling to submit to oppression.—See "Shattuck Memorials," by L. Shattuck, p. 361.

† John and Margaret Smith were among those who were persecuted for their adherence to the opinions of the Quakers. Bishop's "New England Judged" contains an account of these persecutions, also letters addressed to Governor John Endecott, one signed by John

22. Damaris,^a b. Feb., 1686-7; d. 1 1/2 years after.

23. Samuel,^a b. June 11, 1689.

24. Margaret,^a b. Oct. 21, 1691.

25. Enos,^a b. Feb. 1, 1694-5.

26. Hannah,^a b. Feb. 17, 1696-7;

m. Nov. 25, 1714, Isaac Hacker, and had Hannah, b. Oct. 24, 1715; Sarah,

b. Aug. 29, 1717; Eunice, b. Jan.

24, 1719; Isaac, b. July 2, 1722;

Jeremiah, b. May 27, 1725;* Isaac, b.

Nov. 28, 1727; Hannah, b. May 16,

1729; Isaac, b. March 4, 1730.

27. Elizabeth,^a b. May 23, 1698.

28. Eunice,^a b. Aug. 12, 1700; m.

Nov. 14, 1728, Joseph Cook,—had

Eunice, b. Sept. 6, 1729; Hannah, b.

June 19, 1732; John, b. July 22, 1735.

29. Ruth,^a b. March 11, 1705; d. July 6, 1705.

This is without doubt the Samuel Pope who married, in 1709, Martha, the widow of William Beane, jr., and dau. of Samuel and Martha (Hawkins) Robinson, b. 1673, 11. 20. She m. Joseph Winslow, and by him had Joseph, b. Feb. 21, 1695-6; m. sec-

ondly, Oct. 29, 1702, William Beane, and had William, b. July 2, 1703, Caleb, b. Feb. 22, 1704-5; m. thirdly, Samuel Pope, and had the following, who were baptized at First Church, Salem.

30. Martha,^a bap. May 20, 1711.

31. Mary,^a bap. Aug. 30, 1713.

32. Susanna,^a bap. June 30, 1717.

33. Abigail,^a bap. Dec. 31, 1727, adult.

Samuel Pope died before 1735.

III. GENERATION.

(13)

JOSEPH POPE,^a b. June 16, 1687, a farmer, resided at "The Village"; m. Feb. 7, 1715-16, Mehitable Putnam, dau. of John and Hannah Putnam, b. July 20, 1695. Will signed March 25, 1755, mentions wife Mehitable, and appoints sons Ebenezer and Eleazer executors. In Court, Oct. 13, 1755. Children,—

34. Joseph,^a bap. Sept. 1, 1717; m. Hannah Shaw, of Salem, Oct. 7, 1743; was living at Pomfret, Conn., in 1755.

Smith and delivered to him shortly after the death of Mary Dyer in 1660; another signed by Mary Trask and Margaret Smith, dated, "From your House of Correction, where we have been unjustly restrained from our Children and Habitations; one of us above ten months, and the other about eight, and where we are yet continued by you. Oppressors that know no shame. Boston, the 21st of the 20th month, 1660." Margaret Smith died at Salem, 11. 11, 1677. Inventory of estate of John Smith, deceased, was appraised 16th April, 1680.

* Isaac Hacker, known as Master Hacker, was a son of this Jeremiah, and a native of Salem. He died very suddenly in September, 1818, aged sixty-eight. He was a much respected member of the Society of Friends and an instructor of youth for about forty years. He was the master of the "West School" in Salem, now known as "Hacker School," from its institution in 1785, till within two or three years of his decease. This long continuance in the situation is the strongest testimony of the public approbation and respect.

¹ Joseph Pope, jr. b. in Pomfret, Conn., Sept. 28, 1746; grad. Harv. Univ. 1770, ord. Cong. minister 1773; preached long at Spencer, Mass.; d. March 8, 1826; m. Oct. 9, 1777, Anna, dau. of Col. Benl. and Sarah (Brown) Hammond, of Newton, who d. July 14, 1859, aet. 104 yrs., 7 mos. Children: Joseph,^a Charles,^a William,^a Anna^a; Joseph^a lived in Portland, m. (3) Harriet, dau. of Roland and Mary (Godson) Jones, still living; dau., Caroline Eliza, m. Hon. Thomas Houghton Weston, of Portland. William^a has son, Joseph^a, and dau., Mrs. Lucretia^a H. Upham, at Spencer. Rev. Charles W. Park, of New Haven, Conn., is a grandson of Rev. Joseph^a Pope.

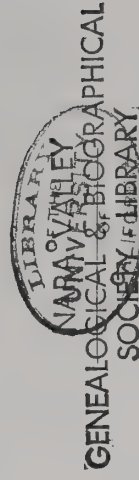
JOSEPH POPE - Quaker *brother Richard*
 -came in the Mary & John
 26 Mar 1643-5, settled in
 Salem. *34-5 VVA June 1644*
 - Will 11 Sep 1666, names
 cousin Samuel Shattuck,
 wife Gertrude
 -children-
 1. Damaris m Joshua Buffin
 2. Hannah m Caleb Buffum
 3. George
 4. Jospeh *Aug 1650*
 5. Benjamin *1651* *Benjamin Folger*
 6. Enos *Aug*
 7. Samuel *Aug*

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE.

VOLUME VII.



SALEM:
 PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE,
 AT SWASEY'S JOB OFFICE.
 1865.

UNIV. OF CALIFORNIA
 WITHDRAWN

From his manuscript journal I extract:—Jan. 25, Sal H. Kettell buried, æ. 18 yrs;—Nov. 11, Samuel Putnam died about 3 o'clock; P. M.; æ. 27;—Dec. 24, Pamela Putnam died, æ. 18 yrs;—Dec. 4, Began my school, No. 5.

I have his manuscript copy of the Almanac he prepared for the press for the year 1798, for which I am indebted to the kindness of his son, Mr. Zephaniah Pope. The title-page is like the last, and states that it "Contains everything necessary for an Almanac." From the interleaved Journal:—June 16, Mrs. Prince died, æ. 93 yrs;—June 30, Mentions brother Elijah Pope.

From his Journal kept afterward, I find that, Nov. 15, 1801, Dea. Daniel Putnam was interred, and Nov. 29, Rev. Mr. Wadsworth delivered a Sermon on his death.—Oct. 18, 1801, Eunice Putnam interred.—Feb. 12, 1802, Widow Sarah Pope died at 6 o'clock A. M: buried Feb. 16.—Sept. 24, 1805, Surprised with the cry of fire at the Meeting house. The fire was discovered at about 4 o'clock in the morning, when it had not broken through the outside, but in a very short time the house fell to the ground; a very calm, damp time, and the exertions of people prevented it doing any other material damage. Set on fire purposely by some person or persons.—Nov. 20, 1806, Dedication of the new meeting-house. Dr. Wadsworth preached from 2^d Chron., 15, 16.

After 1797 he printed no Almanac, and, with the exceptions of a few winters after, spent the rest of his life upon the farm which had descended to him from his Ancestors. He married Sarah Goodale. He died Jan. 26, 1837. His son Zephaniah, a substantial farmer, still occupies the old estate.

[To be continued.]

NOTICE OF SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH POPE, OF SALEM.

BY HENRY WHEATLAND.

THE following cursory gleanings taken on Amos Pope and his from the various records and other Almanacs.

The study of the early history of this and the allied families leads to be appropriately inserted as an appendix to Mr. Stickney's communication an interesting investigation into that

portion of our colonial history which relates to the persecution of the Quakers; several members having suffered punishment, fines, imprisonment, &c., for their firm adhesion to the principles of this sect.

This account is only a compilation of a few facts that have been gathered from various sources, without any extended research, and should be considered merely as *materials for a history of this family*, which, I trust, some future antiquary will, ere long, be induced to prepare. Undoubtedly, some omissions will be observed, and any errors, that may be detected, will be cheerfully corrected in future numbers of these Collections, if due notice be sent to the compiler.

JOSEPH POPE, the progenitor of the various families of the name now residing in this vicinity, is said to be the son of Robert Pope, of Yorkshire, England. He came to this country in the "Mary and John," of London, in 1634, was recorded a Church Member before 1636, made a Freeman in 1637, had lands granted in 1637 and at other times in that portion of Salem now known as West Danvers, and some of it bordering on Ipswich River. He and his wife Gertrude were before the court in 1658 for attending Quaker Meetings, and in 1662 were excommunicated for their adherence to the opinions of that sect. He died about 1667. His will, dated Sept.

10, 1666, mentions wife Gertrude executrix. In court, 27. 4, 1667.

The following children are recorded among the baptisms of the First Church, in Salem:—

2. Damaris,² bap. 1643, 22. 2; mar. Joshua Buffum.

3. Hannah,² bap. 1645, 20. 5.

4. Hannah,² bap. 1648, 26. 1; m. Caleb Buffum, 26 March, 1672; had son Caleb, b. 14th May, 1673; Robert, b. 1. 10, 1675.

5. George,² bap. 1649, 8. 5.

6. Joseph,² bap. 1650, 27. 8. (*Vide infra.*)

7. Benjamin,² bap. 1653, 17. 2. (*Vide infra.*)

8. Samuel,² bap. 1656, 18. 3. (*Vide infra.*)

9. Enos,² mentioned in his father's will, not recorded among the baptisms.

II. GENERATION.

(6)

JOSEPH POPE,² bap. 1650, 27. 8, a farmer, lived at "The Village;" m. Bethseda Folger, daughter of Peter Folger,* of Nantucket, one of the first settlers on that island, and in consequence of his valuable services at that period, his name has always been held in high esteem. Abiah, the sister of Bethseda, mar. Josiah Franklin, and was the mother of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, a name that stands high in the annals of science.

* See an account of the Folger family in N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., vol. 16, p. 269.

Joseph Pope died in 1712, having had the following children:—

10. Joseph,³ b. ; d. young.
11. Bethseda,³ b. Ap. 9, 1683; d. unm.

12. Gertrude,³ b. Aug. 27, 1685; m. Ebenezer, third son of Thomas Flint, a farmer, lived in North Reading, born April 6, 1683, and died 1767; had six children, Nathaniel, Ebenezer, Lois, Nathan, Amos, Eunice. See "Flint's Genealogy," p. 13.

13. Joseph,³ b. June 16, 1687. (*Vide infra.*)

14. Enos,³ b. June 6, 1690. (*Vide infra.*)

15. Eleazer,³ b. Dec. 4, 1693. (*Vide infra.*)

16. Jerusha,³ b. April 1, 1695; m. July 9, 1713, George Flint, son of George and Elizabeth (Putnam) Flint, b. April 1, 1686; she died June 29, 1781; had seven children, namely, Susanna, Jerusha, Elizabeth, Abigail, George, Eliezer, Hannah. See "Flint Genealogy," p. 15.

17. Nathaniel,³ b. Nov. 20, 1679. (*Vide infra.*)

(7)

BENJAMIN POPE,² bap. 1653, 17. 2, a farmer; mar. Damaris, dau. of Samuel and Hannah Shattuck,* of

* Samuel Shattuck, son of widow Damaris, was born in England about 1620. He was a hatter in Salem, where he died June 6, 1689. He was one of those who suffered persecution for being called a Quaker. For an account of

aise Smith, dau. of John and Margaret Smith,* of Salem. Children, —

22. Damaris, b. Feb. 1686-7; d. 1½ years after.
23. Samuel,³ b. June 11, 1689.
24. Margaret,³ b. Oct. 21, 1691.
25. Enos,³ b. Feb. 1, 1694-5.
26. Hannah,³ b. Feb. 17, 1696-7; m. Nov. 25, 1714, Isaac Hacker, and had Hannah, b. Oct. 24, 1715; Sarah, b. Aug. 29, 1717; Eunice, b. Jan. 24, 1719; Isaac, b. July 2, 1722; Jeremiah, b. May 27, 1725;† Isaac, b.

* John and Margaret Smith were among those who were persecuted for their adherence to the opinions of the Quakers. Bishop's "New England Judged" contains an account, of these persecutions, also letters addressed to Governor John Endecott, one signed by John Smith and delivered to him shortly after the death of Mary Dyer in 1660; another signed by Mary Trask and Margaret Smith, dated, "From your House of Correction, where we have been unjustly restrained, from our Children and Habitations; one of us above ten months, and the other about eight, and where we are yet continued by you. Oppressors that know no shame. Boston, the 21st of the 20th month, 1660." Margaret Smith died at Salem, 11-11, 1677. Inventory of estate of John Smith, deceased, was appraised 16th April, 1680.

† Isaac Hacker, known as Master Hacker, was a son of this Jeremiah, and a native of Salem. He died very suddenly in September, 1683, aged sixty-eight. He was a much respected member of the Society of Friends, and an instructor of youth for about forty years. He was the master of the "West School" in Salem, now known as "Hacker School," from its institution in 1785, till within two or three years of his decease. This long continuance in the situation is the strongest testimony of the public approbation and respect.

Nov. 28, 1727; Hannah, b. May 1 1729; Isaac, b. March 4, 1730.
27. Elizabeth,³ b. May 23, 1698.
28. Eunice,³ b. Aug. 12, 1700; m. Nov. 14, 1728, Joseph Cook, — Eunice, b. Sept. 6, 1729; Hannah, b. June 19, 1732; John, b. July 2 1735.
29. Ruth,³ b. March 11, 1705; July 6, 1705.

This is, without doubt, the Samuel Pope who married, in 1709, Martha the widow of William Beane, jr., and dau. of Samuel and Martha (Havkins) Robinson, b. 1673, 11. 20. S. m. Joseph Winslow, and by him had Joseph, b. Feb. 21, 1695-6; m. secondly, Oct. 29, 1702, William Beane and had William, b. July 2, 1703 Caleb, b. Feb. 22, 1704-5; m. thirdly, Samuel Pope, and had the following, who were baptized at First Church, Salem.

30. Martha,³ bap. May 20, 1711.
31. Mary,³ bap. Aug. 30, 1713.
32. Susanna,³ bap. June 30, 1717
33. Abigail,³ bap. Dec. 31, 1727 adult.

Samuel Pope died before 1735.

III. GENERATION.

(13)

JOSEPH POPE,³ b. June 16, 1687 a farmer, resided at "The Village" m. Feb. 7, 1715-16, Mehitable Putnam, dau. of John and Hannah Putnam, b. July 20, 1695. Will signed March 25, 1755, mentions wife Me

Joseph Pierce 2d, m Zerah Small. Aug 16, 1784.

Abner Pierce, m Mary Roberts. June 17, 1784. (Mar bonds Perq County.)
Division of the Est of Thomas Peirce dec'd, by Order of Court Oct 1757.
To Alice Calloway, mother of dec'd, £5-11s-4p. To Sylvanus Wilson, (m right of his wife) £3-11s-4p. To John Chaucey (in right of his wife) same. To Mary Barro (sister of the half blood) same. To Caleb Calloway, (brother of the half blood) same. To John Calloway, (brother of the half blood) same. Thomas Jones Ex.

Peter Jones m Mary Pierce (d of John & Mary) & sister to Thos. & John Pierce (sons of Thomas).

Berkeley Parish Reg, has the following:

Pierce, John, & wife Sarah, had issue

Mary b Mch 11, 1716/17.

Copeland b May 11, 1719.

Elizabeth b May 11, 1721.

Thomas b Feb 11, 1722/23.

Hannah b Mch 25, 1725.

Pierce, Thomas Jr, m Mary Copeland 1719, issue:

John b Feb 16, 1720.

Mary b Sept 23, 1722.

Pierce, Joseph, & wife Alice, issue: Rebecca b Feb 28, 1729/30, and son Thomas (of Division).

Pierce, James, & wife Elizabeth, issue:

Hartwell b Jan 22, 1742/3.

Miles b Feby 23, 1745/6.

Florella dau b Jan 9, 1747/8.

Fan son b May 2, 1750.

James Pierce in his will p in Perq Co, April Court 1763, names son: Miles. Wife Susannah, Dau's Kesiah, & Celia. Eldest children, Hartwell, Miles, Florida, & Fen. Test' James, & John Gibson, & Amy Maudlin.

John Pierce, "an Elder," departed this life, 10, 6mo 1812, 80 years of age. (Suttons Creek Mo Meeting.)

PRITLOW—PRICKLOVE

Samuel Pricklove a resident of Perq Precinct, prior to the coming of George Durant 1661, whose land was adj said grant to Durant from the Indian Chief, had his own grant directly from Sir Wm Berkeley. No mention of a grant to Samuel Pricklove can be found in Perq, but the records make mention of the fact that he had a grant from before stated source. Samuel Pricklove is supposed to have come to Perq from Nansemond Co Va, where that family was strongly entrenched. This family was united with the Quaker faith, but Samuel strayed far from the fold, "by taking up arms" and following the rebellion with the redoubtable Durant, at the time Thomas Miller was deposed from the Government 1677-79. For his part in this insurrection, he suffered the disgrace of being in the "Pillory," and had his right ear amputated, and was sentenced to banishment from the Colony. The records do not show whether this drastic punishment was really carried out, but we do know his descendants remained in Perquimans. He was dec'd Apl 20, 1692, without a will, so no definite means can be found to establish his issue; except for

one son whose age is given in the Berkeley Par Reg: His wife was Rachel, née Laranace, m June 1, 1668, by whom he had son: Samuel b Dec 24, 1674, and it is thought another son (John) born before this date, of whom there is no birth date.

John Pricklove (1) m Elizabeth ——— issue: 1 Leah, b Mch 4, 1695, m Joseph Smith, and had several children, m 2d Thomas Winslow, (see Deeds)—2 Judith, b Dec 2, 1697, m Abraham Sanders—3 Elizabeth, b April 25, 1699, m William Elliott, & had son Pritlow Elliott—4 Rebecca, b Dec 10, 1705, m Zachery Chancey.

John Pricklove, Will p in Perq, May 1, 1728, names Dau's: Rachel Wilson (wife of Robert) Judith Sanders, Elizabeth Elliot, gr-son John Smith, wife Elizabeth.

Pricklove, Elizabeth, will p in Perq July 23, 1728, names Dau's: Leah Smith, Rachel Wilson, Priscilla Sanders, Rebecca Chancey, gr-children: John Smith, Silvanus Willson, Judith, & Priscilla Sanders. As a dau Priscilla is named in her will & not in his, Elizabeth may have been a widow when she m John Pritlow.

Pricklove, John, had a grant for land in Perq, 400a on Perq River, "at the mouth of Wolf pitt branch," adj Jonathan Phelps. Jan 1, 1694. As Jonathan Phelps land lay on the mouth of same branch, up Castletons Creek, we may infer that John Pricklove lived near Hertford.

Pricklove, Samuel, b 1674, m Purina Penrice (d of Francis, & Elizabeth) Mar 25, 1696, issue: 1 Samuel (3) b Nov 6, 1698—2 Francis, b Mch 25, 1702.

His will (no County given, but Perq) p Jan 20, 1702-3, Sons: Samuel, & Francis, wife Peninah.

Pricklove, Samuel, had grant for land in Perq, 400a "at the mouth of a small Creek issuing out of Lillys Creek." Mar 30, 1704.

Pricklove, Francis, had grant for land, 165a "in Perq pre's adj Jonathan Baiteman. Mar 30, 1704. Both of these grants were in Durants Neck, and were probably taken up by their mother, as they were too young to be taking up land. The Perq records show that this was often done.

Pricklove, Samuel, (probably gr-son of Samuel (2) m Keziah Nixon, née Pierce, widow of Francis Nixon) 7, 6mo 1780.

Pricklove, Kesiah, was wife of Nathan Newby, Oct 1756, at the proving of her fathers will on that date. Her husband Nathan (2) Newby, succeeded his father at the Ferry, "on Nathans Point" and was one of the first Directors of the town of Hertford 1759, when it was incorporated. He was dead 1765 when Seth Sumner was made a Director in his place. Keziah his wife m 2d Francis Nixon, who died before Jan 1778, when his will was probated in Perq, whose will makes mention of the fact that Nathan Newby was "former husband" of Keziah. Francis Nixon, & wife Keziah made complaint to the Court 1765, agst Simon Perisho, for debt. Keziah Pritlow was allowed £13-13-1 "for keeping the Ferry, from her point to Hertford on public days." Jan 1784. There can be no doubt that Nathan Newby inherited the Ferry House, & appurtenances on the point opposite to Phelps Point, and that Samuel Pritlow continued the same after he m Keziah.

Pricklove, Rebecca, m Zachary Chancey, who proved rights Apl 20, 1742.

PRETLOW of SOUTHAMPTON CO., VIRGINIA

Documentary evidence is missing, relating to the early history of this family, as the records are believed to have been in the home of Joseph Pretlow, situated north of O'Berry Church across from Black Creek Road, when it burned in 1841.

Three brothers are supposed to have sailed from England in the early 1600's; one brother, Thomas Pretlow and his wife arrived in Nansemond County, Virginia, ca 1622, and were later in Warwick County.

Thomas Pretlow is said to have been a shipmaster, and built the first brick house south of the James River from brick carried as ballast. He is believed to have had two sons, Joseph and Thomas, and a daughter Charlotte. However, the only Pretlow found in the records before 1690 is a Samuel Pretlow (or Pricklove) in North Carolina, with the exception of a Francis Pretloe who was transported to this country about 1657 (Patent Bk. "B", Part II, Va. State Library); nothing further is known of him. However, there is much about Samuel Pretlow, believed to be a son or nephew of Thomas the immigrant.

This Samuel is first mentioned in the oldest conveyance recorded in North Carolina at Hertford Court House. In 1661 an Indian chief sold land in what is now known as Durant's Neck, described as being next to land he sold to Samuel Pricklove (the name used interchangeably with Pritlove, Pritlow and Pretlow in the North Carolina records).

It is not known why Samuel emigrated to N.C. Mrs. Watson Winslow (History of Perquimans County Raleigh, 1931, p.406) relates that Samuel is supposed to have come from Nansemond Co., Va. where his family was strongly entrenched and had become Quakers. In 1660, when Berkeley had become Governor, a law was passed banning the re-

ligion, property was seized, and the Quakers imprisoned and fined, and this led to the exodus to North Carolina of many Quaker families. Hinshaw (History of the Quakers) states that the first permanent settlement in N.C., in Perquimans County, was formed after the expulsion of the Quakers from Virginia in 1662. On the other hand, William Saunders (Colonial Records of N.C., Vol.1, p.xviii) feels that the colonists did not come for this reason, but because of the good land and pleasant climate, and that they turned Quaker after George Fox (founder of the religion in England) arrived in 1672. Unfortunately, there are no records of Quakers in Perquimans before 1700.

Samuel Pretlow, son of the immigrant Thomas and wife Rebecca, was born in 1631 and died April 20, 1692. He married June 1, 1668 Rachel Welsh Lawrence, daughter of Robert Welsh and widow of William Lawrence. The marriage is recorded in the Register in Berkeley Precinct, as well as the births of a son, Samuel, on Dec. 24, 1671, and a daughter Sarah on Oct. 23, 1674 who died 1687. Other children were: Ann, Thomas, and John.

Samuel Pretlow died April 20, 1692 leaving no will (Hathaway, N.C.Hist. & Genealogical Register, Vol.3, p.220). His son Samuel married Purina Penrice in 1696. He died in 1703, leaving two sons, who both received land grants in Durant's Neck near Lilly's Creek in 1704. These sons, Samuel and Francis, undoubtedly obtained the grants through their mother, as they were minors at the time.

Nothing is known about Rachel (Lawrence) Pretlow's background. One theory is that she may have been Rachel Welsh (as stated previously) who married William Lawrence and had three children from 1655-1665. Samuel did not marry Rachel until he was 37, and so she could easily have been older, and a widow. She could also have been one of the Lawrences who journeyed

to Albemarle about the same time as Samuel, probably from Nansemond too. There was a Robert Lawrence in Nansemond, one of the first Quakers there, whose father was Sir John Lawrence of London. Rachel may have been his daughter, or niece; she named her first son John, and there were many later John Pretlows. Names in early records are often strong clues, because of the custom of passing down family names, especially the name of the first pioneer. Miss Fanny Webb of Franklin, Virginia, who descended from the early Quaker Lawrences of Nansemond, said that Rachel was an old family name.

JOHN PRETLOW #3, son of Samuel and Rachel Pretlow, was born in 1669 and died in 1728. He married Elizabeth Sebrell and moved to North Carolina. He received a grant of 400 acres on Perquimans River at the mouth of Wolf Pit branch of Castletons Creek. His will and that of his wife Elizabeth were both recorded in 1728 (Will Bk.25, pp.44,61). They had seven daughters and one son; the marriages of six of the daughters are recorded in the Perquimans M.M.Minutes, the first mention of Pretlow in any Quaker Minutes.

Children of John Pretlow #3 and wife Elizabeth:

Priscilla b.1691; Rachel b.1693; Leah b.1695; Judith b.1696; Rebecca b. 1699; Elizabeth b.1699; and John and Miriam who died young.

THOMAS PRETLOW #3, son of Samuel and Rachel, was born 1675 and died in 1753. He married Rebecca Sebrell, daughter of Anthony Sebrell of York County. It is not known why Thomas #3 left Perquimans, but he was living in Warwick County, Virginia by 1714, and in that year he was representative to the Warwick - York Monthly Meeting (Hinshaw, Vol.6, p.16). In 1723 he was referred to in a deed as having formerly lived in Warwick (D.Bk.1715-1730, Surry Co., Va.). Per-

haps he left Carolina because life there became too difficult. The Cary Rebellion took place 1708-1711, and in 1711 the Indians began a war with the whites which lasted until 1715. On the other hand, Thomas Pretlow #3 may have migrated in the same pioneering spirit which led his father and grandfather before him. However, the possibility exists that Thomas #3 was a nephew of Samuel #2, and may never have left Virginia. Further information is sought.

Children of Thomas Pretlow #3 and Rebecca:

1. Joseph Pretlow, born 1713, died 1740, m. 1738 Sarah Scott.
2. Mary Pretlow, born 1714, died 1782, m. Thomas Newby.
3. Thomas Pretlow, born 1717, died 1787, m. Mary Ricks.
4. Joshua Pretlow #4, born 1719, died 1761, m. in 1753 Ann Crew. Issue:
 - (1) Thomas Pretlow #5, b.1757, d.1815, m. 1783 Ann Bailey, dau. of Samuel Bailey and granddaughter of Anselm Bailey Jr. and wife Mary. Issue: Nine children including:
 - (a) Robert Pretlow #6, b.1797, d.1867, m. 1824 Rowena Fitchett (1808-1878). Their son John Pretlow #7 (1827-1899) m. in 1866 Evalina Bolling Pretlow (1838-1880), a cousin, dau. of Dr. Thomas Pretlow and Clara Ashton Garrett. Their son Robert #8 (1869-1946) m. in 1897 Jane Dixon Bogart (1875-1930). Their son Robert #9 married Margaret Sebrell Woods, a sixth generation descendant of Nicholas Sebrell. The Pretlows and Sebrells were Quakers and close friends when living in Surry County and later in Southampton County. Robert Pretlow and wife Margaret have three sons: Robert, Richard, and Thomas Pretlow.

5. John Pretlow #4, b.1722, d.1788, m. in 1765 Mary Bracey.
- 6,7, Martha and Priscilla, who died young.
8. Samuel Pretlow #4, born June 12, 1726, d. 1782, m. (1) in 1753 Mary Bailey, daughter of Anselm Bailey Jr. and granddaughter of Anselm Bailey and wife Elizabeth Tarver.
Issue:
 - (1) Samuel Pretlow #5, d. prior to Dec.28, 1790, m. in 1784 Ann Thomas, daughter of William Thomas of Sussex County. One child: Charlotte Pretlow, b.Dec.15, 1785, d. Sept.6, 1862, m. April 7, 1803 Robert Harrison of Prince George Co., as previously shown.

Will of Samuel Pretlow of Surry County:

Will dated Feb.1, 1790 and proved in Surry Co. Dec.28, 1790:

In the name of God Amen etc to my dau. Charlotte Pretlow all my estate both real and personal provided she ever marries, but in default of such marriage I give and bequeath the Plantation whereon I now live to my brother Benjamin Pretlow to him and his heirs forever and the rest of my estate to be sold and equally divided between my brother Benjamin Pretlow and my sisters Ann Binford, Rebecca Johnson and Jane Pretlow to them and their heirs forever. Lastly I do nominate constitute and appoint Lemuel Bailey, William Bailey, and Thos. Pretlow executors of this my last Will and Testament.....

(Sgd.) Saml. Pretlow



Family Tree Maker **ONLINE**

User Home Pages

Home	Internet FamilyFinder	Agents	Classifieds	Message Boards	Genealogy How-To	Search
	FamilyFinder Index	Record Lookup	Genealogy Mail	User Home Pages	World Family Tree	

William Sanders of Nansemond County, VA

Page 1 of 10

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#) | [Index of Pages](#)]

- 1 William Sanders b: Abt. 1660 in Nansemond County, VA
+Mary Hall m: April 08, 1682 in Nansemond County, VA
- 2 Richard Sanders b: in Nansemond County, VA d: Abt. 1769 in Perquimans Cou
+Hannah Nicholson m: November 14, 1730 in Piney Woods, NC
- 3 Mary Sanders
- 3 John Sanders b: July 28, 1731
+Miriam
- 4 Richard Sanders b: October 28, 1755
- 4 Abraham Sanders b: March 16, 1758
- 4 Anne Sanders b: January 08, 1761
- 4 Thomas Sanders b: January 05, 1762
- 4 Hannah Sanders b: November 29, 1764
- 3 Elizabeth Sanders b: April 27, 1735
- 2 Abraham Sanders b: Abt. 1690 in Nansemond County, VA d: Abt. 1750 in Perc
+Judith Pritlow b: October 02, 1696 in Perquimans County, NC m: August 16,
- 3 Benjamin Sanders d: Abt. 1794 in Perquimans County, NC
+Mary Barber
- 4 John Saunders d: April 08, 1806 in Perquimans County, NC
+Ann Winslow m: December 03, 1777 in Perquimans County, NC d: April
- 5 Nathan Saunders b: September 06, 1776 in Perquimans County, NC
+Elizabeth
- 6 Robert Saunders
- 6 Elizabeth Saunders
- 6 Benjamin Saunders b: Abt. 1799 in Perquimans County, NC
+Mary b: Abt. 1813
- 7 Susan Saunders b: Abt. 1848 in Perquimans County, NC
- 5 Penninah Saunders b: October 07, 1780 in Perquimans County, NC
- 5 Orpha Saunders b: June 21, 1785 in Perquimans County, NC
+Thomas Boyce
- 5 Rachael Saunders b: January 08, 1787 in Perquimans County, NC
- 5 Thomas Saunders b: November 18, 1788 in Perquimans County, NC
- 5 Edmond Saunders b: October 12, 1790 in Perquimans County, NC
- 5 Ester Saunders b: March 18, 1792 in Perquimans County, NC
- 5 Jonathan Saunders b: March 18, 1792 in Perquimans County, NC d:
+Mary White b: February 19, 1792 in Perquimans County, NC m: April
- 6 Margaret Saunders b: February 04, 1815 d: November 13, 1846
+John Winslow m: April 14, 1842
- 7 Mary Winslow
- 7 Lydia Winslow

- 7 John Frank Winslow
- 6 Esther Saunders b: December 27, 1816 d: September 25, 1848
- 6 John Cornwell Saunders b: October 16, 1819 d: November 27, 18
- 6 [1] Albert Saunders b: August 14, 1822 in Perquimans County, NC
- +Julia Parker m: April 29, 1868 in Perquimans County, NC
- 7 Joseph Albert Saunders b: October 22, 1869 in Perquimans Coun
- +Lucy Boush b: 1874
- 8 Effo S Saunders b: 1894
- 8 Robert C Saunders b: 1896
- 8 William C Saunders b: 1902
- 8 Albert M Saunders b: 1904
- 8 Julia Arcola Saunders b: August 10, 1908
- 7 Mary Julia Saunders b: October 14, 1871
- *2nd Wife of [1] Albert Saunders:
- +Eliza Ann Chappell b: 1840 m: December 11, 1873 in Perquimans
- 7 Ann Perisho Saunders b: January 05, 1876
- 7 Gideon Jonathan Saunders, Sr b: August 28, 1877 in Perquimans
- +Mafra Ethel Winslow d: June 01, 1974 in Perquimans Count
- 8 Mildred Saunders d: October 08, 1936 in Perquimans Cou
- 8 Linda Love Saunders b: July 30, 1914
- 8 Gideon Jonathan Saunders b: May 23, 1917 in Perquimans Cou
- 8 Gideon Jonathan Saunders, Jr b: October 03, 1918 in Perqui
- 8 Eura Emily Saunders b: September 23, 1922 in Perquimans Cc
- 8 Infant Saunders b: November 09, 1923 in Perquimans County
- 7 Martha Emily Saunders b: June 12, 1880 d: May 29, 1967 in
- 6 Martha Saunders b: October 01, 1825 in Perquimans County d: J
- 6 Francis White Saunders b: August 19, 1828 in Perquimans County
- 6 Seth William Saunders b: October 26, 1831 in Belvidere, NC d:
- +Adah R Parker b: October 24, 1844 in Northampton County, NC m:
- 7 William Jonathan Saunders b: May 07, 1871 in Perquimans Count
- +Mary Elizabeth White b: September 14, 1863 d: December 27
- 8 Margaret P Saunders
- 8 William Moses Saunders
- 8 Janet Marie Saunders
- +Tom Eason
- 9 Tommy H Eason
- 9 Lydia Eason
- 9 Margie Eason
- 9 Betty Lou Eason
- 9 Gracie Lee Eason
- 9 Lorraine Eason
- +Casper
- 10 Steve Casper
- 8 Lillie Alethia Saunders
- +Jonny Palmer
- 9 Dallas Palmer
- 9 Alvin Palmer
- 9 Lillian Palmer
- 8 William Dempsey Saunders b: November 11, 1891 in Pasquotan
- +Margaret Lenora Palmer b: April 03, 1895 in Pasquotank Cc
- 9 Chester V Saunders
- +Addie
- 9 Helen Saunders
- +Thomas Moore
- 9 Julian Parker Saunders
- +Dorothy Carter
- 10 Wesley Parker Saunders b: July 26, 1941 in Pasquotan
- 9 Kathleen Saunders

+Davis Rhodes
9 Wilford J Saunders
+Marjorie Barnard

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#) | [Index of Pages](#)]

Page 1 of 10

[[Internet FamilyFinder](#) | [Internet FamilyFinder Agents](#) | [GRA Professional Research](#) | [GRA Record Lookups](#)]
[[Genealogy SiteFinder](#) | [World Family Tree](#) | [Classifieds](#) | [Home Pages](#) | [Message Boards](#) | [Online University](#)]
[[Home](#) | [Reference Library](#) | [Genealogy How-To](#) | [Genealogy Mall](#) | [Guest Book](#) | [Tech Support](#) | [Search](#)]

© [Copyright](#) 1996-98, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

current research

Entries: 29311 Updated: Sat Aug 25 21:35:07 2001

Contact: [Timothy Chase](#) <Tim@chase.net>

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Leah PRITLOW** was born 4 JAN 1694/95 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. She was the daughter of 2. **John PRITLOW** and 3. **Elizabeth SEBRELL**. She married **Joseph SMITH** 16 JUN 1716 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Robert SMITH and ANN. He died ABT. 1733 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. ~~She married **Joseph SMITH** 16 JUN 1716 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Robert SMITH and ANN. He died ABT. 1733 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.~~ She married **Thomas WINSLOW** 7 JUN 1734 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Timothy WINSLOW. He was born 4 APR 1679 in Massachusetts, and died AFT. 9 JAN 1743/44 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.

Children of Leah PRITLOW and Joseph SMITH are:

- i. **John SMITH** died ABT. 1760 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. He married **Rachel WHITE** 12 JAN 1736/37 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, daughter of John WHITE and Sarah CLEARE. She was born ABT. 1720 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died ABT. 1765 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.
- ii. **Elizabeth SMITH** was born ABT. 1718 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. She married **PHELPS?**
- iii. **Joseph SMITH** was born ABT. 1720 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. He married **Sarah JORDAN** SEP 1742. She was born ABT. 1720.

~~Child of Leah PRITLOW and Joseph SMITH is:~~

- ~~i. **Joseph SMITH** was born ABT. 1720 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. He married **Sarah JORDAN** SEP 1742. She was born ABT. 1720.~~

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **John PRITLOW** was born ABT. 1669 in Nansemond Co., Virginia, and died 8 SEP 1720 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. He was the son of 4. **Samuel PRITLOW or Pricklove** and 5. **Rachel WELCH**.

3. **Elizabeth SEBRELL** was born ABT. 1670, and died 23 JUL 1728 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.

Children of Elizabeth SEBRELL and John PRITLOW are:

- i. **Priscilla PRITLOW** was born 11 JUN 1691 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died AFT. 1728. She married **John SANDERS** 8 MAR 1715/16, son of William SANDERS and Mary HALL. He was born ABT. 1690 in Nansemond Co., Virginia, and died in Perquimans Co., NC.
- ii. **Rachel PRITLOW** was born 8 JAN 1692/93 in Perquimans Co., NC, and died 12 AUG 1727 in Perquimans Co., NC. She married **Robert WILSON** 13 JUN 1712 in Perquimans Co., NC, son of Isaac WILSON and Ann THIGPEN?. He was born 10 AUG 1690 in Chester Co., PA, and died 3 NOV 1745 in Augusta Co., VA.
1. iii. **Leah PRITLOW** was born 4 JAN 1694/95 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. She married **Joseph SMITH** 16 JUN 1716 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Robert SMITH and ANN. He died ABT. 1733 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. ~~She married~~ **Joseph SMITH** 16 JUN 1716 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Robert SMITH and ANN. He died ABT. 1733 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. She married **Thomas WINSLOW** 7 JUN 1734 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Timothy WINSLOW. He was born 4 APR 1679 in Massachusetts, and died AFT. 9 JAN 1743/44 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.
- iv. **Judith PRITLOW** was born 2 OCT 1696 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died AFT. 1729. She married **Abraham SANDERS** AUG 1716, son of William SANDERS and Mary HALL. He was born ABT. 1690, and died BEF. 1755 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.
- v. **Elizabeth PRITLOW** was born 25 APR 1699 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died AFT. 1728. She married **William ELLIOTT** 16 JUN 1716 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Thomas ELLIOTT and SARAH. He was born ABT. 1692 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died 2 MAY 1751 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.
- vi. **Rebecca PRITLOW** was born 3 MAR 1701/02 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died AFT. 1728. She married **Zachery CHANCEY** AFT. 1720.
- vii. **Miriam PRITLOW** was born 5 DEC 1704 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died BEF. 1728.
- viii. **John PRITLOW** was born 2 MAR 1705/06 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died BEF. 1728.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **Samuel PRITLOW or Pricklove** was born ABT. 1640, and died ABT. 1692 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.

5. [Rachel WELCH](#) was born ABT. 1638, and died in Perquimans Co., NC.

Children of Rachel WELCH and William LAWRENCE are:

- i. [John LAWRENCE](#) was born 14 MAR 1666/67, and died ABT. 1700. He married [Hannah BUNDY](#) 22 NOV 1692 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, daughter of William BUNDY and ELIZABETH. She was born ABT. 1670 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died 28 OCT 1700 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.
- ii. [Hannah LAWRENCE](#) was born 1 DEC 1669, and died ABT. 1726. She married [Israel SNELLING](#) 30 JUL 1687 in Perquimans Co., NC. He died 31 AUG 1700 in Perquimans Co., NC. She married [Timothy CLEARE](#) 12 JUL 1708, son of William CLEARE. He was born ABT. 1655, and died 10 NOV 1724 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.

Children of Rachel WELCH and Samuel PRITLOW or Pricklove are:

2. i. [John PRITLOW](#) was born ABT. 1669 in Nansemond Co., Virginia, and died 8 SEP 1720 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. He married [Elizabeth SEBRELL](#) BEF. 1690. She was born ABT. 1670, and died 23 JUL 1728 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.
- ii. [Sarah PRITLOW](#) was born 23 OCT 1674 in Nansemond Co., Virginia, and died 26 DEC 1687.
- iii. [Samuel PRITLOW](#) was born 24 DEC 1674 in Nansemond Co., Virginia, and died ABT. 1702 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. He married [Purina PENRICE](#) 25 MAR 1696 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

CHAPTER THREE

THE QUAKER COMMUNITIES IN ALBEMARLE

The land configurations of Albemarle made the area attractive and accessible. Laced with small streams, creeks, and deep rivers, the easy access by water into the untamed region offered ports for ocean-going ships able to take the settlers' products directly to Caribbean ports and to the other colonies. Abundance of water also aided the farmers with their crops and for their homes (Fig. 12). The Chowan, Perquimans, Pasquotank, and Little Rivers were linked with the smaller streams making a veritable water highway throughout the area. The source of these rivers was the Great Dismal Swamp, where the color of the water was a deep red, caused by the waters passing through the roots of the cypress trees. The water, however, was perfectly clear, tasted by no means unpleasant, and was quite wholesome. It had a diuretic effect on those who drank it, and prevented agues and fevers, or so it was claimed. Filled with the perils of virgin forests, native Indians, wild animals, insects, snakes, and reptiles, this area south of the Great Dismal Swamp was also more isolated from the English authorities.

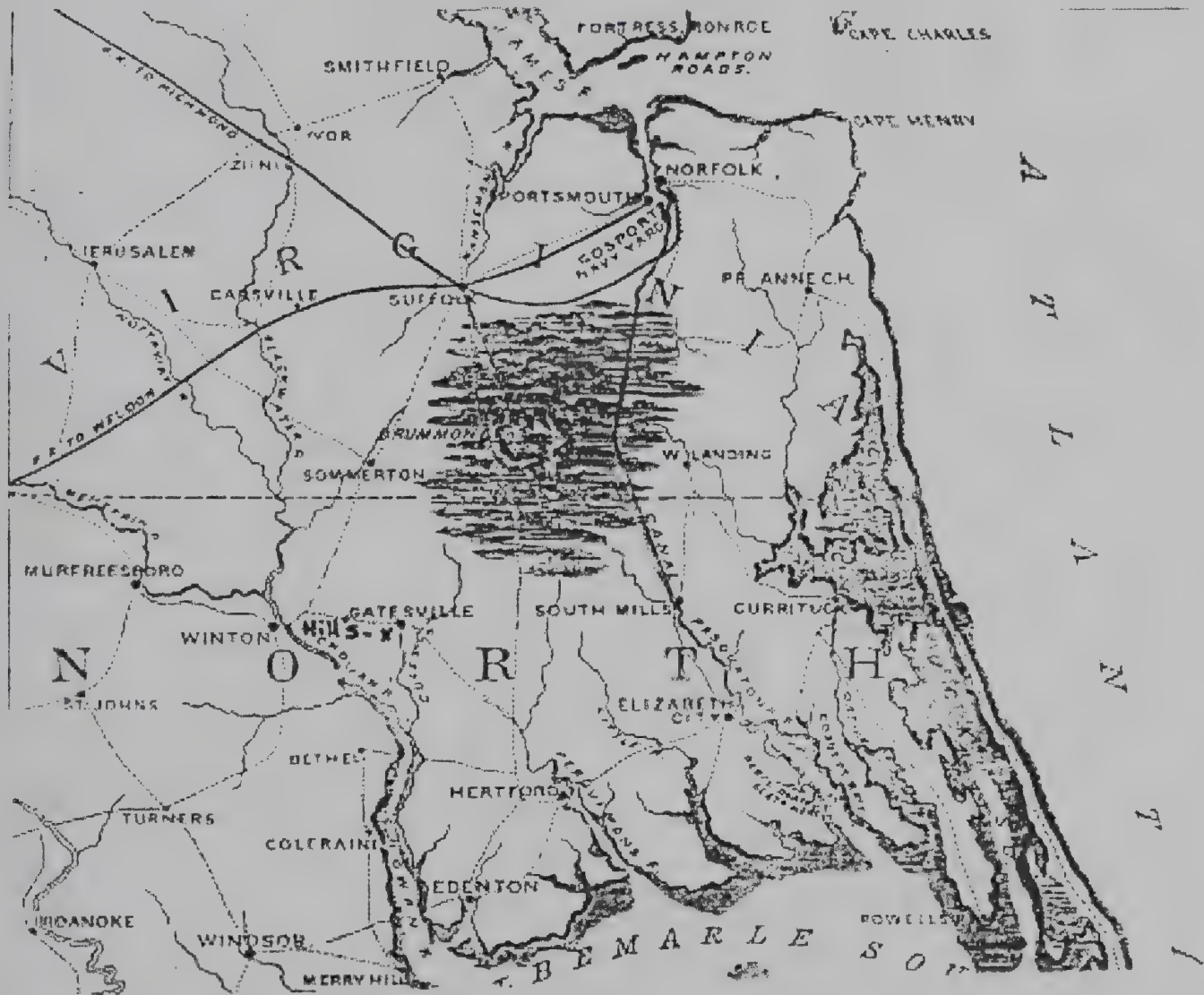


Figure 12. Map of Albemarle region.

Following the first landowners who settled along the main rivers and shores of Albemarle Sound, new arrivals were finding homesites farther up near the heads of the four main rivers. When the word spread that this was a place where people were able to worship in freedom and that the Virginia government had less influence in the region, the Quakers in southern Virginia came to Albemarle in increasing numbers. They were an industrious, plain, sober, and hardy people who had already endured much hardship and privation. They were soon joined by other Quakers from the New England colonies who had heard that new

in Virginia. When the revolt was put down, he escaped to Albemarle, where he continued to sow seeds of discontent.

Disagreement between the early settlers who bought their lands from the Indians and those who had received land patents from the Lord Proprietors was the underlying cause of dispute. In addition, conflict between Quakers and non-Quakers, while government attempts to restrict export of tobacco (the money also resulted in discontent. Nine Friends were fined and imprisoned in 1680 for refusing to bear arms. Samuel Hill of Warwick was one of these men.

When unrest in Albemarle broke out in Culpeper's Rebellion, in 1677, Thomas Miller, an apothecary from Pasquotank, was serving as Deputy Governor in place of Thomas Eastchurch. The rebels, led by John Culpeper, arrested Gov. Miller and Customs Collector, Timothy Biggs, and took over the government. In Pasquotank County, Culpeper is proudly claimed as America's first governor of a free people in this country and Albemarle as the first independent colony in a new world.⁴ Culpeper's widow, Sarah Mayo, daughter of Edward Mayo, again married in 1693 to Patrick Henley, the earliest Henley ancestor of the family at later became closely associated with the Hills.

Bacon's and Culpeper's Rebellions came perilously close to the members of the Hill family. As Quakers they did not take active roles in the surrection, but they were closely associated with the officials who did.

For the first thirty years Albemarle was governed by independent men, and Quakers served in all levels of political office. While there was a steady conflict for governmental control in Albemarle between members of the established church and the Quaker faction, the Quakers dominated in early Pasquotank. John Archdale followed Culpeper as Governor from 1694-1696. He was a Quaker and a Lord Proprietor, having purchased John Berkeley's share. When a law was passed requiring officeholders to take an oath to serve the English crown, the Quakers, who believed oaths should be made only to God, met opposition and were prohibited from holding public office. From that time on their influence waned.

In this new setting life was a constant challenge for survival. Families were more isolated and vied with the Indians for sustenance off the land. Living on lands bought from the Indians meant they were living among the natives. Early on the Quakers learned how to treat the Indians with respect and to coexist with them. In the process their children acquired the Indian skills of living with nature. In the next generation these were skills that enabled the young men to lead their people into newer untouched lands to the west.

In Albemarle life spans were short. With little medical resources other than the remedies handed down from generation to generation and surrounded by accidental risks, fevers, poisonous snakes and wild animals, men and women often were suddenly widowed and left with small children to care for without a home-maker or protector-provider. The widowed remarried quickly and often, some having three or four wives or husbands in their lifetimes. New marriage partners often came from within the small circle of neighboring families. These families came to be linked by intermarriage many times over. Marriage occurred at a young age for girls in particular. They learned the skills of home-making as a necessity to assist their mothers. Providing food, clothing, and health care for a family in the wilderness was no easy task and required the help of every hand at an early age. Without a pair of hardworking parents, a family could not survive. Families were large and children learned early to contribute to the work.

SAMUEL PRICKLOVE: AGITATOR

Samuel Pricklove was one of the first residents of Perquimans Precinct, arriving even before settler George Durant, in 1662.⁵ Pricklove was the first known purchaser of Indian lands in Albemarle and held a grant from Governor Berkeley of Virginia for a large tract on the Perquimans River near Durant, where the two men became life-long friends. Pricklove had moved from Nansemond County in Virginia with his wife, Rachel Lawrence, whose brother, Thomas Lawrence, was one of Nathaniel Bacon's supporters in Bacon's Rebellion. Pricklove held the offices of Registrar of deeds and Clerk of the Inferior Court under the administrations of two early Quaker Governors of Carolina in the 1650's: Governor William Drummond (executed by Governor Berkeley in Bacon's Rebellion) and Governor Archdale.⁶

Both Pricklove and Durant took part in the Culpepper Rebellion of 1677 and assisted in "leading the rabble" to depose the Deputy Governor Thomas Miller. For this crime of activism, Pricklove was sentenced to have his right ear amputated and be banished from the colony. The sentence was never carried out because Miller was deposed. Samuel Pricklove died in Perquimans County in 1692.⁷ He and his wife left two sons, Samuel and John. John Pricklove and his wife, Elizabeth, had six daughters, all of whom married men of substance and influence in Albemarle:

Priscilla married John Sanders

Judeth married Abram Sanders, son of John Sanders of Virginia

Rachel married Robert Wilson, son of a Virginia Burgess

Elizabeth married William Elliott

Rebecca married Zacariah Chancy

Leah married Joseph Smith

Leah and Joseph Smith were the grandparents of Mary Smith, wife of William Hill. John Smith, brother of Mary Hill, was one of the founders of Richmond, Indiana.

Basil Sanders, who left 860 acres of land in Chowan County to a William Hill of Antigua in 1721, was likely the son of one of the above Sanders couples.

The early Quaker communities were models of life based on their Christian beliefs. The Quaker believed that God speaks directly to the human heart, and that no ministers or priests are needed to receive the blessings of God, which are available to every man and woman. They believed in the equality of men and women. They used no hymns or outward manifestations in their worship, keeping silent until a person felt moved by God to share a message. The

THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM AND
ELIZABETH BUNDY
OF
RHODE ISLAND AND NORTH CAROLINA

By
V. MAYO BUNDY
V. May

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS CATALOGUE NUMBER
86-80782

PUBLISHED BY
HERB EATON HISTORICAL PUBLICATIONS
CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA 28205

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

USICAN
729.273
G8820

Children of Timothy Cleare and Mary Bundy, his first wife
 Elizabeth Cleare who married Thomas Winslow
 Mary Cleare who married Edward Mayo, Jr. and Joseph Newby
 Anna Cleare who died young
 Timothy Cleare who died young
 Jane Cleare who married Joseph Robinson and Timothy Jessup
 Sarah Cleare who married John White and Jacob Elliott, as his 2nd wife
 Child of Timothy Cleare and Elizabeth --- his 2nd wife
 Hepsabeth Cleare who married Jacob Perry as his first wife
 Child of Timothy Cleare and Mrs. Hannah (Larance) Snelling, his
 3rd wife

Hannah Cleare who married first Benjamin Bundy and second Moses Elliott

THE FAMILY OF ELIZABETH CLEARE AND THOMAS WINSLOW

Elizabeth Cleare (twin) was born on December 21, 1685 (actually 1686) and died about 1734, married on November 2, 1704 to Thomas Winslow who was born ca. 1680, made his will on 1-9-1744, and died between October 21, 1745 when he purchased land and January 1745/46 when his will was probated. Thomas Winslow evidently died in late 1745. He was the son of Timothy Winslow, and possibly brother to John Winslow who married Esther Snelling, but actual proof is lacking. There is no "smoking proof" that the North Carolina Winslows are related to the Mass. Winslows as some claim. See the John Winslow Excursus in Chapter Ten.

Elizabeth Cleare and Thomas Winslow's marriage certificate is recorded in the first volume of minutes and marriage records of Perquimans Meeting. The certificate states that Thomas Winslow "ye son of Timothy Winsloe" and Elizabeth Cleare "ye daughter of Timothy Cleare" were married at the house of Timothy Cleare on 9-2-1704. The certificate was signed by, among others, Timothy Winsloe, Sarah Winsloe, Hanah Cleare, Mary Cleare, Jane Clare, Sa(torn) Clear, Timothy Cl(torn). Thomas Winslow married second to Leah (Pritlowe) Smith on 6-7-1734, daughter of John Pritlowe and Elizabeth Sebrell. Leah (Pritlowe) Smith was relict of John Smith who she wed in 1716. Nine children.

Land Grant to Thomas Winslow

Thomas Winslow 5 April 1720 400 acres on the N.E. side of Perquimans River, joining Timothy Clare and the desert. Witnesses: C. Eden, Thos. Pollock, W.N. Reed, Richd. Sanderson, Fras. Foster.

CHAPTER EIGHT

"The root of the kingdom is in the state. The root of the state is in the family. The root of the family is in the person of its head." Menicus

THE FAMILY OF SARAH BUNDY, THE LAST CHILD OF WILLIAM BUNDY.

Sarah Bundy, the last child of William Bundy and his second wife, Mary (Scott) Peirce, who was the widow of John Peirce and daughter of Joseph Scott (See Chapter Two), was born on January 23, 1685 and married first on 2nd of ye 11th mo. 1710/11 to Francis Pettit of Chowan County contrary to the wishes of her mother. Her father was deceased at that time. 1 child. Sarah (Bundy) Pettit married second to --- Jones.

"Whereas Sarah Bundy the daughter of William and Mary Bundy contrary to the council of her mother and her relatives and friends joined herself in marriage to a man that is of another profession in Religion contrary to the good order established amonest us She having thereby given unjust occasion to testify against her that she is not in union with us." 2nd of 11th mo. 1711/12.

Child of Sarah Bundy and Francis Pettit.

Sarah Bundy b. 12-9-1711 d. 5-21-1754 m. on 10-13-1726 Joshua Scott who died in 1761, son of Stephen Scott b. 1710 and Elizabeth Mayo b. 1670's d. after 1715, daughter of Edward Mayo, Sr. and Sarah Maggs. See Mayo Excursus, page 421. This completes the family of Sarah Bundy and her two husbands. No further record.

THIS COMPLETES THE FAMILY OF WILLIAM BUNDY AND HIS TWO WIVES ELIZABETH AND MARY (SCOTT) PEIRCE.

"We are the carriages in which our ancestors ride." --Unknown

"There is no pride like the pride of ancestry." --Disraeli

"Man is but the sum of his ancestors." --Emerson

"The man who boasts only of his ancestors confesses that he belongs to a family that is better dead than alive." --J. Gilchrist Lawson

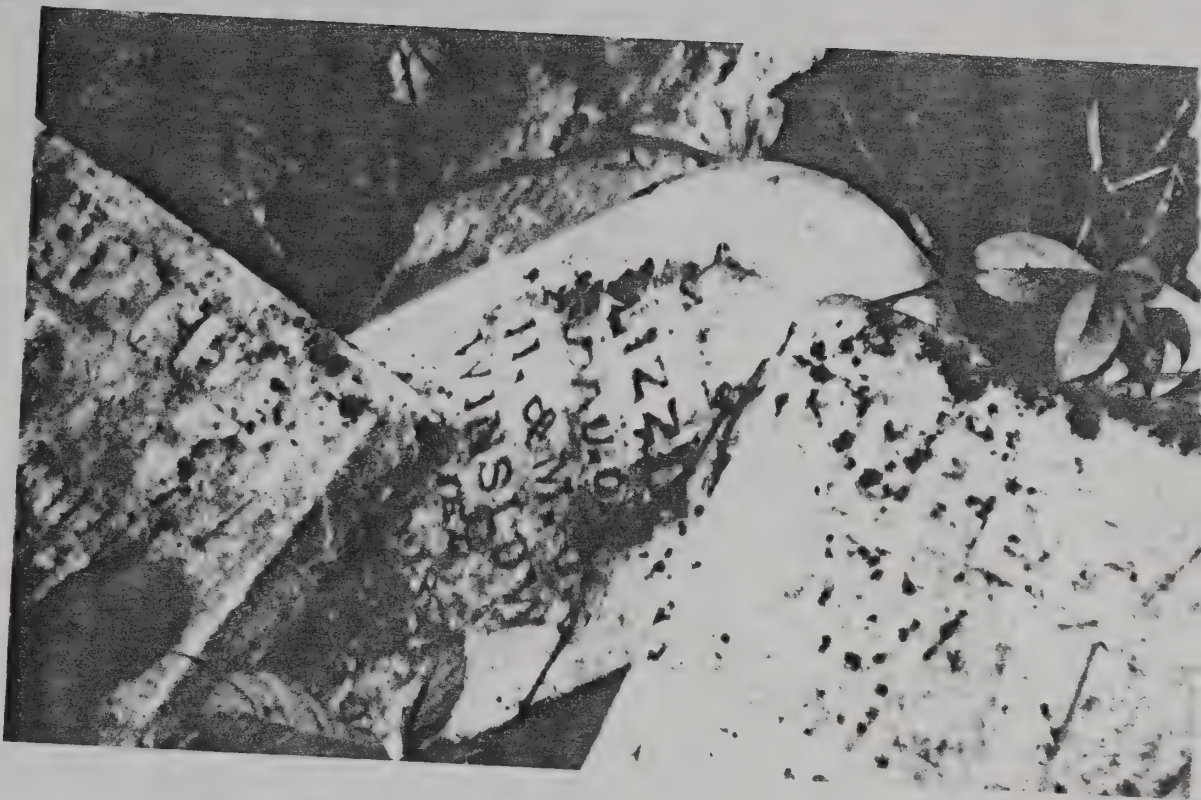


Photo courtesy of Richard W. Herzfeld

Old tombstones lying at the base of a tree in Back Creek Cemetery,
Fairmont, Indiana.

The Quaker and Southern Winslows

*A compilation of various records
of North Carolina and Indiana*

*Compiled and edited by
Elizabeth Doherty Herzfeld*

52c
929.273
W732h
spricklove

US/CA
929.273
W732h

6. Joseph m. Sarah Lawrence
b. abt 1642 Plymouth moved to Long Island
7. Samuel m. Hannah Briggs
b. 1641 Plymouth d. 1680 not mentioned in John's will but in Mary's he is.
8. Isaac m. Mary Nowell
b. 1644 Plymouth d. 1670
9. Anne m. ____ LeBlond
b. bef 1651 Plymouth probably died young
10. Benjamin m. may have married Hope Cobb
- b. 12 Aug 1653 Probably died young before 1679

John Came to Plymouth Plantation on the "Fortune" 3 Nov 1621. He was a purchaser and moved to Boston about 1655. He was a Merchant and ship-builder. The New England Winslows were Episcopaleans. Mary Chilton was a passenger on the Mayflower and thought to be the first woman to set foot on Plymouth Rock. There is some confusion on the names of Their children. Some books show an Elizabeth which is possible, and indicate that she may have died young,. Also Anne is possibly a grandchild except if her birthdate is right I don't think that is possible; she probably died before John.

Joseph Winslow

b. abt 1642 Plymouth Colony
d. abt 1679 New England
bur.
fa. John Winslow

mo. Mary Chilton
m. abt 1662

Sarah Lawrence

b. abt 1644
d. bef 1693
bur.
fa. Maj. Thomas Lawrence of New
Town, Long Island
mo.

Children

1. Elizabeth m. Stephen Burton 4 Sep 1684 Plymouth
b. 8 Apr 1664 Plymouth
2. Edward m.
b. 14 May 1667 Plymouth
3. Mary m. Robert Crannell 1695 NYC b. abt 1670 Devonshire, Eng. d. 18 Jan 1734 NY s. Wm. Crannell
b. 25 Sep 1674 Boston d. 21 Jul 1676
4. Joseph m. Abigail Snethen 24 Nov 1721 NYC 2nd Marrigriet ? Heyser 28 Jun 1742 Dutchess Co, NY
b. 16 Jun 1677 Boston d. bet 6 Apr 1760 and 18 Apr 1761 Dutchess Co, NY
5. Thomas possibly m. Elizabeth Clare 9 Feb or 2 Sep 1704 Perquimans Co. N.C.
b. 4 Apr 1679

Joseph moved to Long Island, NY. Joseph was living in Perq. Co., N.C. 1677-1679 where he served as forman of the Petit Jury. In order to serve on this jury in N.C. you had to be a resident and own 100a of land. In the Colonial Records of N.C. Joseph was called a New England Traider. It does seem plausible that his father could have put him in charge of trading between New England and Carolina. John Winslow was also a ship owner and traider. Decendents of Edward son of John Winslow and Mary Chilton are found in Cumberland County, North Carolina in 1790. The tax rolls and land deeds would have to be checked to see when this family arrived. Sarah m. 2nd Charles LeBros.

1

Thomas Winslow

b. 4 Apr 1679 Mass.
d. 1744/5
bur. Perq
fa. Joseph Winslow

mo. Sarah Lawrence
m. 9 Feb or 2 Sep 1704 Perq

Elizabeth Clare (Cleare)

b. 21 Feb 1686
d. bef 1734
bur. Perq
fa. Timothy Clare d. 10 Sep 1724 s.
Will Clear
mo. Mary Bundy d. 30 Dec 1694

Children

1. Joseph m. Pleasant Toms 22 Jun 1729
b. 31 Mar 1705/6 Perquimans Co., N.C.
2. Probably Marey m. Samuel Bundy 2 Jun 1727 (itm) s. Caleb and Jean Maners
b. 27 Apr 1707 Perq probably d. before her father.
3. Thomas m. Sarah Nixon Ratliff 21 Nov 1734
b. 30 Sep 1709 Perq
4. Timothy m. Rachel Willson 9 Jan 1736 Perq.
b. 5 Apr 1712 Perq
5. Jesse m.
b. 12 Jan 1714 Perq d. before his father.
6. John m. Mary Pearson 20 Sep 1740 Nancemond Co, VA
b. 9 Dec 1717 Perq
7. Elizabeth m.
b. 6 Apr 1721 Perq d. 1750
8. Joab m. may not have married
b. 14 Feb 1724 Perq received in Thomas' will land in Pasq. near Newbegun Creek d. abt 1751 left land to Josiah s. of John and Mary in his will.
9. Miriam m. Joseph Anderson 1 Feb 1747 Perq
b. 31 Jun 1728 Perq

Thomas proved his freedom from Timothy Clare in 1702, he was apprenticed or imported to NC. The Clare's are of Royal descent and more information can be found on them in "The History of Perquimans County" and "Browns Genesis to America". Elisabeth Clare had a twin sister Mary. Thomas declared his intention to marry (itm) Leah Smith 7 Jun 1734 (Quaker Records). There were no children from this marriage. *Leah b. 4 Jan 1695 was the daughter of John Pritlowe and Elisabeth and the widow of Joseph Smith. Mary was the dt. of William Bundy d. 27 Mar 1692 the original NC Bundy and Elisabeth d. 4 Mar 1676.* Timothy Clare came to Maryland with Thomas David and Thomas Hassold in 1674. He sailed from Bristol, England to Nevis Island in the West Indies and was in Perq, NC by 1681 according to "Meet Our Ancestors". I think that Thomas had a half brother named Timothy who may have been the father of John Winslow.

1-1

Joseph Winslow

b. 31 Mar 1705/6 Perq Co, N.C.
d. abt 1750 Perq
bur. Perq
fa. Thomas Winslow
mo. Elizabeth Clare

Pleasant Toms

b. abt 1710 Perq
d. 4 Jan 1785 Perq
bur. Perq
fa. Francis Toms
mo. Margaret Lawrence widow Bogue

Erratum: 7/93:p.3 Thomas Winslow prnts
fa. Timothy Winslow, mo. unknown
1948 Suppl to Vol I of Hinshaw's Ency
Amer Quakers, NC. By Thomas W Marshall
"1704, 9, 2 Thomas, s Timothy,
Perquimans m Elizabeth Clare"

1-1-4

Lydia Winslow

b. 6 Feb 1742 Perq
d. 2 Mar 1822 Perq
bur. Perq
fa. Joseph Winslow
mo. Pleasant Toms
m. 15 May 1757 Piney Woods MH, Perq

John White

b. 17 Mar 1733/4
d. 1822
bur. Perq
fa. Thomas White
mo. Rachel Jordan

Children

1. Dorothy m.
 - b. 2 Nov 1758 Perq
2. Francis m. Miriam Toms 6 Jan 1790 Perq
 - b. 22 Dec 1760 Perq
3. John m. Peninah Munns 18 Sep 1791 Perq
 - b. 5 Mar 1763 Perq
4. Samuel m. Elizabeth Symons 20 Mar 1790 Symons Creek MH, Pasquatank Co, NC
 - b. 15 Nov 1765 Perq
5. Pleasant m. William Winslow (1-4-1-3) 7 Mar 1787 Welles MM, VA
 - b. 14 Jan 1768 Perq
6. Thomas m. Salley Roundtree 16 Feb 1791 or Elizabeth White 2 Jul 1794 Perq
 - b. 5 Jun 1770 Perq
7. Joseph m. Jemima White 6 Jun 1795 Perq
 - b. 19 Nov 1772 Perq
8. Lydia m. John Bogue 4 Nov 1797 Perq
 - b. 12 Dec 1775 Perq

Lydia's brother Joseph married John White's sister Mary so their children are double cousins. Lydia married 2nd John Cornwell.

1-3

Thomas Winslow

b. 30 Sep 1709 Perq
d. Will Proved Apr 1747 Perq
bur. Perq
fa. Thomas Winslow
mo. Elizabeth Clare

m. 21 Nov 1734/5 Perq

Sarah Nixon Ratliff

b. 3 Feb 1714 Perq
d.
bur.
fa. Richard Ratliff
mo. Damaris Perse (Peirc) or poss. Nixon

Children

1. Jesse m. Martha Fletcher dt. Thomas Fletcher Perq
 - b. abt 1736 Perq d. 11 Jan 1771 Perq
2. Thomas m.
 - b. abt 1738 may have died young
3. Elizabeth m. Joseph Newby 2 Dec 1772 Perq
 - b. abt 1740 Perq

Sarah married second Joseph Outland abt 6 Oct 1749. Elizabeth and Jesse chose as their guardian Joseph Outland July 1752, since Thomas wasn't mentioned he may have died before this. On 2 May 1781 Martha, widow, rmt

James Elliot. See people unable to place for Jesse's family.

1-4

Timothy Winslow

b. 5 Apr 1712 Perq
d. Will proved Jul 1752 Perq
bur. Perq
fa. Thomas Winslow
mo. Elizabeth Clare
m. 9 Jan 1736 home of Mary Newby Perq

Rachel Wilson

b. 19 July 1719
d. Will proved Jul 1777 Perq
bur. Perq
fa. Robert Wilson s. Isaac s. Robert
mo. Rachel Pricklowe

Children

1. Jacob m. Elizabeth Griffin 4 Jul 1759 Perq
b. 1737 Perq
2. Timothy m. Mary Newby 2 Aug 1769 Perq
b. abt 1739 Perq
3. Obed m. never married
b. abt 1741 d. Jan 1775 Perq
4. Caleb m. Ann Perry 18 Oct 1769 2nd Jemimah Cannon 3rd Peggy Scott
b. 12 Dec 1749 Perq
5. Mary m. Reuben Wilson 13 Mar 1765? Perq
b. abt 1751 Perq

Rachel married second William Townsend 4 Apr 1753 and 3rd John Williams. Jacob was made guardian of Caleb 17 Jan 1768. In the will of Obed he mentions cousin Sylvanus Wilson, cousin Jesse Winslow s. of Thomas and Sarah, sister Rachel White (half-sister?), brother (half-brother) William Townsend, half-sister Betty Cannon. *Betty's husband Joseph Cannon s. Jeremiah Cannon and a lawyer of good repute was a descendant of Plymouth Colony's John Cannon.* Rachel was a Quaker minister and traveled widely. She met assemblyman Patrick Henry in Virginia while traveling. This information is from Encyclopedia of American Quakers and the History of Perquimans Co. *Rachel Pricklowe was the dt. of John who was the s. of Samuel Pricklowe and Elizabeth.*

1-4-1

Jacob Winslow

b. abt 1737 Perq
d. Will proved Jan 1771
bur. Perq
fa. Timothy Winslow
mo. Rachel Wilson

Elizabeth Griffin

b. abt 1738
d. 1784
bur. Perq
fa. Joseph Griffin s. James and Sarah
mo. Sarah Evans dt. Robert s. James
and Sarah

m. 4 Jul 1759 (rmt) perq

Children

1. Mary m. Benjamin Saunders 6 Dec 1775 Perq
b. abt 1759 Perq
2. Millicent m. Restore Lamb 1 Mar 1780 (rmt) Perq
b. abt 1762 Perq
3. William m. Pleasant White 18 Jan 1787 Perq
b. 14 Nov 1765 Perq
4. Jacob m. Millicent Perry (White), widow, 7 Mar 1787 Perq
b. abt 1766 Perq

5. Obed m. nothing is known probably died bef. 1775
b. abt 1768 Perq
6. Elizabeth (Betty)m. Pritlow Bond 3 Mar 1790 (rmt) Perq
b. abt 1772 Perq

Jacob and Elizabeth lived in the Piney Woods district near the Chowan County line. More information can be found in the "History of Perquimans County". Some of this information is from the Compendium of American Genealogy V.7 pg. 589.

1-4-1-1

Mary Winslow

- b. abt 1759 Perq
- d.
- bur.
- fa. Jacob Winslow
- mo. Elizabeth Griffin
- m. 6 Dec 1775 Piney Woods, Perq

Benjamin Saunders

- b.
- d. 9 Jan 1800 Perq
- bur.
- fa.
- mo.

Children

1. Jacob m.
 - b. 13 Oct 1776 Perq
2. Elisabeth m. Thomas White
 - b. 25 Dec 1778 Perq
3. Rachel m. Jesse White 1 Dec 1798 Perq
 - b. 2 Feb 1781 Perq
4. Phariba m. Joab Elliott 5 Apr 1806 Perq
 - b. 3 Nov 1784 Perq
5. Rebecca m. Stephen White 5 Sep 1807 Perq
 - b. 4 Feb 1787 Perq
6. Wiley m.
 - b. 28 Feb 1789 Perq
7. Margaret (Peggy)m. Demsey White 9 Mar 1809 Perq
 - b. 20 Sep 1791 Perq
8. Jesse m.
 - b. 25 Feb 1795 Perq

Joab Elliott was the son of Isaac and Elisabeth.

1-4-1-2

Milicent Winslow

- b. abt 1762 Perq
- d.
- bur.
- fa. Jacob Winslow
- mo. Elizabeth Griffin
- m. 1 Mar 1780 (rmt) Perq

Restore Lamb

- b. abt 1760
- d. 1823
- bur.
- fa. Isaac Lamb s. Hy.
- mo. Elisabeth Nixon (see below)

Children

1. Isaac m.
 - b. 26 Feb 1782 Perq
2. Elisabeth m. ? Hunter bef 1802 had son Thomas b. bef 1823
 - b. 12 May 1784 Perq d. 4 Oct 1852 Consumption

3. Stephen m. Miriam Copeland 7 Sep 1811 Perq
b. 20 Aug 1786 Perq
4. Keziah m. Samuel Wilson 6 Feb 1808 Perq
b. 19 Jan 1788 Perq moved to Wayne Co, Ind in 1824
5. Sarah m. Reuben Perry 8 Jun 1815 Perq Piney Woods MH
b. 13 Apr 1791 Perq d. 16 Dec 1861 Perq
6. Gulielma m.
b. 19 Oct 1793 Perq
7. Mary m. possibly James Copeland 14 Feb 1828
b. 22 Oct 1796 Perq
8. Caleb m. Sarah Nixon 8 Mar 1823 Perq
b. 29 Apr 1799 Perq
9. Jacob m. Leah Newby 1 Dec 1821 Perq
b.

This information is from the Perq MM and the Compendium of American Genealogy, V.7, Pg. 589. *Samuel Wilson (1787/8-1838) was the son of Joseph Wilson and Lydia Albertson dt of Elihu Albertson and Jane Anderson dt of John Anderson and Elisabeth Nicholson dt Samuel Nicholson and Elisabeth Charles dt of William Charles and Abigail Balie. Samuel Nicholson s. Christopher Nicholson and Hanah Rednap dt. Joseph Rednap. Christopher Nicholson s. Edmond Nicholson and Elisabeth. Elisabeth Nixon was the dt. of Phineas Nixon and Mary Pierce, Phineas was the s. Zachariah Nixon and Elisabeth Symons. Zachariah was the s. of Zachariah Nixon and Elisabeth Page.*

i-4-1-3

William Winslow

- b. 17 Nov 1765 Perq
- d. 31 Mar 1806 Perq
- bur. Perq
- fa. Jacob Winslow
- mo. Elizabeth Griffin
- m. 18 Jan 1787 Pineywood MH, Perq

Pleasant White

- b. 14 Feb 1768
- d. 1836 Chowan
- bur.
- fa. John White
- mo. Lydia Winslow (1-1-4)

Children

1. Lydia m. William Byrum 3 Mar 1810 Perq had dt Lydia and poss s. Edwin
b. 21 Jun 1788 Perq d. 20 Nov 1824 Perq
2. Obed m. Sarah Newby 15 Feb 1821 Pineywoods MH
b. 12 Feb 1790 Perq
3. Mary m.
b. 30 Nov 1792 Perq d. 28 Jan 1837 Perq
4. Jacob W. m. Martha Newby 1 Apr 1826 Perq
b. 25 Dec 1793 Perq
5. Francis m. Rachel Newby 21 May 1819 Chowan
b. 19 Oct 1795 Perq
6. William m. Julian Parker 21 May 1826 Rich Square MH Perq
b. 10 Sep 1799 Perq
7. Elizabeth m.
b. 30 Jul 1801 Perq
8. John m. Lydia no children mentioned in will
b. 27 Oct 1803 Perq d. 6 Jun 1844 Perq
9. Josiah m. possibly Elisabeth ? probably had no children
b. abt 1805 Perq d. bef 1843

2

John Winslow

b.
d. abt Jan 1753 Perq
bur.
fa. poss Joseph Winslow
mo. poss Sarah Lawrence
m. 10 Oct 1716 house of Timothy Cleare Perq

Ester Snelling

b. 20 Jul 1699
d.
bur.
fa. Israel Snelling
mo. Hannah Lawrence

Children

1. Israel m. never married
b. abt 1718 NC d. 14 Aug 1755
2. Joseph m. Elisabeth ? bef 3 Dec 1760 lived in Chowan Co
b. abt 1720 NC w. dated 9 Dec 1765 had 3 sons
3. John m. Rachel White 10 Mar 1752 Perq
b. abt 1722 NC
4. Benjamin m. 1st Rachel White 1748 2nd Abigail White 11 Apr 1770
b. abt 1724 NC
5. Elisabeth m. Thomas Jones rmt 6 Sep 1758 Perq
b. abt 1725 NC
6. Hannah m. William Griffin 2 May 1759 rmt Perq
b. abt 1727 NC
7. Ester m. Reuben Perry 6 Nov 1754 Perq
b. abt 1729 NC

Hannah Lawrence was the daughter of William Lawrence and Rachel Welsh who were married in 1654. She married 2nd Timothy Clare, his 3rd wife. Ester Snelling was the stepsister of Elisabeth Clare. Timothy Winslow witnessed their marriage. Israel Snelling b. abt 1666 d. 31 Aug 1700 m. 30 Jul 1687 by Edward Mayo Esqr. Berkley Co, (Perquimans Co) NC, to Hannah Lawrence b. 1 Dec 1669

2-2

Joseph Winslow

b. abt 1720
d. will 9 Dec 1765
bur.
fa. John Winslow
mo. Esther Snelling
m.

Elisabeth

b.
d.
bur.
fa.
mo.

Children

1. Job m.
b.
2. Israel m.
b.
3. Jesse m.
b.

This is from Joseph's will which also mentions brother Israel.

2-3

John Winslow

b. abt 1721 Perq
d. 8 Feb 1801 Perq
bur.
fa. John Winslow
mo. Ester Snelling
m. 10 Mar 1752 Piney Woods MH, Perq

Rachel White

b. 25 Dec 1730 Perq.
d. 8 Oct 1794 Perq
bur.
fa. Thomas White
mo. Rachel Jordan

Children

1. Ann m. John Saunders 3 Dec 1777 rmt Perq
b. 12 Oct 1761 Perq
2. John m. Margaret Bell 24 Nov 1782 Perq
b. 15 Oct 1763 Perq
3. Samuel m.
b. 3 Dec 1764 Perq.

Rachel White was the twin of Thomas White and the sister of Mary White who m. Joseph Winslow(1-1-1). *Her father was the son of John White of the Isle of Wright Co., VA. Her mother was the daughter of Joshua Jordan and Elisabeth Sanbourne dt. of Daniel Sanbourne and Sarah. Her parents were married 13 Jul 1719.*

2-3-1

Ann Winslow

b. 12 Oct 1761 Perq
d. 15 Apr 1830 Perq
bur.
fa. John Winslow
mo. Rachel White
m. 3 Dec 1777 rmt Perq

John Saunders

b. abt 1759
d. 8 Apr 1806 Perq
bur.
fa.
mo.

Children

1. Nathan m.
b. 6 Sep 1776 Perq
2. Penninah m.
b. 7 Oct 1780 Perq
3. Orpha m.
b. 21 Jun 1785 Perq
4. Rachel m. Benjamin Winslow 10 Jan 1806 Perq
b. 8 Jan 1787 Perq
5. Thomas m.
b. 18 Nov 1788 Perq
6. Edmund m.
b. 12 Oct 1790 Perq
7. Jonathan m. Mary White 14 Apr 1814 Perq
b. 18 Mar 1792 Perq
8. Esther m. John Coffield 26 Jan 1819 Perq
b. 18 Mar 1792 Perq

Johathan and Esther were twins.

was made in 1707.

This will of Rachel Jordan White, found behind the looking-glass, was unsigned and not dated; but it did bear the same names of children that her husband did in his will.

GENEALOGY

TOPIC: RESOURCES
TIME: 03/30 9:07 AM

TO: ZANDRA HORN (FWNB12A)
FROM: PERRY ROW (NTJC25A)
SUBJECT: QUAKERS - VA

Zandra,

I have nothing on Sebrell or Seabrell.

Samuel Pricklove was one of the first residents of Perquimans Precinct arriving even before settler George Durant in 1662. Pricklove was the first known purchaser of Indian lands in Abemarle and held a grant from Governor Berkeley of Virginia for a large tract on the Perquimans River near Durant, where the two men became life-long friends. Pricklove had moved from Nansemond County in Virginia with his wife, Rachel Lawrence, whose brother, Thomas Lawrence, was one of Nathaniel Bacon's supporters in Bacon's Rebellion. Pricklove held the offices of Registrar of Deeds and Clerk of the Inferior Court under the administrations of two early Ouaker Governors of Carolina in the 1650's: Governor William Drummond (executed by Governor Berkeley in Bacon's Rebellion) and Governor Achdale. Both Pricklove and Durant took part in the Culpepper Rebellion of 1677 and assisted in "leading the rabble" to depose the Deputy Governor Thomas Miller. For this crime of activism, Pricklove was sentenced to have his right ear amputated and be banished from the colony. The sentence was never carried out because Miller was deposed. Samuel Pricklove died in Perquimans County in 1692. He and his wife left two sons, Samuel and John. John Pritloe and his wife, Elizabeth, had six daughters, all of whom married men of substance and influence in Albemarle:

Priscilla married John Sanders. Judeth married Abraham Sanders, son of John Sanders of Virginia* Rachel married Robert Wilson, son of a Virginia Burgess. Elizabeth married William Elliott.*

Rebecca married Zacariah Chancy. Leah married Joseph Smith.*

Leah and Joseph Smith were the grandparents of Mary Smith, wife of William Hill. John Smith, brother of Mary Hill was one of the founders of Richmond, Indiana. Basil Sanders, who left 860 acres of land in Chowan County to a William Hill of Antigua in 1721, was likely the son of one of the above Sanders couples. References:

_Washburn, Wilcomb E., Pasquotank 1660-1776, p. 20.

_Perquimans County Historical Society Yearbook, Hertford, N.C., 1970 p. 6. _Ibid, p. 48. *From Hinshaw "EAQG"

Vol. 1, Additions, Page 90f: 1712, 6, 13. Rachel Pritloe m Robeart Wilson at the Lower MH (not at the house of John Pritloe). Pages 90f & 90g: 1716, 6, 6. Marriage of Abraham

•Sanders & Judah Pritloe.

This couple were ltm 1716, 6,1. At the same mtg Elizabeth Pritloe & Leah Pritloe were ltm William Elliott & Joseph Smith, respectively. Timothy Clare & Samuel Nicholson were appointed to stay at John Pritloes the night after the wedding to see that there be no disorders. The m record for Abraham Sanders & Judah Pritloe gives the m date as 1716, 6,6. The other two couples are recorded as having been m 1716, 6,16. In each of the three cert the statement is made that m was on the fifth day of the week. The 16th day of 6th mo was on the fifth day of the week. It seems reasonably certain that all three sisters were m on that day & that the recorder inadvertently wrote 6th instead of 16th in the Saunders-Pritloe record.

I hope that this helps!

\=pvr=/
.

READ A MESSAGE

06/30/94

From: SHIRLEY RAUMAKER (YHWM29A)
Subject: Priestly PA
Sent on: 06/26 at 10:23PM

Zandra,

All of the information I have was provided to me by Milton Moon, ID GBTM60A. I have "e-mailed" him re: your note on the bb. Following is part of what I have and I'm sure Milton would be glad to provide you with more info.

John Priestly, Sr. m. Agnes Priestly

Their children (I only know of 1)
Agnes Priestly, m. James Moon, b. abt. 1669 in England and d. 1755 Bucks Co., PA.

The only child I know of who was born to James & Agnes was John Moon, b. 4 Aug 1717, Bucks Co., PA; m. Mary Farmer abt 1739 in VA or Cane Creek. James d. 1792 Randolph Co., NC

Thomas Moon was born to John & Mary. He was b. 25 Oct 1742; m. Leucreecher Moon 26 Dec 1769 in NC.

Following is an exerpt of a bio Milton sent me entitled James Moon, Jr and 1st Wife Mary Wilsford and 2nd Wife Agnes Priestly

...After the death of Mary (Wilsford) Moon, James, Jr. married Agnes Priestly, daughter of John Priestly Sr. and his wife Agnes Priestly, on September 3, 1714. this marriage was also noted in the Falls MM minutes with the statement that James Moon was reported to have married Agnes Priestly. This indicates that James Jr. was still a member of the Falls MM, but that the marriage did not occur there. Here again, Agnes must have been a Quaker since he was not disowned. To this marriage one son was born. He was named John Moon, leading one to suspect that the John Moon of the earlier marriage may have died in

SLC
975.6
N2C

NORTH CAROLINA
HIGHER-COURT RECORDS
1670-1696

MATTIE ERMA EDWARDS PARKER, *Editor*

STATE DEPARTMENT OF ARCHIVES AND HISTORY
RALEIGH, NORTH CAROLINA
1968

GENERAL CONFERENCE SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

COURTS HELD BY THE COUNCIL, MARCH 1680

[Reprinted from *THE NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER*, I (1900), 137-138]

Att a Generall Court, held for the County of Albemarle, March 20, 1680. Present, The Hon. John Jenkins, Governor, Anthony Slocum, Capt. Wm. Crawford, Maj. Robert Holden, Esq., Capt. James Blount, Capt. John Varnham, Deputies Assistants.

John Burnby, received the maid servant in the Court, presents of Mr. Edward Body, ordered that Mr. Edward Body pay costs.

Ordered, that John Morris pay to Christopher Oldfield, 1500 lbs. tobacco with costs of Sute, according to the deed.

Morgan Rice, made complaint against Mr. Culpeper, for labour. William Johnson, Constable. Precinct of Carteret.

Letters of administration on estate of Francis Godfrey, granted Wm. Therrell, John Hunt, appraiser.

Mrs. Margaret Culpeper, plaintiff, against Wm. Therrell, defendant, in an action of debt, and being put to a jury, the jurors find for the plaintiff 8426 lbs. tobacco, and costs.

Thomas Waller, plaintiff, against Wm. Therrell, defendant. Jury find for the plaintiff 1500 lbs. tobacco, and costs.

Wm. Crawford, attorney of Samuel Blogg, of New York, against Samuel Pricklove. Action of debt.

March 26, 1680. Same officers present.

Ordered yt letters of administration be granted Will Foster, on the estate of Thomas Harris, deceased, Mr. Durant, Mr. Hinkley, Capt. Crawford and Mr. Thomas Harvey, appointed appraisers.

Will Therrell versus William Shute, nonsuit for defendant.

Solomon Pool, being called ye Lords Bar, and demanded if he ownest any human reverence, he saith hee ownest none.

Administration granted to Capt. Varnham, on the estate of Mr. Thomas Bellewby, as he is attorney for Mr. Caleb Lamb.

March 27, 1680. Ordered that Samuel Pricklove stand in the pillory three hours, and loose his right ear, and be banished this county for ever, and to live in prison without bayle in yrons, or otherwise, until hee shall bee shipped for his transport, and their aboard kept in yrons, till at his place he be landed with costs and fees.

Ordered that the counties petition be effected and granted it being exhibited in open Court, and that Timothy Biggs' Commission be suspended until further orders, and the said petition be recorded and that Robert Holden, Esq., to officiate by virtue of ye Commission now exhibited, ordered that there Lordships letter be recorded, which was now exhibited.

Ordered, that Samuel Pricklove, deliver the patent of land possessed by John Burnby, and pay costs, that is to say the old patent granted by Sir Wm. Berkeley.

Ordered, that a probit be entered of the will of Tho. Harloe, deceased, and Robert Inkoson, administrator the same, and render an inventory of the said estate, at the next General Court. Appraised by Caleb Callaway and John Barrow.

Ordered, that whereas Richard Bently, not performing the order of the Court granted by ye Lordships Justice of the Precinct of Berkeley, to his wife and children, that it bee accordingly paid and continued.

Ordered, that commission of administration, be granted to Mr. Joshua Lambe, and Mr. William Therrill, of the estate of Abraham Kimberly, of this county, deceased, by returning an inventory in six weeks, appraised according to law.

Mr. Lillington, Mr. Wilkinson, returns to ye estate of Shaftesbury Precinct, commission of administration be granted to Mr. Lillington and Mr. Therrill, an inventory taken in six weeks, by Mr. Robert West, and Timothy Mead to appraise.

[Reprinted from *THE NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER*, I (1900), 138-139]

March 29, 1680, at a Court of Grand Council held about the Orphans.

Ordered, that Caleb Calloway appraise ye estate of Wm. Lawrence, and make return thereof to ye Precinct Court.

Ordered, that John Godfrey choose his guardian, and the two grandchildren of Francis Godfrey be committed to ye guardianship of Mr. Wm. Therrill, the administrator to cleare the estate as much as he can forthwith.

Ordered, that Capt. Wm. Crawford return inventory estate of Phillip Evans, appraised, he being executor, ordered that Wm. Crawford Guardian of the son John, of Phillip Evans.

Ordered, that Mrs. Culpeper's inventory of the estate of Valentine Bird, be appraised, appoints Wm. Nowell, Samuel Davis, and Jno. Dye appraisers.

Letters of administration granted Margaret Culpeper, upon ye estate of Edmund Chancy.

Inventory, estate of Wm. Rostley returned by Wm. Roswell, given by Wm. Rostley to his children as underwritten. William Rostley ten head female cattle, Eliz. Rostley 4 head of female cattle, Mary Rostley 7 head female cattle.

Peter Mayfield's Court Deposition

[Home](#)
[Up](#)
[Links](#)
[Photo Gallery](#)
[Table of Contents](#)
[Regional Essays](#)
[Family Reports](#)

Deposition of Peter Mayfield Made Shortly After the Culpepper Rebellion (January 1681)

The following deposition of Peter Mayfield was published in the "North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register," Volume 3, Number 1, for January 1903, page 43. The published article stated that the deposition document, et al, was found among the papers in the Court House at Edenton, North Carolina. In 1998, I attempted to obtain a copy of the original document at the North Carolina State Archives in Raleigh. The staff was unable to locate the original, even though all court records of this antiquity were supposed to have been turned over to the State Archives. The next time I'm in Edenton, I will search for the deposition among the court records on file at the Chowan County Court House.

*Peter's deposition was made in January 1680/1681, shortly after the end of **Culpeper's Rebellion** (1677-1679). The deposition was associated with a lawsuit between a certain Benjamin Davis and a Joshua Lamb, to whom a quantity of rotted, substandard tobacco had been consigned. At the time that Peter was deposed, fifteen other people also made sworn statments. Since many of these people were major figures in the history of early Colonial North Carolina, I provide the names and ages of all the deponents as follows:*

Richard Foster - 60 years
John Willoughby - 60 years
George Durant - 50 years
Alexander Lillington - 37 years
William Wilkison - 36 years
Anthony Slocumb Esq. - 90 years
Paul Latham - 36 years
Samuel Pricklove - 49 years

Thomas Harrison - 34 years
William Craford - 44 years
John Hunt - 36 years
Edward Wood - 38 years
Edward Smithwick - 33 years
Peter Mayfield - 28 years
William Pyle - 23 years
Edward Waad - 38 years

Transcript of the Deposition

The Deposition of Peter Mayfield aged Twenty Eight yeares or thereabouts saith that he asked Thomas Harrison what Tobacco yt was he had a shore in his house & he told yor depot it was Capt Harrons tobacco & he doubted he had donne himself a great deale of Injury in Lending his Tobacco house. For he did not know how long it might be before Capt Harron would take it away & Thomas Harrison desired your depot to Ask Capt Harron if he would remove it before new Tobacco came. Ye sd Capt Harron told yor depot he would

have Paul Latham his Attorney to see if he could gett any thing for it of ye New England Men. For it is so roton it is not worth two shillings a hhd. Afterwards Mr Holden came with Capt Harron & recd ye aforesaid tobacco wch was Shipt on board ye said Harron. Afterwards yor depot met with Capt Harron & he desired yor Depot to goe about with him & coming ashoare to Capt Craford's Capt Harron told yor depot he would see what a Devil made Mr. Holden send this roton tobacco ofer Engld for ye King which he had turned on shoare, then he desired his men to go ashoare to complaine to Capt Craford yt he might be secured of his freight for it was soe roton he doubted they would receive it in Engld. For he did not care to be seene in it for fear of gaining Mr Hardin's Displeasure & he said Capt Craford would not take any notice of them & further yor Depot Saith Not. Sworn in Court.

/S/ Peter Mayfield (his mark)

If you have any comments, please send your email to:

northfleet@juno.com

[Home](#) [My Ancestry](#) [Search](#) [Publish](#) [Community](#) [DNA](#) [Learning Center](#) [Store](#)

Internet

Do you have any information on Agnes Priestley? All I have is from Bucks County Church Records of the 17th & 18th Centuries Volume 2, where it states, "3-9-1714 – Marriage of James Moon and Agnes Priestley accomplished." I don't have a birth or death date for her. I do have a copy of the will of an Agnes Priestly of County of Bucks, who was a widow, dated Sept. 4, 1713, and proved Sept. 28, 1713 that named a son John, a daughter Elizabeth, and a youngest daughter Agnes as executrix. I suspect that this is probably Agnes (Priestley) Moon's mother. I also have another entry in the Bucks County Church Records of the 17th & 18th Centuries Volume 2, where it states, "1-1-1699 – William Carnes and his son Thomas from Settle monthly Meeting in Yorkshire, in old England. Thomas Priestly and Agnes, his wife, also from Settle monthly meeting." I think these are possibly Agnes (Priestley) Moon's parents, but that needs to be explored further.

Additional information about this story

Description

Date

Location

Attached to ● Agnes Priestly (1688 – 1717)

Other trees this object is saved to ● Miller Family Tree
● jones/chenev

Visit Other Generations Network sites

[Ancestry.com](#)

[Corporate Info](#)

[Affiliate Program](#)

[Advertising](#)

[Ancestry Blog](#)

[Contact Us](#)

© 2008, The Generations Network, Inc. - [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Terms and Conditions](#)

LYCOSNETWORK

[Lycos Home](#) | [Site Map](#) | [My Lycos](#)

FIND BOOKS

Quick Search

Title BARNES
& NOBLE
www.bn.com

LYCOS GENEALOGY

[Login](#) | [MyAccount](#)[Home](#)[Search](#)[Learn](#)[Share](#)[Record](#)[Help](#)[Search by Record Type](#) | [Search by Locality](#) | [Images Online](#) | [Search Help](#)

Madison and Coyne Genealogy

Entries: 10474 Updated: Wed May 15 13:05:07 2002

Contact: Brea Mefford breamefford@yahoo.com

Not all of this information is verified. I have tried to put sources for all of the information that is verified.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Register](#)

1 [John PRIESTLY Sr.](#)+ [Agnes](#)2 [John PRIESTLY Jr.](#)2 [Agnes PRIESTLY](#) b: 1688 d: OCT 1717+ [James or Jasper MOON](#) b: 1669 d: 27 APR 17263 [John MOON Sr.](#) b: 04 AUG 1717 d: 1795+ [Mary FARMER](#) b: 27 OCT 1723 d: ABT 17904 [Thomas MOON](#) b: 25 OCT 1742+ [Lucrecher](#)4 [James MOON](#) b: 05 OCT 1745+ [Elizabeth BRADLEY](#)4 [Elizabeth MOON](#) b: 23 MAR 17464 [Joseph MOON](#) b: 20 MAR 1750 d: 14 APR 1833+ [Ann BROWN](#) b: 22 JAN 1755 d: 31 AUG 18245 [Daniel MOON](#) b: 27 APR 1773 d: 31 DEC 1841+ [Ruth HUTSON](#) b: 05 MAY 1770 d: 19 JAN 18526 [Joseph D. MOON](#) b: 18 AUG 1791 d: 06 OCT 1845+ [Eliza FRAZIER](#)7 [Susannah MOON](#) b: 20 FEB 18137 [Ruth MOON](#) b: 04 JUN 18157 [Eliza MOON](#) b: 12 SEP 1817+ [Rachel HOCKETT](#) b: 18 OCT 1798 d: 26 JUL 18797 [Pleasant MOON](#) b: 20 MAY 1819+ [Huldah](#) b: 16 JUN 1817 d: 25 MAY 18638 [Lucy MOON](#) b: 12 FEB 18408 [Daniel MOON](#) b: 03 MAR 1841 d: 25 MAR 18418 [Parker MOON](#) b: 30 MAR 18428 [Carey MOON](#) b: 30 MAR 1842 d: 03 JUN 18538 [Rachel MOON](#) b: 15 NOV 18448 [Joseph MOON](#) b: 15 NOV 18458 [Sarah Elizabeth MOON](#) b: 14 APR 18468 [Mary Ann MOON](#) b: 26 JAN 1848

8 William J. MOON b: 12 MAY 1849 d: 21 AUG 1849
8 Samuel MOON b: 26 SEP 1850
8 Harvey MOON b: 27 JUL 1852
8 James Arthur MOON b: 03 MAR 1854
8 Stephen O. MOON b: 19 SEP 1855 d: 19 DEC 1855
8 Lindley Murry MOON b: 21 MAR 1857
8 Elwood MOON b: 04 JUL 1858 d: 28 AUG 1858
8 Manary B. MOON b: 19 JUN 1859 d: 31 JUL 1859
+ Susannah TERRELL b: 02 JUN 1818
7 Eli MOON b: 17 DEC 1820
7 Daniel MOON b: 20 SEP 1822 d: 11 JUN 1842
7 Leah MOON b: 12 OCT 1824
7 Richard MOON b: 21 AUG 1826
+ Mary SCHOOLEY b: 16 FEB 1830 d: 17 FEB 1851
8 Eunice Jane MOON b: 17 JAN 1849
7 Sarah MOON b: 05 JUN 1828
7 William MOON b: 09 MAR 1831
7 Mary MOON b: 25 FEB 1833
7 Stephen MOON b: 06 FEB 1835
7 Robert MOON b: 17 DEC 1836
+ Mary Edith DEILKS b: 01 JAN 1838
8 Daniel Edward MOON b: 04 MAR 1858 d: 10 NOV 1878
8 Mary MOON b: 29 MAY 1859
8 Genette MOON b: 12 JUL 1860
8 Martha MOON b: 06 MAY 1862
8 Alice MOON b: 28 MAY 1865
8 Ella May MOON b: 22 AUG 1867
8 Joseph Harley MOON b: 03 DEC 1869
8 Amos G. MOON b: 23 APR 1872
8 Emma Jerusha MOON b: 01 JUN 1874
8 John Dalton MOON b: 19 MAY 1876
8 George MOON b: 17 APR 1879 d: 17 APR 1879
7 Phebe MOON b: 21 FEB 1839
7 Anna MOON b: 07 JUN 1841
6 William MOON b: 11 APR 1795 d: 04 MAR 1795
+ Ann RATCLIFF b: 16 OCT 1792
7 Amos MOON b: 13 MAY 1814 d: 13 AUG 1814
7 Daniel R. MOON b: 07 JUL 1815
+ Esther
8 Levina MOON b: 28 JAN 1839
8 Lindley MOON b: 01 JAN 1841
8 Leona MOON b: 12 OCT 1842
8 Ezra MOON b: 09 MAR 1844
8 Amos R. MOON b: 21 JAN 1846
8 Hiram H. MOON b: 19 SEP 1847
8 Ira MOON b: 16 MAY 1849
8 Ann MOON b: 21 MAY 1852
7 John R. MOON b: 01 FEB 1818
+ Ursula PIKE d: 12 JUN 1838
8 Levi MOON b: 06 MAR 1838
+ Rachel SMITH b: 19 MAY 1815
8 Narcissa MOON b: 26 OCT 1840
8 Leander MOON b: 09 OCT 1842
8 Alfred H. MOON b: 26 AUG 1844
+ Abbie S. RUSSELL b: 23 MAY 1838
9 William R. MOON b: 22 MAR 1866
9 Edwin J. MOON b: 03 DEC 1871
9 Ann B. MOON b: 18 OCT 1875
8 Alvin MOON b: 27 MAR 1846 d: 13 JUL 1864

8 Sarah Ann MOON b: 10 AUG 1848
7 Eleanor MOON b: 13 APR 1820
7 Moses MOON b: 15 MAR 1822
+ Elizabeth WILSON b: 20 FEB 1823
8 Job MOON b: 15 NOV 1842
8 Irena MOON b: 19 JAN 1845
8 Elanor MOON b: 06 MAY 1847 d: 14 JUL 1923
+ Daniel C. MOON b: 03 AUG 1842 d: 07 APR 1877
9 Enos Finley MOON b: 11 JAN 1872
8 Harvey MOON b: 11 JUL 1851
+ Australia J. HITCH b: 19 JUN 1854
9 Calvin P. MOON b: 16 MAY 1875 d: 05 JAN 1876
9 Birstel MOON b: 10 MAY 1877
8 Albert MOON b: 04 AUG 1854
8 William D. MOON b: 01 NOV 1857
8 Talbert MOON b: 16 FEB 1859 d: 22 MAY 1863
8 Amanda MOON b: 25 AUG 1861
7 Ezra MOON b: 08 MAR 1824
+ Rebecca MILLS b: 12 SEP 1822 d: 28 APR 1868
8 Jonathan MOON b: 28 APR 1846
8 Dorcas Ann MOON b: 30 NOV 1848
7 Miles MOON b: 21 OCT 1827
7 Hiriam E. MOON b: 07 MAR 1830
+ Almira HUNT
7 Ruth MOON b: 19 AUG 1832
7 Lewis MOON b: 21 SEP 1834
7 Huldah MOON b: 24 DEC 1837
+ James Mc Feeters
6 Richard MOON b: 12 FEB 1798
+ Sarah HOCKETT b: 10 NOV 1801
7 Lucinda MOON b: 22 DEC 1818
7 Malinda MOON b: 21 OCT 1820
7 Mary MOON b: 21 AUG 1823
7 Silas MOON b: 05 OCT 1826
7 Charity MOON b: 22 DEC 1829
7 Mathew MOON b: 06 APR 1832
7 Elias MOON b: 22 APR 1837
7 William MOON b: 01 OCT 1839
6 Jeremiah MOON b: 15 JAN 1800
+ Rachel NIXON b: 05 NOV 1803
7 Barbara S. MOON
7 Mary MOON b: 05 NOV 1820
7 George Hodson MOON b: 18 APR 1823
+ Susanna OSBORN
7 Ann MOON b: 28 APR 1826
7 Jane MOON b: 20 MAR 1829
7 Elizabeth MOON b: 27 FEB 1831
7 Nixon MOON b: 14 OCT 1833
7 Havilah MOON b: 28 AUG 1837
7 Ruth MOON b: 1841
7 Rachel MOON b: 1842
7 Susannah B. MOON b: 07 MAY 1847
6 Mary MOON b: 24 FEB 1802
+ John HOCKETT
6 Sarah MOON b: 10 JAN 1804 d: 12 JAN 1835
6 Samuel MOON b: 10 SEP 1805 d: 05 APR 1885
+ Mary Ann PRESNALL b: 19 AUG 1809 d: 11 DEC 1883
7 Ann MOON b: 04 SEP 1826 d: 27 FEB 1853
+ Moses OUSLEY b: 25 NOV 1819 d: 22 FEB 1905

- 7 Enos MOON b: 04 NOV 1828 d: 02 NOV 1911
 - + Rachel STANBROUGH b: 18 AUG 1830 d: MAR 1872
 - + Laura May GRIZWOLD
 - + Evelina CLARK
- 7 Henry Pressnal MOON b: 21 JUN 1830 d: 06 APR 1907
 - + Hannah Ann BRAZINGTON b: 30 AUG 1834 d: 05 OCT 1908
- 7 Jeremiah MOON b: 21 AUG 1832 d: 31 JAN 1899
 - + Dorinda STEWARD
- 7 Hannah MOON b: 27 NOV 1834 d: 22 JUL 1860
- 7 Ruth MOON b: 17 JAN 1837 d: 02 AUG 1869
 - + John TEASE b: 06 JAN 1837 d: 26 APR 1914
- 7 John Pressnal MOON b: 21 MAR 1839 d: 30 NOV 1892
 - + Martha HAMMER
 - + Angenette Fuller THOMAS b: OCT 1852 d: 27 JAN 1890
- 7 Calvin MOON b: 22 MAY 1841 d: 11 JUL 1842
- 7 Daniel MOON b: 22 JUN 1843 d: 31 DEC 1843
- 7 Allen MOON b: 24 MAR 1845 d: 06 DEC 1923
 - + Phylanda Ellen WHITE b: 02 FEB 1846 d: 28 JUL 1908
 - + Carrie Rachel (Boyd) KING b: 02 JUL 1858 d: 11 DEC
- 7 Zimri MOON b: 18 FEB 1847 d: 29 AUG 1865
 - + Cornelia WAIT b: 25 SEP 1847 d: 07 MAR 1926
- 7 Edom MOON b: 22 APR 1849 d: 19 OCT 1931
 - + Elizabeth Helen CARPENTER b: 14 AUG 1867 d: 24 MAY
- 7 Mary Jane MOON b: 04 OCT 1851 d: 10 OCT 1921
 - + John Lafayette SHAY b: 18 DEC 1850 d: 23 JAN 1919
- 7 Elvira Ann 'Ellen' MOON b: 1854
 - + Benjamin F. MCGHEEHAN
 - + William SHEPARD b: ABT 1837 d: 15 JUN 1885
 - + James Weston MacE CARPENTER b: 18 AUG 1842 d: 18 NO
- 6 John MOON b: 25 FEB 1807
 - + Judith MOON b: 24 SEP 1806
 - 7 Vashti MOON b: 25 DEC 1826
 - 7 Abigail MOON b: 27 NOV 1828
 - 7 Esther MOON b: 12 FEB 1830
 - 7 Elwood MOON b: 22 NOV 1831
 - 7 Levi MOON b: 22 NOV 1831
- 6 Jane MOON b: 02 OCT 1810
 - + Benoni PRESNALL
 - 7 Mary J PRESNALL b: 01 MAR 1827
 - 7 Jeremiah PRESNALL b: 03 NOV 1828
 - 7 William PRESNALL b: 30 SEP 1829
 - 7 James PRESNALL b: 04 FEB 1831
 - 7 Henry PRESNALL b: 17 MAY 1832
- 6 Zimri MOON b: 12 NOV 1812
- 5 Mary MOON b: 30 JAN 1775 d: 11 AUG 1840
 - + James GARNER
- 5 William MOON b: 25 JAN 1777 d: 10 JUN 1850
 - + Jane HUTSON b: ABT 1775
- 6 James MOON b: 09 SEP 1801
 - + Sarah CLARK
 - 7 Rhoda MOON b: 22 SEP 1820
 - 7 James Valentine MOON b: 14 FEB 1831
 - 7 Wilkerson Thompson MOON b: 05 MAY 1833
 - + Lydia HOCKETT b: 09 AUG 1834
 - 8 Sanford A. MOON b: 14 JUN 1853
 - 8 Erlistus J. MOON b: 31 JUL 1856
 - + Maria L. HAINES b: 21 OCT 1854
 - 9 Etta MOON b: 31 DEC 1875
 - 8 Walter E. MOON b: 23 FEB 1858

8 Eva MOON b: 20 FEB 1862
8 Elbridge MOON b: 02 MAR 1865
8 Annie MOON b: 06 SEP 1866
6 Sallie MOON b: ABT 1803
6 Daniel H. MOON b: 11 APR 1804
+ Rachel HOCKETT b: 10 OCT 1806 d: 31 JUL 1843
7 Louisa MOON b: 20 JUL 1825
7 Susannah MOON b: 02 MAY 1827
7 Joab MOON b: 09 DEC 1829
7 Christopher MOON b: 21 AUG 1831
7 Lydia MOON b: 01 JUN 1833
7 Asaph MOON b: 26 JAN 1836
7 Jacob MOON b: 28 JUN 1839
+ Mary BRANSON
7 William K. MOON b: 29 JAN 1846
7 Rachel Jane MOON b: 13 JUL 1847
7 Lindley M. MOON b: 17 NOV 1849 d: 21 AUG 1850
7 Silas MOON b: 06 MAY 1852 d: 18 JAN 1853
6 Joseph H. MOON b: 09 JUN 1806 d: 15 MAY 1863
+ Priscilla COFFIN b: 13 AUG 1812
7 Dinah MOON b: 11 NOV 1833
7 Mary Ellen MOON b: 14 APR 1836
7 Anna Isabelle MOON b: 20 DEC 1838
7 Ruben C. MOON b: 28 SEP 1841 d: 19 OCT 1842
7 Lydia Jane MOON b: 14 OCT 1843
7 Sylvanus MOON b: 29 APR 1849
6 Henry H. MOON b: 13 JUL 1808 d: 25 JUN 1859
6 Ann MOON b: 31 AUG 1811 d: 05 AUG 1828
6 Elizabeth MOON b: 16 MAR 1814
+ Hannah HOCKETT b: 28 NOV 1796 d: 30 NOV 1842
6 Benjamin MOON b: JUL 1827 d: 05 JAN 1828
5 Grace MOON b: 26 JAN 1779
5 Samuel MOON b: 17 APR 1781 d: 25 MAR 1846
+ Martha ROUTH b: 05 MAR 1781 d: 19 FEB 1852
6 Joseph Routh MOON b: 27 AUG 1802 d: 11 MAR 1896
+ Eleanor HUNTER
7 Finley MOON b: 1831
7 Anne Emily MOON b: 1847
6 William R MOON b: 01 MAY 1804 d: 04 MAR 1884
+ Emily ROBERTS
6 Mary MOON b: 06 FEB 1806
+ Archebaux GIBSON
6 Issac MOON b: ABT 1808
+ Edna SMITHSON
6 Asa MOON b: 10 JUN 1810 d: 05 DEC 1884
+ Lucinda SHARP d: 04 JUN 1885
6 Susanna MOON b: DEC 1813
+ John B. LEAGUE
6 Nancy MOON b: 1814
+ Coleman LEAGUE
6 Joshua MOON b: 01 MAR 1816 d: 1904
+ Eliza Gillasire SMITHSON
7 George R. MOON b: 11 AUG 1840
+ Sarah R. MOORE
7 Permelia I. MOON b: 01 MAR 1846
7 Mary A. MOON b: 30 JUL 1852
7 Issac C. MOON b: 01 SEP 1855
6 David MOON d: 08 DEC 1887 b: 06 MAY 1818
+ Margaret SMITH

6 Simeon MOON b: 28 FEB 1820 d: 29 MAY 1877
+ Priscilla SEWELL
7 Jefferson MOON b: 03 NOV 1848
7 Franklin MOON b: 01 MAY 1851
6 George MOON b: 01 MAY 1822 d: 03 FEB 1905
+ Elizabeth SMITH b: 31 MAY 1824
7 Sarah A. MOON b: 25 MAR 1845
7 Mary E. MOON b: 08 JAN 1847
7 John A. MOON b: 16 NOV 1848
7 Columbus MOON b: 16 MAR 1851
7 Margaret E. MOON b: 07 MAR 1853
7 Marion N. MOON b: 05 SEP 1856
7 Asa S. MOON b: 16 MAR 1858
+ Rachel MOON
7 Oscar J. MOON b: 09 MAR 1861
7 Ulysses Simpson MOON b: 11 MAY 1864 d: 07 FEB 1939
6 Alva MOON b: 29 JUL 1824 d: 07 MAR 1897
+ Deliah SEWELL b: 15 DEC 1824 d: 23 NOV 1901
7 Rebecca E. MOON b: 01 DEC 1845 d: 09 AUG 1918
+ John RIGGS
8 Cora RIGGS d: 1921
+ Birch BROWN
+ John LEWIS
8 Hattie LEWIS b: 1881 d: 1897
7 George Sewell MOON b: 1847 d: 1897
+ Ella M. HUGGINS
8 Cecil MOON
8 Hal MOON b: 1878
7 Samuel MOON b: 07 DEC 1848 d: 31 DEC 1926
+ Rhoda LEWIS b: 28 JUL 1853 d: 17 NOV 1904
8 Lelia MOON
8 Estella MOON b: 27 JAN 1877 d: 1942
+ Louis B. WEBER d: 15 APR 1933
9 Bernice WEBER
+ A.J. FISHER
10 Living FISHER
+ Living KAPSCH
9 Carina WEBER d: 1981
+ W.E. KIRSH
10 Living KIRSH
+ Living WILLEY
10 Living KIRSH
+ Living CANNON
8 Elsie Pearl MOON b: 06 JUL 1878 d: 16 AUG 1878
+ Rhoda DAVIS d: 1930
7 Joseph W. MOON d: 12 FEB 1919 b: 29 MAR 1850
8 Grace MOON
8 Earl Joseph MOON b: 1884 d: 1963
+ Mary REED
7 John Corydon MOON b: 1853
+ DAVIS
8 Maude MOON
7 Martha E. MOON b: 26 FEB 1855
7 Simeon H. MOON b: 1857
7 McPherson MOON b: 1861
7 Clara Melinda MOON b: 18 APR 1863 d: 02 JUN 1942
+ T.C. COFFMAN
8 Roberta Marie COFFMAN b: 04 APR 1895 d: 25 SEP 19
+ Lorain STRUBINGER b: 29 APR 1894 d: 26 JUN 1896

9 Clara Mae STRUBINGER b: 20 AUG 1920 d: 11 FEB
+ Living SINCLAIR
10 Living SINCLAIR
+ Living MAHON
10 Living SINCLAIR
+ Living BRIFFETT
8 Gladys Florence COFFMAN b: 23 JUL 1897 d: 19 JUL
+ Ewart KNIGHT b: 16 JUL 1896 d: 1865
9 Living KNIGHT
+ Katherine GOOD b: 1920 d: 1985
10 Living KNIGHT
+ Living FITCH
10 Living KNIGHT
10 Living KNIGHT
8 Clarence Moon COFFMAN b: 05 AUG 1906 d: 12 AUG 19
+ Irene FULTON b: 1906 d: 1984
9 Living COFFMAN
+ Living BRYSON
10 Living BRYSON
9 Living COFFMAN
+ Living FINKLE
10 Living FINKLE
10 Living FINKLE
9 Living COFFMAN
+ Living JOHNSON
10 Living JOHNSON
10 Living JOHNSON
7 Pricscilla Almyra MOON b: 1865
5 Joseph H. MOON Jr. b: 19 JUL 1783 d: 04 NOV 1863
+ Sarah GARDNER b: 12 DEC 1781 d: 14 FEB 1846
6 Ann MOON b: 15 NOV 1803
6 Thomas MOON b: 22 MAY 1805 d: 09 SEP 1902
+ Mary CHEW d: 09 MAR 1859 b: 07 SEP 1807
7 Sarah Ann MOON b: 17 MAY 1826
7 Diantha MOON b: 09 AUG 1827
7 Thomas W. MOON b: 23 JAN 1829
+ Margaret b: 10 MAR 1834
8 John C. MOON b: 06 SEP 1850
8 Robert MOON b: 08 SEP 1851
8 Caroline MOON b: 25 OCT 1852
8 Eliza Jane MOON b: 26 JUL 1854
8 Mary Lydia MOON b: 25 MAR 1856
8 Nathan W. MOON b: 19 JUN 1858
8 Sarah Ann MOON b: 25 SEP 1860
8 Louella MOON b: 16 MAY 1863
8 Susannah MOON b: 19 JUL 1865
8 Martha Emily MOON b: 25 FEB 1867
8 Henry MOON b: 15 JAN 1869
7 Mary Jane MOON b: 17 APR 1831 d: 27 JUL 1852
7 Phebe MOON b: 19 JUL 1833
7 James C. MOON b: 11 NOV 1835
+ Eliza M. CAREY b: 29 JAN 1836
8 Lydia M. MOON b: 20 DEC 1854
8 John T. MOON b: 02 JUL 1856
8 Mary J. MOON b: 11 FEB 1858
8 Robert E. MOON b: 20 FEB 1860
8 Susanna A. MOON b: 04 JAN 1862
8 Dallis N. MOON b: 02 MAY 1864
8 Agnes Netta MOON b: 02 MAR 1866


8 Minnie Olive MOON b: 17 MAR 1868
8 William H. MOON b: 13 MAY 1870
8 Frances Marion MOON b: 24 SEP 1872
8 Hiram Edwin MOON b: 10 DEC 1874
7 Joseph B. MOON b: 04 JUN 1838 d: 22 FEB 1840
7 Daniel C. MOON b: 03 AUG 1842 d: 07 APR 1877
+ Elanor MOON b: 06 MAY 1847 d: 14 JUL 1923
8 Enos Finley MOON b: 11 JAN 1872
7 Simon Peter MOON b: 01 MAY 1845
+ Rebecca b: 19 JUN 1846
8 Hattie Delilah MOON b: 09 MAY 1868
7 Andrew MOON b: 20 SEP 1847
+ Elizabeth b: 12 JUN 1850
8 Minnie Dolphenia MOON b: 07 AUG 1867
8 Charles H. MOON b: 25 APR 1869
8 Mary Etta MOON b: 17 SEP 1871 d: 11 AUG 1872
8 Ida May MOON b: 16 JUN 1873
8 Thomas W. MOON b: 01 AUG 1875
7 Jesse MOON b: 04 NOV 1849
7 Lydia Margaret MOON b: 01 SEP 1852 d: 28 JUL 1853
+ Hannah S. SHEPHERD b: 10 DEC 1821
6 Jesse MOON b: 01 JUL 1807
+ Phebe HOCKETT b: 02 MAY 1810
7 Melissa MOON b: 07 MAY 1826
7 Mahala MOON b: 20 AUG 1828
7 Barclay MOON b: 10 APR 1832
7 Caleb MOON b: 10 OCT 1834
7 Sarah MOON b: 23 DEC 1836
7 Benjamin H. MOON b: 03 DEC 1839
7 Joseph B. MOON b: 11 SEP 1842
7 David I. MOON b: 13 APR 1845
7 Seth MOON b: 25 JUL 1848 d: 04 SEP 1849
6 Phebe MOON b: 19 SEP 1809
6 Delilah MOON b: 14 NOV 1811
6 Mary MOON b: 27 FEB 1814
6 Jane MOON b: 12 MAY 1816
6 James C. MOON b: 02 JUL 1818
+ Lavinah SMITH b: 16 OCT 1816
7 Amos S. MOON b: 09 APR 1838
+ Lydia Jane HAMMER b: 02 FEB 1842
8 Arthur H. MOON b: 06 AUG 1861 d: 13 DEC 1862
8 Arminda MOON b: 25 JAN 1864
8 Armandus MOON b: 19 OCT 1866
8 Clarence MOON b: 24 OCT 1869
8 Annie MOON b: 16 MAR 1875
7 Sarah Elizabeth MOON b: 29 DEC 1842
7 Levi MOON b: 10 NOV 1846
+ Mary E. HAMMER b: 22 OCT 1846
8 Arthur MOON b: 26 OCT 1866
8 William H. MOON b: 21 NOV 1867
8 Lilley MOON b: 03 MAR 1872
7 William T. MOON b: 29 NOV 1850
+ Arminda POBST b: 23 NOV 1852
8 Clara L. MOON b: 20 OCT 1871
8 Willis D. MOON b: 06 JUN 1876
6 Seth MOON b: 17 NOV 1820 d: 24 MAR 1833
6 Grace MOON b: 02 MAY 1823
6 Tamar MOON b: 04 SEP 1825
5 John MOON b: 04 NOV 1785

- + Elizabeth MOUNT
- 5 Jesse MOON b: 30 JAN 1788 d: 25 MAR 1865
 - + Rebecca STIDHAM
 - 6 Jason MOON
 - 6 Benjamin MOON b: 21 AUG 1808 d: 27 JAN 1828
 - 6 James S. MOON b: 01 SEP 1810 d: 25 OCT 1901
 - + Isabell HAMMER
 - 7 Mary Ellen MOON
 - 7 Sarah A. MOON b: 1856
 - 7 Charlotte Melissa MOON b: 1859 d: BETWEEN 1896 AND 19
 - + Ephriam SMALL
 - 7 James Riley MOON b: 1860
 - 7 Charles W. MOON b: 1862
 - 7 Joseph E. MOON b: 1865
 - 6 Ann MOON b: 19 JUL 1812
 - 6 William MOON b: 29 SEP 1814
 - 6 Mary MOON b: 07 MAR 1817
 - 6 Elizabeth MOON b: 04 FEB 1819
 - 6 Solomon Stidham MOON b: 28 DEC 1820
- 5 Henry MOON b: 29 NOV 1790
 - + Sarah MILLS b: 01 JAN 1792
 - 6 Ann MOON b: 25 MAY 1815
 - 6 Hannah MOON b: 04 JAN 1817
 - 6 Jane MOON b: 26 OCT 1819
 - 6 Mary MOON b: 02 NOV 1821
 - 6 John Milton MOON b: 08 NOV 1824
 - + Rebecca JANNEY b: 25 FEB 1822
 - 7 Clarkson MOON b: 22 APR 1846
 - 7 Linton MOON b: 03 JUN 1848
 - 7 Lisbon MOON b: 12 JAN 1853 d: 27 SEP 1854
 - 7 Ella MOON b: 02 AUG 1857
 - 7 Dora MOON b: 23 SEP 1863
- 5 Jane MOON b: 25 MAY 1793
 - + John ROUTH
- 5 Thomas MOON b: 14 MAR 1798 d: 23 JAN 1867
 - + Elizabeth HOCKETT b: 07 MAY 1801 d: 19 FEB 1842
 - 6 Ruth MOON b: 10 DEC 1818
 - 6 Isaiah MOON b: 02 JAN 1820
 - 6 Joseph H. MOON b: 22 NOV 1821
 - + Lucinda B. HOCKETT
 - 7 Charles Allen MOON b: 27 OCT 1858
 - 7 Maria MOON b: 14 FEB 1861
 - 7 Joseph E. MOON b: 06 DEC 1862
 - 7 Rachel MOON b: 18 AUG 1868
 - 6 Jacob MOON b: 31 MAY 1823
 - + Hannah MILLS
 - 6 Nathan B. MOON b: 08 JUL 1825 d: 27 SEP 1860
 - + Leah b: 27 OCT 1827
 - 7 Andrew H. MOON b: 18 JUN 1849
 - 7 Mary Elizabeth MOON b: 23 FEB 1851
 - 6 Joel MOON b: 05 MAY 1827
 - 6 Jehu MOON b: 14 SEP 1828
 - 6 Ann MOON b: 13 SEP 1830
 - 6 Jane MOON b: 17 JUL 1832
 - 6 Rachel MOON b: 07 DEC 1833
 - 6 Thomas J. MOON b: 19 MAY 1836
 - + Lida E. MCPHERSON b: 15 NOV 1846
 - 6 Jason MOON b: 18 DEC 1837
 - 6 John MOON b: 08 APR 1839

- + [Sarah PRESNALL](#) b: 22 NOV 1811 d: 07 AUG 1858
 - 6 [Elkanah MOON](#) b: 14 JUL 1847
 - 6 [Jabez MOON](#) b: 20 JUN 1849
 - 6 [Margaret MOON](#) b: 21 MAR 1852
 - 6 [Sarah Elizabeth MOON](#) b: 23 AUG 1854
- 5 [James MOON](#) b: 19 SEP 1801
 - + [Anna HOCKETT](#)
 - 6 [Cyrus MOON](#)
 - 6 [Mary MOON](#) b: 10 JUL 1817
- 5 [Solomon MOON](#) b: 21 JAN 1803
 - + [Hannah MCLIN](#) b: 03 MAR 1803
 - 6 [Lydia MOON](#) b: 19 NOV 1823
 - 6 [Mary MOON](#) b: 26 NOV 1823
 - 6 [Cyrus MOON](#) b: 01 JAN 1826
 - + ?
 - 7 [Elwood MOON](#) b: 19 FEB 1849
 - + [Jane G.](#) b: 30 AUG 1829
 - 7 [Nelson MOON](#) b: 05 DEC 1857
 - 7 [Lydia MOON](#) b: 01 JUN 1860
 - 7 [Annie MOON](#) b: 25 SEP 1862
 - 6 [Allen MOON](#) b: 12 MAY 1827
 - 6 [Lewis MOON](#) b: 20 DEC 1828
 - 6 [John C. MOON](#) b: 01 MAY 1830
 - 6 [Aaron MOON](#) b: 16 MAR 1832
 - + [Eunice](#) b: 02 APR 1826
 - 7 [Oliver MOON](#) b: 07 JUN 1853
 - 7 [Arthur MOON](#) b: 28 OCT 1854
 - 7 [Edgar MOON](#) b: 29 AUG 1857
 - 7 [Mary Ann MOON](#) b: 27 DEC 1860
 - 6 [Arksy Ann MOON](#) b: 17 DEC 1833
 - 6 [Jane MOON](#) b: 23 NOV 1835
 - 6 [Malinda MOON](#) b: 12 NOV 1837
 - 6 [Sarah E. MOON](#) b: 12 NOV 1839
 - 6 [William T. MOON](#) b: 02 AUG 1841 d: 15 AUG 1851
 - 6 [Ruth MOON](#) b: 24 AUG 1843
 - 6 [Solomon MOON](#) b: 05 JAN 1846
 - 6 [MOON](#) b: 09 MAR 1849
 - 6 [Samantha Louella MOON](#) b: 21 JUL 1853
- 4 [Jemmy MOON](#) b: 04 OCT 1752
- 4 [John MOON Jr.](#) b: 04 NOV 1755 d: 1830
 - + [Sary BALDWIN](#)
- 4 [Rachel MOON](#) b: 25 JAN 1767
 - + [Marmaduke BOOKOUT](#) b: ABT 1737

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Register](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)

 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

[Privacy Statement](#) | [Contact Us](#)

All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

Copyright © 2002 Lycos, Inc. All Rights Reserved.

Lycos® is a registered trademark of Carnegie Mellon University.

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

Madison and Coyne Genealogy

Entries: 10474 **Updated:** Wed May 15 13:05:07 2002**Contact:** [Brea Mefford](#) <breamefford@yahoo.com>


Not all of this information is verified. I have tried to put sources for all of the information that is verified.

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- *ID:* I3965
- *Reference Number:* 3965
- *Name:* John PRIESTLY Sr.
- *Sex:* M
- *Change Date:* 21 MAY 2000

Marriage 1 [Agnes](#)

Children

1. [John PRIESTLY Jr.](#)
2.  [Agnes PRIESTLY](#) b: 1688 in Bucks Co., Pa.

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Add Post-em](#) [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

THE HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES

OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

FROM THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS TO THE PRESENT TIME

BY

JOHN F. JOHNSON

NEW YORK: PUBLISHED BY JOHN F. JOHNSON, 15 NASSAU ST. N.Y.

1850

THE HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES

Subj: **Fwd: Priestly I**
Date: 8/29/2003 6:37:51 AM Pacific Standard Time
From: [Br1137](#)
To: [ZHorn58228](#)

Forwarded Message:

Subj: **Re: Priestly I**
Date: 8/29/2003 6:36:31 AM Pacific Standard Time
From: [Br1137](#)
To: [Br1137](#)

Made a mistake, Maybe John Priestly and Agnes had
Elizabeth Priestly
Agnes Priestly
John Priestly who might have been the one that married Margaret Snowden
that had children
John b.1717
William b.1724
Thomas b.1720
James b.1731

Bobby R.Presley
Pittsburg, Tx

[illegible]

Pusey, Caleb, with his wife Ann, and daughter of the same name, emigrated in 1682. by trade he was a last-maker. Perhaps no one among the early immigrants in PA was better qualified to contend with the difficulties incident to the first settlement of a new country than Caleb Pusey. His place of residence, within the limits of this county, was at "the Chester Mills." In the establishment of these mills, and in the conducting of them many years afterwards, he was the active partner and master spirit. It was required more than ordinary energy to contend with the repeated misfortunes attendant on the first erection of this early improvement. Mill after mill was swept away by the flood, but the indomitable energy of Pusey was not overcome, and at length his efforts were crowned with success. But his whole time was not occupied with his private concerns. Much was devoted to civil affairs and to his religious duties. We find him "taking his turn" as a township officer, and serving as a juror; in laying out roads and negotiating with the Indians; in performing the duties of sheriff, and acting as a justice of the County Court; as a member of the Provincial Assembly and at length of the Executive Council. To religious matters he was equally attentive. His name constantly appears in the minutes of the Society of Friends among those who were most active in settling difficulties and in promoting deeds of benevolence. He frequently appeared in the ministry, and sometimes employed his pen in the defense of the doctrines of his sect/ His reply to one Daniel Leeds was liberally subscribed for by the meetings. He was a farm man and of the strictest integrity, and though an intimate friend of the celebrated George Keith, when that gentleman chose to attack what was regarded by Caleb Pusey as true Quaker doctrine, he did not hesitate to sustain the testimony that was pronounced against him. It was from Caleb Pusey that Smith, the early historian of PA, obtained much of the material from which his work was composed.

His daughter Ann, died in the 12th Mo, 1682, but another of that same name, b.1-12-1684-5, was married 1-5-1706-7 to John Smith, who settled in Marlborough. Another daughter, Lydia, b 7-4-1689 was married the same day as her sister, to George Painter. About the year 1717, Caleb and his wife removed to Marlborough, where she died 12-5-1725-6 and he 12-25-1726-7, in the 67th year of his age. He left no sons.

+++++

Pusey, John, a resident of London, whose wife's name was Frances, purchased land in Pennsylvania, but never came over to reside upon it. He is supposed to have been a brother of Caleb PUsey and the father of the following;

William and Caleb Pusey when young men appear to have resided with Caleb PUsey, Sr at Chester and were doubtless employed at the mill. William married 9-5-1707, Elizabeth, dau of John and Frances Bowater and moved to Londongrove in 1715, where he afterwards erected a mill. His children were John, b. 5-16-1708, d. 4-17-1766, m. Katharine Maris; William b. 1-5-1710-11 m. Mary Passmore; Lydia b. 6-16-1713 m. John Baily; Joshua b. 11-9-1714 d. 8-16-1760, m. Mary Lewis; Elizabeth b. 11-14-1716 m. John Baldwin; Jane b. 10-2-1719 m. Nathaniel Pennock; ;Mary, m. 9-25-1742 to Joseph Dixon; Hannah m. 7-5-1750 to George Carson.

Caleb Pusey, Jr m. 9-5-1712 to Prudence, dau of Robert and Lydia Carter, and about 1714 m.oved to Marlborough where he died 4-13-1756. His children were Caleb b. 9-30-1713 m. Margaret ?, and left 4 children - Robert, b. 10-16-1715; Thomas b. 6-24-1818 m. Mary Swayne; ;Margaret b. 8-16-1720 m. John Parry; Ann, b. 4-2-1723 m William Swayne; David b. 4-19-1726 m. Sarah Dixon. The Puseys were doubtless the builders of more mills in Chester County than any other family.

Mr. Lindemuth
4land Drive
eville, S. C. 29829

Elizabeth Ratcliff
b 7/21/1668 d 1695
m 3/29/1688
James Jordan
1665/1732

John Jordan
Elizabeth Jordan
(m Scott)
James d 1782

James Scott
James Jordan

~~Sarah Jordan~~ *Ratcliff*
b 9/19/1670
m 7/20/1696
Joseph Kenerly

Richard Ratcliff
b 7/13/1672 d 1724
m/1 1700 Elizabeth
Hollowell
m/2 1706 Damaris
(Nixon) Pierce,
relict of Joseph,
dt Zacharias Nixon

Elizabeth 1707
(d 12/13/1727)
Mary b 1710
(John Moore)
Sarah b 1714
(Thomas Winslow)
(Joseph Outland)
Joseph b 1719
(? Mary Fletcher)
Huldah 1722
(d before 1734)
Thomas
d 3/15/1728

Cornelius Moore
(Keranhappuck Pierce)
Joseph Moore
Gideon Moore
Betsy b 1734
(m Bartlett)
Sarah
(? Pretlow Elliott)
Miriam Moore

Martha Winslow

Catherine m 1804 Jordan
Cornelius m 1781 Elizabeth
Elizabeth m 1766
Mary
Penninah
Sarah
Thomas m 1779

Will recorded
Isle of Wight
1718)

Cornelius Ratcliff
b 1/15/1674
(Will - 1762)

m/1 ? ca 1795

Possibly
Mary Ratcliff b ca 1722
(William Outland)

m 1721 Elizabeth
(Sanborn) Jordan

RICHARD RATCLIFF
of Chuckatuc

m ca 1667

ELIZABETH

Mary Ratcliff
b 2/5/1679

m 12/9/1698 *for 13 da 2nd mo 1699*
Thomas Newman *b ca 1675/8?*
(? son of John &
Ruth (Taberer)
Newman)

John Newman

John Ratcliff
b 2/20/1681
m ?

Pierce

? Thos. Pierce Ratcliff

Rebecca Ratcliff
b 5/3/1684
m 1706

Richard Jordan
1670/1739

m ? Unity
Richard Jordan
(m Elizabeth
(m Alice
Patience Jordan
(James Jordan)
Joseph Jordan 1715
(Patience)
Matthew Jordan
(Mary Braise)
Elizabeth Jordan
(Thos. Parr)

Mary Jordan
(Robert Jordan)
John Jordan
(Jane)
Robert Jordan
(Mary Peele)
Lydia Jordan
Elizabeth Jordan
(? Outland)
William Jordan

Ann
Elizabeth
Edmund

Richard Jordan
(Honour)
Matthew Jordan
Hannah Jordan

Belson
Richard
Peggy Drev

Wills:

Richard Ratcliff - Isle of Wight Co. - dated 8 da 8 mo called Oct. 1718 - will proved Oct Ct. 1718

Wife - Elizabeth

Sons Richard (plantation); Cornelius; John

Daughters Mary and Rebecca

Deceased daughters' - Elizabeth and Sarah - children

Sons-in-law Thomas Newman, husband of Mary and Richard Jordan the husband of Rebecca

Exdcutors: Wife Elizabeth and son Richard

Witnesses: William Best, Humphry Marshall, Thomas Copeland

Richard Ratliff - Perquimans Precinct - June 17, 1724 proved July 14, 1724

Sons: Thomas & Joseph (lands in Virginia and North Carolina)

Daughters: Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, Huldah

Wife and Exec.: Damaris and Cornelius Ratliff (brother)

Witnesses: Zachariah Nixon, Francis Croxton, Mary Nicholson

Damaris Ratlif Feb. 12, 1734 proved Feb. 24, 1734

Son Joseph. Daughters: Mary More, Sarah Winslow

Sons-in-law: John More, Thomas Winslow

Granddt: Betty More

Executors: Zachariah Nixon (brother), John More and Thomas Winslow

Witnesses: Richard Davis, Mary Gilbert

John Moor - Perquimans Co. March 11, 1750 - Oct. 21, 1755

Sons: Cornelius, Joseph (plantation lying in baley hack), Gideon (the maner plantation), Joseph

Daughters: Miriam, Sarah and Betey Moore

Wife and Exec. Mary - Executor: Joseph Ratliff (brother-in-law)

Witnesses: Mach. Nixon, William More, Samuel More.

Gideon Moore - Perq. Co. - Feb. 23, 1762 May 30, 1763

Sisters - Miriam and Mary

Mother - Mary

Bro - Joseph

Sister - Bettie Bartlett

Executors: Bro. Cornelius Moore, Matthew Jordan and Matthew White

Witnesses: Mathew Jordan, George Metcalf

Cornelius Ratcliff - Isle of Wight Co. Va - 12/8/1762 recorded 2/4/1763

John Outland, Cornelius Moore, Martha Winslow, John Jordan (over the Nansamond River), Richard Jordan, his wife Elizabeth and his brothers & sisters, John Newman Rachel Outland's heirs, Thomas Outland (my plantation on the Western Branch), Cornelius Outland (the son of Thomas Outland), Giddion Moore.

Executors Thomas Outland and Giddion Moore.

In the name of God my Creator & Jesus Christ my Savior Amen I Richard Ratcliff of Lower Parish of the Isle wight County being at this time weak of Body but of sound and Perfect Sence & memory do ascribe all Honour praise & thanksgiving unto the Lord my God for all his mercies & Blessings which he hath been pleased to bestow on me ever since I had a being in this World Amen and now I Consedoring that it is appointed for all men to Dye and not Knowing how soon my time may be that I must lay Down this Earthly tabernacle I do therefore hereby make this my Last will & testament Revoking all other wills & testaments by me heretofore made and first & principally I give up my Soul unto the hands of my Savior Jesus Christ trusting that in and through his merits to have a Joyfull Resurrection & ascension into Everlasting Blessedness and my body to the Earth to be Buried with Christian buriall at the Discretion of my Executrix & Executor hereafter named and as to my worldly estate which it hath pleased the Lord to bestow upon me I give and bequeath as followeth - - -

I Give & bequeath unto my son Richard Ratcliff the plantacon Whereon I now live after his mothers decease to him and the heirs of his Body Lawfully begotten forever - - -

I give & Bequeath unto my Dear & Loving Wife Elizabeth the sole use & benefitt of all my five negroes tony Quomony & Moll and her two Children Nanny & Simon During here Naturall life and after her Decease I give & Bequeath aforesd five Negroes viz) tony Quomony Moll Nanny & Simon to be Equally Divided between my Children Richard Cornelius John Mary & Rebecca & the Children of my two Deceased Daughters Elizabeth & Sarah to have a Child part apiece that is Eliz^{as} Children to have on Childs part equally Divided amongst them my Children & childrens children and ye heirs of their bodies Lawfully begotten forever but if my two Sons in Law)viz(Thomas Newman the husband of Mary & Richard Jordan the Husband of Rebecca shall truly pay unto ye estate of the testator herein named ten pounds Sterlling or two Thousand pds tobacco apiece ye to have their full parts as aforesd but if not then I give ther no part nor parcell of my Estate excepting a Negro Girl named Nanny already in hand Received which I give to Thomas C Newman to him & to the heirs of his Body forEver. I give likewise ~~hereto~~ to Richard Jordan and to his heirs forEver a Negro Girl Called Sarah already in hand Received

Item I give and Bequeath unto my Dear and Loving Wife Elizabeth the use of all my personall Estate During her naturall Life and after her Decease I give and bequeath all my afore^{sd} personall Estate unto my three sons Richard Cornelius and John and my two Daughters Mary & Rebecca if their husbands shall allow theye ten pounds or ye two Thousand pounds of Tobacco each of them Else notg and my two Deceased Daughters Children each their parts.

Lastly I Do hereby Nominate and appoint my Dear and Loving Wife Elizabeth to be Executrix and my son Richard to be Executor of this my Last Will and Testament In Witness hereof I have hereunto sett my hand this Eighth Day of the Eighth month called October 1713

The above will was signed by the Testator in the presents of us ye Subscribers and was in perfect Sence and memory at ye time of ye Signing and Delivery thereof

Test William Best
Humphry Marshall
Thomas Copeland

his
Richard RR Ratcliff (seal)
mark

At a Court held for Isle of Wight
County the 27th Day of October 1718

The Last will & Testament of Richard Ratcliff was presented in Court by the Executors Who made Oath thereto and being proved in Court by ye oathes of Thomas Copeland and Humphry Marshall two of the Witnesses thereto is admitted to Record

RICHARD RATCLIFF of Chuckatuc, Isle of Wight Co. Va. (Will recorded 1718)

ELIZABETH

Issue:

Elizabeth b 7/21/1668 d 6/30/1695 m JAMES JORDAN

John Jordan

Elizabeth Jordan m _____ Scott

James (or Jonus) Scott

James Jordan

Sarah b 9/19/1670 m 7/20/1696 m Joseph Kenerly

"Children" named in Richard Ratcliff's will

Richard b 7/13/1672 d 1724

m/1 7/11/1700 Elizabeth Hollowell

m/2 11/9/1706 Damaris (Nixon) Pierce d. 1734
(widow Joseph Pierce)

Thomas

Joseph ~~xxxxxx~~ ? m

~~Sarah, Elizabeth, John, Joseph, Damaris, Thomas, Cornelius, Mary, Rachel, Lydia, Joshua, William, Benjamin, Margaret, Susanna, Mary, Matthew, Caleb, Dorothy, Francis, John, Samuel, Pleasant, Thomas, Joseph, Lydia~~

Elizabeth

Mary Ratcliff m 1729 John Moore d ca 1750/1755

Betsy (or Betey)

Cornelius

Joseph

Gideon

Sarah

Sarah Ratcliff m 1734 Thomas Winslow (possibly m/2 Joseph Outland)

Huldah

(will dated 12/8/1762 recorded 2/4/1762 J. of W. Co.)
Cornelius b 1/15/1674 d ca 1762 m 1721 Elizabeth (Sanborn) Jordan, widow of Joshua

Sarah Jordan

Rachel Jordan m 1719 Thomas White (son of John White)

Lydia White m

Elizabeth b 10/19/1722 d 1771 m Oct. 1744 Thomas Outland (s Wm. & Jane (Exum))

Cornelius b 1743 m 1733 Anna Peele

Ann b 1750 m William Lancaster

Jonathan b 1754 m Sarah Overman

Elizabeth b 1757 m John Kennedy

William b 1759 m Margaret Peele

Joshua White

Joseph b 1728 m 1748 Gulyelma Newby b 1728 (dt. ~~Wm. & Ann~~ Newby)

Rachel, Ann (m Isaac Hall, Thomas, Esther, m 1778 Job Smith, Joseph

Jordan White

Thomas White

Rachel White m 1762 John Winslow

John White d 1774 m Lydia Winslow (Lydia m/2 John Cornwell)

Dorothy, Francis, John (m Mourning Cornwell), Samuel, Pleasant,

Thomas, Joseph, Lydia

Mary White b 1733 m Joseph Winslow

Matthew White b 1738 m Mary Robinson

Caleb White b 1740 m Rebecca Toms

Sarah White b 1742 m Nicholas Nicholson

Benjamin b 1744 m Millicent Henley

Mary Jordan

Joshua Jordan

Elizabeth Jordan

Matthew Jordan

Margaret Jordan

Susanna Jordan

Mary Ratcliff m 1738 William Outland (William Outland m/2 Rebecca White)

Issue Richard & Elizabeth Ratcliff - cont'd

5. Mary Ratcliff b 2/5/1679 m 12/9/1698 Thomas Newman
John Newman
6. John Ratcliff b 2/20/1681
7. Rebecca b 5/3/1684 m 8/8/1706 Richard JORDAN (s Thos. & Margaret (Brashier) Jordan)
Richard Jordan m Unity
John Jordan m Elizabeth
Robert Jordan m
Lydia Jordan

Elizabeth Jordan m Jeremiah Outland (son Wm. & Rachel (White) Outland)
Lydia m Carter
Rachel Outland m William Outland (s Josiah & Milercent (Peele) Outland)
Elizabeth, Josiah, Thomas J. (m Assenath Pritchard), Milercent,
Martha, Jesse, Robert
Robert Outland m Elizabeth (Elizabeth m/2 Blake Bryant)
William, Martha (m Lewis Revelle), John, Edmund, Mary
Josiah Outland b 3/14/1784 d 7/8/1870 m 1804 Kesiah Marimoon
Martha m Benjamin S. Taylor, Jerremiah m/1 Martha Butler
m/2 ~~Anna Brown~~ Martha Johnson; Robert m Martha Freer,
Rachel m Henry Freer, John m/1 Sarah Ann Taylor m/2 Anna
Brown, William Outland m Susannah H., Edmund m Rachel
Stratton, Thomas A. m Eliza Freer, Peter m Harriet Renear,
Mary (Polly), James P. m/1 Rebecca Stratton m/2 Mary Watkins,
Matilda, Sarah Outland m Loveless, Joseph Outland m
Lavina Young, Samuel J. m Eliza Anna Wirick, Ezra m/1 Eliza-
beth Lukens m/2 Esther Inskeep

William Jordan

Patience Jordan m James Jordan

Sarah, Ann, Elizabeth, James, m Mary (Issue: Sally, Robert, Mary);
William E.

Extracts from wills in State Library, Richmond, Va.:

Richard Ratcliff Aug. 8, 1713 - Oct. 27, 1718 - Isle of Wight Co. Va.
Son Richard (plantation) wife Elizabeth, son Cornelius, son John, daughter
Rebeccah, daughter, Mary, children of two deceased daughters Elizabeth and
Sarah, sons-in-law Thomas C Newman and Richard Jordan. Execs: wife
Elizabeth and son Richard. Witnesses: William Best, Humphry Marshall, Thomas
Copeland.

Cornelius Ratcliff - Isle of Wight Co. Va - dated 12/8/1762 recorded 2/4/1762
John Outland, Cornelius Moore, Martha Winslow, John Jordan (over the Nansamond
River), Richard Jordan, his wife Elizabeth and his brothers & sisters, John Newman,
Rachel Outland's heirs, Thomas Outland (my plantation on the Western Branch),
Cornelius Outland (the son of Thomas Outland), Giddion Moore. Executors Thomas
Outland and Giddion Moore.

Wills - State Library, Raleigh, N.C.

Richard Ratliff - Perquimans - will dated 6/17/1724 proved 7/14/1724
Sons Thomas and Joseph (lands in Virginia and North Carolina), wife Damaris,
daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah and Huldah. Executors: Cornelius Ratcliff and
wife Damaris. Witnesses: Zaccariah Nixon, Francis Croton, Mary Nicholson

Damaris Ratcliff - Perquimans - will dated 2/12/1734 proved 2/24/1734
Son Joseph, daughter Mary Moore, granddaughter Betty More, Sarah Winslow.
Exex: Zaccariah Nixon (brother), John More and Thomas Winslow. Witnesses:
Richard Davis, Mary Gilbert. Proven before Gab. Johnston.

*Elizabeth whom
Jeremiah probably
died of Robert & Mary
(Jordan) Jordan*

Ratcliff

Henshaw

Henrics MH

Wm Ratcliff b 1739 d 1784 minister + member
 Skinning Meeting (York Co) m Elizabeth b 1737 d 1791
 1787, 11, 5 John, York Co. son Wm dec'd m Skinning MH
 Sarah (Jordan) Bates, st Benjamin Jordan
 Issue John + Sarah (Jordan) Ratcliff

Hannah
 Elizabeth
 Sarah
 Josiah
 Hannah
 John
 Elizabeth
 Wm
 Benjamin

Colonial Virginia Register - Standard (Aug. Library)
 Captain John Ratcliffe, President of the Council.
 Sept 10 1607 b in England - Killed by Indians.
 Oct. 1609

Cornelius Ratcliff - Will 1762
 John Outland 1 negro called Simon on his paying
 20 £ for the use of the MH
 Negro Sam to be sold money to be
 used for repairs house + plantation
 he now lives on

Cornelius Moore 1 negro
 Martha Winslow 1 negro Bear
 John Jordan over Nansemond River 1 negro boy
 Richard Jordan + his w Elizabeth Jordan one
 shilling and to his brothers
 and sisters 1 shilling to each

Richard
 Patience
 Joseph
 + Catharine
 Elizabeth

John Neuman of them 1 shilling
 Rachel Outland's heirs - one negro boy called
 Simon which she had when it
 was born

Thomas Outland my plantation in the Western
 Branch bought of Spikes

CHART NO. _____

Mary Ratliff -----
born -----
died -----
m 12-10-1729

Name of Spouse:

Richard Ratliff -----
m 7-13-1672
d died proven 1724)

m 7-11-1700
Elizabeth Holmwood -----

m 11-9-1706/7 m
Samaria Pierce (relict
of Joseph) at her home
in Perquimans

Samaria Nixon -----
m 6-8-1682
d -----

m 5-11-1699 Joseph
Pierce (Pier) -----

Richard Ratliff -----
b circa 1645? of
d ca 1718 Chuckatune -----

m ca 1667

Elizabeth -----
(Overland)? -----

Zaccaria Nixon -----
b of the County of
d Nottingham in the
Parish of North
Dorset (?) -----

Zaccaria Nixon -----
b 12-3-1691
d 5-2-1681

m -----

Elizabeth Page -----
b -----
d -----

Isacks Page -----
m -----

Kenneth Moseley -----
b -----
d -----

Individual Record

FamilySearch™ Pedigree Resource File

Margaret RAY Compact Disc #9 Pin #664357 ([AFN: CGJV-0K](#))
Sex: F

Event(s):

Birth: 1683 **Place:** , , , Ireland
Death: aft 1749 **Place:** , Adams, PA

Parents:**Marriage(s):**

Spouse: [Moses HARLAN](#) Disc #9 Pin #663714
Marriage: 1712 **Place:** Newark Meeting, New Castle Co, DE

Notes and Sources:

Notes: None
Sources: Available on CD-ROM Disc# 9

Submitter:

Kim MILLETT
325 S. 400 W., Brigham City, UT, 84302

Submission Search: [700486-0106100160020](#)**URL:**

CD-ROM: Pedigree Resource File - Compact Disc #9
CD-ROM Features: Pedigree View, Family View, Individual View, Reports,
Downloadable GEDCOM files, Notes and Sources.

[Order Pedigree Resource File CD-ROMS](#)

About FamilySearch Pedigree Resource File:

The Pedigree Resource File is a new lineage linked database of records available on compact disc containing family history records submitted by individuals through FamilySearch Internet Genealogy Service. Family information is organized in family groups and pedigrees and includes submitted notes and sources. Many charts and reports can be printed from this data. Each disc contains about 1.1 million names. With the publication of every five discs, a master index for those discs will also be published and packaged with that set of discs. Discs may be purchased individually or as sets.

Please Note:

Submitter information is provided to help in the coordination of personal family history research. Use of this information for any other purpose, including marketing, advertising, or commercial solicitation, is strictly prohibited.

© 1999-2001 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these [Conditions of Use](#) (last updated: 3/22/1999).
[Privacy Policy](#) (last updated: 10/12/2001).30 <http://www.familysearch.org>v.2.3.0

SCOTT

Joseph Scott of Perq, probably came from Nansemond Co Va, where this family was well entrenched. The Quaker records there, however, fail to mention the ones who evidently moved to N. C.

The will of Joseph Scott, Perq precinct, is so illegible, that it can not be deciphered, only one legatee, being traceable, that a son Joshua. This will is dated Oct 26, 1685. There are however other items of interest, to be found, in the old Parish Reg, of Perq, which is still extant. The first mention in this old book being the death notice of one, Caleb Scott, who Dept this Life, Aug 7, 1679. Probably Caleb was a son of Joseph. He certainly had a dau Mary (m John Pierce).

Mary Scott, Late wife of Joseph, of this Co, Dept this Life Feby 24, 1681-2.

Joseph Scott, Late of Perq, Dept this Life, the last of Oct 1685.

Joshua Scott Dept this Life ye 14 of Jan 16—.

Joshua Scott m Mary ——— & had issue: 1 Grace m Wm Friley of Perq (see decds), b Sept 21, 1682—2 Sarah b Mar 20, 1685. His will, Albemarle (Perq precinct) Jan 8, 1685/6. Made bequest to dau's Sarah, & Grace, wife Mary Extrix. Test' John Kinsey, Richard Evans, & John Wolfenden.

Two at least of these witnesses came from Va to N. C. John Kinsey from Nansemond, & Richard Evans from Isle of Wight. Wolfenden, was an Englishman, & came it is thought directly from that Country.

Mary Scott, wife of Joshua, Dept this Life May 22, 1692. Her will probated in Perq, Oct 3, 1692, names dau Hephthania Walker, Juliana Taylor, & gr-dau Johannah Taylor.

Mary Scott (wife of Joseph) m 2d Thomas Blount (s of James) 1683. On the records, she appears as wife of Joseph, who died 1681-2. Berkeley Par Reg, Perq precinct.)

Joshua Scott, (s of Joshua, & Lidia) b 12. 6mo 1643. New Eng Hist Rec. Vol 2.)

Joshua Scott may have come into Perq with the strong New England migration, which brought hither, Christopher Nicholson, Robert Cannon, Joseph Winslow, & many others.

The Tailor family is represented in Berkeley Par Reg, by the following:

John Tailor, s of John & wife Julianna, b Mch 7, 1690.

Thomas Tailor, Dept this Life, December 9, 1687.

John Tailor, Dept this Life february 2, 1688, at Grassy ——— (Point).

Elizabeth Tailor, d of Jonathan, & Elizabeth b Desember 5, 1693, died Sept 28, 1734.

Jonathan Tailor, died Sept 16, 1698.

Julianna Tailor, m 2d Benjamin Laker Esq, May 17, 1696. (His third wife.)

Julianna Laker (d of Henry Hudson, & wife Mary) died Dec ——— 1738.

John Hudson, merchant of Boston, New England, died Oct 5, 1733.

Benjamin Laker died, Apl 21, 1701, at his house, on Saseltons (Castletons) Creek.

James Scott, & wife Exclpe, had a d Rachel, b Feby 12, 1738.

Stephen Scott m Hannah Nicholson, Apl 13, 1721. (Second by that name.)

Stephen Scott, will probated Sept 11, 1716 (no Co given), names sons: Edward, to whom he left "land on Newbegun Creek" (Pasq Co), Stephen, &

Henry (plan' to each). John, & Joshua, dau Sarah, & Elizabeth, wife Elizabeth (née Jordan).

Stephen Scott (2) will p in Pasq Co, Jan 1753. Sons: Joseph, Samuel, Dau Mary Denner, (wife of John) Children: Joseph, & Mary Scott, Mary, John, & Edw Cannon, & dau, & Willard Scott.

John Scott, of Pasq, will dated N. 1738. Dau: Elizabeth, & Hannah, wife of ———. (See third N. C. Will.)

SKINNER

As the Skinner family has been well written up in N. C. Historical & Genealogical Register, it will be beyond my power to make a tracing of them which will be fuller, or more adequate. So it is my object only to give some data, not to be found in the above named work, prior to their coming to Perq County. Most of these notes were found in Isle of Wight Co Va, from which in my opinion Richard Skinner emigrated to N. C. A Richard Skinner appears in York Co, at an early date, as "servant of Capt Thomas Thorne" but there is nothing to prove that he was the same in Isle of Wight, although he may have been identical. Being a "servant" in this case, does not imply an act of servitude, as we are in the habit of applying it. These so called "servants" were often times of a higher station in life than their masters, and were either political prisoners, sent to the Colony for some minor offence against the government, or were merely paying for a passage to this country, by service, for some stated period. And as Thomas Thorne is mentioned as "Captain" the latter would seem to be the most plausible conclusion, in the case of Richard Skinner of York Co.

Arthur Skinner, was "foreman" of the jury, in Isle of Wight Co Va, April 14, 1684. William Skinner of Bristol, Eng. Merchant, appears on the Isle of Wight records, as "Att' for Mary Markes of Barbados, Widow; and appointed Robert Ked of Isle of Wight his Att' to Recover from Francis England of Blackwater 5500 lbs of Tob, removed by order of Attorney. 1668. Test' Robert Harris, James Edwards. John Norsworthy of Isle of Wight Co, passed for 14 years, unto Henry Skynner 160a of land in said Co, for the year 1664, of 400 lbs of Tob. Dec 23, 1684. Test' George Norsworthy, Bryan Knowles.

"Jury Skinner of "Runnison" Isle of Wight Co widow; sold to George Cripps of Blackwater, for 6000 lbs of Tob, "a dividend of land" on said River 1700a. Test' Edward Poynter, Thos Smyth, Daniel Palmer. June 7, 1680. She was married to John Collins of Upper pish of Isle of Wight Co, before Sept 7, 1680.

Richard Skinner made a deed in Isle of Wight July 11, 1676, and gave "all my lands to my wife and two daughters." Unfortunately they are not named. He also mentions his gr-son Skinner Rawlings. Elizabeth (d of said Richard) m Rober Rawlings, of Surry Co Va. who was a mariner, and owned a "Shipp, which was lying att Warrick squick Bay" July 8, 1677. John Duntford-gave bond to pay to Lt Richard Skinner, & James Griffin, 20000 lbs of Tob, July 26, 1674, from Estate of Robert Warren dec'd, of Lawnea Creek. Wm Edwards, Rog'r Deeke, Roger Rawlings appointed his "father-in-law" Richd. Skinner Att'. Jan 13, 1675.

Mary Skinner made deposition in Surry Co, July 26, 1673, that William Scott, in his will "gave all his property to Wm Edwards."

RAY'S
INDEX AND DIGEST
TO
HATHAWAY'S

North Carolina Historical and
Genealogical Register

With
GENEALOGICAL NOTES AND
ANNOTATIONS

Compiled and Edited by
WORTH S. RAY

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1979

SAVIER FAMILY. This family connected with BLAIR family by marriage 3-61, 3-62, 3-63; some SAVER family wills 1-38, 1-39.

SAVIER, CATHERINE was the daughter of **ALEXANDER SPENCE** in (1734) 1-74.

SAVIER, CHARLES was the son in law of in (1735) **JOHN SPENCE** 1-72.

SAVIER, DAVID, of PASQUOTANK, is mentioned (1728) in the will of **HENRY SAVER**, his father 1-387.

SAVIER, JOHN, was a headright of **RICHARD JONES** in (1690) 3-500.

SAVIER, DR. MATTHIAS, of KENNESAW, died in (1835) mentions some **SAVIER & MATTHIAS** in his will 2-23.

SAVIER, THOMAS, was Master of the sloop **DOVE** in (1749) 1-423; there was a **THOMAS** in PASQUOTANK, however, prior to (1700) 1-523; and one died leaving will in (1720), and **DAVID MOLDEN** was executor 1-78; a later **THOMAS SAVER** married **LEWIS**, the widow of **JOHN BARBER** of GURFELTUCK in (1762) 2-297.

SAVIER, WILLIS left will in **HERTIE** in (1808) and named wife **SAVIER** and children 2-546.

SCARBOROUGH FAMILY. Genealogical account of one branch and some descendants 2-573.

SCARBOROUGH, AUGUSTINE was in **ALBEMARLE** PRECINCT before (1700) 1-523; he owned lands in (1707) on which **DARY BENTON** had lived in (1677) 1-611; he makes and signs as oath in open court in (1705) 3-349; letter to him by **EDWARD MOSLEY** when he was Treasurer of PASQUOTANK PRECINCT in (1712) 2-189; another of the same 3-231; in (1708) his daughter receives tractant for a peculiar allotment 3-277, 3-278.

SCARBOROUGH, BENJAMIN, was a kinsman or related to **JULIAN LARKER**, of PERQUIMANS in year (1735) 1-57; was son of **CHARLES SCARBOROUGH** 1-484.

SCARBOROUGH, CHARLES, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1750) wife **JOYCE**, son **BENJAMIN** 1-84.

SCARBOROUGH, JOHN will in PASQUOTANK in (1764) 4 mentions father in law **WILLIAM WILSON** 1-284; name on list of titheables in CURRITUCK without date 3-257.

SCARBOROUGH, MARGA, married into the PETERSON family, some genealogy 3-573; his widow married **JOSEPH BLOUNT** 2-459; she had been the widow of **WILLIAM REED** 1-70.

SCARBOROUGH, MILES and his brother **PETERSON** were sons of **SARAH** the daughter of **THOMAS LONG** who left will in (1761) 3-176.

SCOLLERY, ELIZABETH, was the widow of **SAVIER SCOLLERY** and the mother of **QUINCY** and **THOMAS POLLOCK** (see SANDERSON); she left will in BERTIE COUNTY in (1766) and mentions names of many relatives and connections 3-355.

SCOLLERY, JOHN, foreman of Grand Jury signs information about a road against **JOHN WALKER** the overseer of same 3-282.

SCOLLERY, REBECCA, the wife of **THOMAS JACOBS** was from ROYCE 2-396.

SCOLLERY, SAMUEL left will in **HERTIE** in (1702) mentions his son-in-law (step-sons they were) **QUINCY** and **THOMAS POLLOCK**, and he leaves to **TULLY WILLIAMS** his father's sword (his wife was **ELIZABETH SANDERSON** several times a widow) 1-72.

SCOLLERY, WILLIAM, of ROYCE, wrote his attorney in (1724) about a lawsuit 2-466.

SCOTT FAMILY. Wills of **MATTHEW, MARY, JOSEPH** (two) **STEPHEN** (two) and **JOSEPH SCOTT** 1-282.

SCOTT, BATHOLOMEW, bought land in (1728) from **ROBERT JEFFRIES** 2-443.

SCOTT, CHARLES (of HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA) patented lands in **ALBEMARLE** PRECINCT before (1732) 2-569.

SCOTT, HENRY, died leaving will in (1817) with **RACHEL**, sons **LEVI** and **HENRY**; the witnesses were **SARAH HILSON** and **SHIMON LONG** 3-352.

SCOTT, JOANNA, was the sister of **JAMES TOOK** who left will in (1720) and mentions her & **JAMES TOOK SCOTT** and cousin **MARY RICE** & other relatives 1-79.

SCOTT, JOHN left will in (1736) and mentions his wife **SARAH** and brother **STEPHEN SCOTT** 1-79.

SCOTT, JOSEPH, was the husband of **MARY SCOTT** a widow who married second **THOMAS BLOUNT**, Jr. 1-287; **JOSEPH SCOTT** died in (1685) 3-366.

SCOTT, JOSEPH and **WILLIAM WILKINSON, PATRICK SAINT** and others were members of the Court in **ALBEMARLE** PRECINCT in (1683-4) 3-283.

SCOTT, MARY (the widow) married **THOMAS BLOUNT** in (1685) 3-223; **MRS. MARY SCOTT** died in (1692) 3-238; **THOMAS BLOUNT** who married **MARY SCOTT** said to have been brother of **JAMES BLOUNT** who died that year 3-318; she makes contract in (1690) with **ALEXANDER**, an Indian 3-435.

SCOTT, SARAH, the daughter of **JOSEPH SCOTT** and his wife **MARY** was born (1685) 3-312.

SCOTT, SEVERE left will in (1799) mentions his son **HENRY** and **HENRY'S** wife **MARY**; **REBECCA** & **SARAH BRUCE** witnesses 3-191.

SCOTT, STEPHEN married **HANNAH WICKEDSON** in the year (1721) 3-410; another **STEPHEN** died & left will in (1711) wife was **ELIZABETH** 1-76.

SCRIVER, RICHARD and wife **MARY** had a son **JAMES** born (1701) 3-373.

SCUPERSBURG to the plantation of **DR. ALICE LONG** building of road in dispute 1-288, 3-273.

SEALS, WILLIAM died leaving will in **HERTIE** in (1786) with **WILLIAM FENNIE** a witness 2-387.

SEARS, ANNE, died leaving will in (1769) names daughter **SARAH SUTTON** and brother **OSWELTUS MORRIS** 3-199.

SEAY, MATTHEW, died leaving an orphan **PATIENCE SEAY** aged about 6 years (1762) **HERTIE** 3-444; he also left another daughter named **MARY SEAY**. Order relating to (1768) 3-447 (Title of one **CATHER CHERRY**).

SEAY, JAMES was assigned the tuition of **ABRAHAM** and **SARAH SEAY**, orphans of **MATTHEW SEAY** in (1768) 3-444.

SEAY, PATIENCE was an orphan of **MATTHEW SEAY** and were placed in the care of **EDWARD TOOL** and wife **MARY** 3-444.

SEIDERS, SILVSTER, left an orphan named **JOHN** who is under care of **RICHARD WARD** (1748) 2-631.

SEIDERS, SAMUEL (probably **SEIDERS**) with others of the same were mentioned in the will of **WILLIAM SEIDERS** (1831) 2-612.

SEIDERS, ELIZABETH asks for letters of administration on the estate of **THOMAS SEIDERS** in (1711) in **CHERRY** 3-442.

SEIDERS, JOHN appointed on a jury to lay out the main road from **ESLIE REED** in (1715) with **JOHN HESTER, WILLIAM LATTIMORE** and others 1-164.

SEIDERS, SAMUEL left will in (1837) with son **LEWIS OUTMAN SEIDERS** 2-548.

SEWELL, RICHARD and one **ROBERT REEDBOOK** were the witnesses to a deed by **EDWARD HUYOTT** in (1718) 1-627.

SEWELL, SAMUEL issued letters of administration by GOVERNOR of **MASSACHUSETTS** (1721) 2-107.

SEYTON, DARY mentioned in statement by **THOMAS HENRY** when **WILLIAM GLOVER** was Clerk as having lived thirty years before owned a part of the land now belonging to **AUGUSTINE SCARBOROUGH** - **DOUGHERTY** 3-146; the wife of **DARY SEYTON** was **DOUGHERTY** in (1700) 3-409; he lived in **ALBEMARLE** later **PASQUOTANK** in (1677) 1-611.

SEYTON, JEREMIAN, witnessed the will of **WILLIAM WINELOW** in (1630) 3-387.

SEYTON, SARAH married **ISAAC ALBERTSON** (1700) 3-409.

SHACKFORD, CHARLES witnessed a deed from **JOSEPH JORDAN** to **FRANCIS THOMAS** (1730) 2-449.

SHACKFORD, JOHN left will in (1736); his daughter **SARAH** the wife of **JOSEPH MOSES** 1-73; he and **EDWARD WARD** brought suit against the **CHADWICKS** in (1728) 2-390.

SHANDOCK, SARAH, married **JOHN HARR** (1698) 3-408.

SHAPPEY PRECINCT in **CHERRY** contains the oldest land grants in N. C. 1-8.

SHAW, THOMAS married **BARBARA HARRY** and names of children mentioned 2-394; he and wife **ELIZABETH** also had children 2-394.

SHAW, ROBERT bought land from **HENRY FENNIE** in (1715) 1-288.

SHAW, ROBERT bought land from **HENRY FENNIE** in (1715) 1-288.

SHAW, JAMES. An affidavit by **JOHN COLLINS** in (1777) refers to his activities 2-575.

SHAW, ARTHUR was a Lieutenant in the **WYFF** REGIMENT of the N. C. Continental Line in the revolution 1-424.

SHAW, ARCHIBALD was Master of the Sloop **TRIS** - **THAM** Feb. 20, (1755) 1-456.

SEAY, JACOB, proved his rights in (1746) & named himself, **ELIZABETH SEAY, JOHN OLM** & **SARAH SEAY** and **STANLEY SEAY** 2-627; he died leaving will in **HERTIE** in (1746) in which he mentioned son **STANLEY**, nephew **SAMUEL TURNER**, wife **ELIZABETH** and **FRANCIS** 1-386, 1-386.

SEAY, STANLEY was the son of **JACOB SEAY** in **HERTIE** (1746) 2-627; same 1-386.

SEAY, TIMOTHY. He was the brother in law of **DAY RIDLEY**, of **HERFORD COUNTY, N. C.** in (1777), who left son **TIMOTHY SEAY** and son **DAY** 1-132.

SEAY, WILLIAM entered into an agreement with **FRANCIS** and **HERTIE MACDONNELL** in (1717) which was witnessed by **ELIZABETH EARLY** in 1-618; he made a deed of land to **WILLIAM DOWDIE** in (1722) in which a **GRADGE DOWDIE** was a witness 2-145; he had a power of attorney from **WILLIAM DOWDIE** in (1716) 1-283; and witnessed a deed from **HERTIE MACDONNELL** to **WILLIAM DOWDIE** in (1716) 1-283; in (1712) he received corn from **MATTHEW GALT** for the public service; also from **EDWARD MOSLEY** 1-629; in (1716) he was referred to as "ship carpenter" 1-281; in (1716) he and **RICHARD HAYS** witnessed the deed of **ROBERT STARS** to **THOMAS REAY** 1-616; in (1718) he and **THOMAS GRANT** witnessed a deed from **SAMUEL MOUNARD** 1-628; witnessed deed from **THOMAS REAY** to **ROBERT STARS** 1-300; was in **HERFORD COUNTY** in (1715) 1-283; gave power of attorney to **THOMAS KEENE** (1716) for sale to **MALDEN** 1-283; he bought land from **WILLIAM DOWDIE** in (1715) witnessed by **ROBERT LAMER** and **THOMAS KILBY** 1-288.

SEAY, BENJAMIN was master of the Schooner "ORANGE" (1748) 1-438.

SEAY, ROBERT, left will in **HERTIE** (1727) & names sons **ROBERT, ARTHUR, JOHN** and **WILLIAM** and daughters 1-486, 1-486.

SEAY, REBECCA (nee **REBECCA EARLY**) left will in (1730) and mentions mother **MARY EARLY** 1-76.

SEAY, PATRICK WILLIS 2-366.

SEAY, MILES had an Ordinary at **TOMESBORO** **HERTIE** in (1768) 3-447.

SEAY, SARAH in (1770) was placed under the tutelage of **THOMAS HANDWICK - BERTIE** 3-447.

SEAY, RYAN, had a daughter who married a man named **WILLIS** 3-316.

SHEPARD, ABRAHAM, was COLONEL of the **WYFF** REGIMENT of the N. C. Continental Line; list of soldiers who served with him beginning with the letter **W** 3-96, 3-98; see 1-425 for the officers; the wife of **JOSEPH HARTY** (son of **HUMPHRY HARTY** who left will (1810) in **HERTIE**) was **KELLY** **HERTIE** **SHEPARD**, daughter of **COL. ABRAHAM SHEPARD** 2-519, 2-520; an **ABRAHAM SHEPARD** was the grandson of **DAVID SHEPARD** who left will in **CARTERSVILLE** in (1776) 1-387.

SHEPARD, DAVID, died leaving will in **CARTERSVILLE** (1776) and gives names of children and grandchildren 1-387; see also 1-49.

Esc=Exit F1=Help F2=Print/copy F3=Edit F4=Search F9=Sources F10=Go-back

F5=Index

F6=Family

F7=Pedigree

Use PgDn and PgUp keys

Name (-Name Group-)

-BUNDY-

Sara Jane BONDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY
Sarah BUNDY

Sarah BUNDY

Born: 23 Jan 1685

Sex:F AFN:2W83-R4

Father: William BUNDY

Mother: Mary Scott PIERCE

Spouse: Francis PETTITT

Note: This is a "brief" record. Press Enter
to see the complete Individual Record.

Enter=Individual Record

Esc=Cancel

Your last name: *Ancestry.com.*

WorldConnect Project

CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

[Home](#)[Boards](#)[Lists](#)[Searches](#)[Sites](#)[Passwords](#)[Contribute](#)[Help](#)

Ancestors of William Gray

Entries: 11449 Updated: Thu Oct 18 14:05:23 2001

Contact: [William Gray](#) <wegray@coastalnet.com>[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- ID: I02443
- Name: Mary Scott
- Sex: F
- Birth: ABT. 1649 in Nanesmonds, Virginia
- Death: 22 MAR 1723/24 in Perquimans County, North Carolina

Father: [Joseph Scott](#)Mother: [Mary Spivey](#)*— no proof — of maiden name*Marriage 1 [John Pierce](#) b: 16 APR 1643 in Westmoreland County, Virginia

- Married: ABT. 1668 in Perquimans Precinct, North Carolina

Children

1. [Deborah Pierce](#) b: 5 JAN 1667/68
2. [Thomas Pierce](#) b: 8 JUL 1669
3. [John Pierce](#) b: 29 JUN 1672
4. [Joseph Pierce](#) b: 8 JAN 1673/74 in Perquimans Precinct, North Carolina
5. [Rebekah Pierce](#) b: 9 JUN 1680
6. [Mary Pierce](#) b: 27 MAR 1683

Marriage 2 [William Bundy](#) b: ABT. 1630 in England

- Married: 15 DEC 1683 in Berkeley Precinct, Albemarle, North Carolina

Children

1. [Sarah Bundy](#) b: 23 JAN 1684/85

Marriage 3 [Nicholas Simmons](#) b: ABT. 1647 in Perquimans County, North Carolina

- *Married:* 30 JUN 1692 in Perquimans Precinct, North Carolina

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)

 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#) | [WorldConnect Tips](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998-2001, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

Gedsrch Pedigree Chart

To return to your search results use the back button of your browser.

Spouse: Mary (Scott) 1620

SCOTT, Joseph
1615

Children:

SCOTT, Caleb

SCOTT, Joshua

SCOTT, Mary

Return to GEDSRCH for another search.

Return to the Database Main Menu.

We appreciate your feedback. If you have suggestions or comments,
please send them to: webmaster@everton.com

EARLY RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA

**Volume II
Wills, Administrations, Inventories, Deeds
1677 - 1790**

(From the Secretary of State Papers)

Abstracted by

DR. STEPHEN E. BRADLEY, JR.

975.6
P28b

- 188-(158) 5 Nov 1679. Joseph Scott planter of Pequimons in Albemarle Co. grants power of attorney to his son Joshua Scott. Witnessed by Saml Pritklove, Robert Scott.
- 189-(158) 10 Oct 1679. Sarah Drumond, widow and administratrix of the estate of Willm. Drumond dec'd, grants power of attorney to her son John Drumond. Witnessed by Geo. Marable, Agnes Marable. She executed the document in James City VA before Hen. Hartwell notary public.
- 190-(159) [An incomplete entry] Joseph Osborn planter in New Kent Co. VA.
- 191-(159) 27 May 1678. Zachariah Gillam merchant (as also John Browne, Thomas Sands, and the other owners of the ship Carolina) of London grant power of attorney to Capt. William Crawford. Witnessed by Jno. Culpeper, Jno. Holford, Paul Latham. Sd Gillam renewed the above 21 May 1679.
- 192-(159) 27 Mar 1680. John Wright of Nansymond Co. VA grants power of attorney to Joshua Scott. Witnessed by William Wilkison, George Durant.
- 193-(160) 27 Apr 1680. John Jenkins of Albemarle Co. grants power of attorney to Joshua Lambe merchant of Roxbury in New England. Witnessed by Robart Holden, Ralph Coates, C. Finckley. Carot. Precinct mentioned in the certification.
- 194-(160) 17 Apr 1679. John Anquitell posts bond to Lt. Col. John Jenkins for 5,000 pounds of tobacco. The condition was that sd Jenkins posted bond with sd Anquity to John Culpepper. Witnessed by Hw Babell, John Culpepper.
- 195-(161) 18 Jan 1678/9. John Nixon master marriner lately of Albemarle Co. grants power of attorney to Robart Holden merchant lately of Virginia but now bound for Albemarle Co. Witnessed by P. Colleton, Charles Colleton.
- 196-(161) 14 Sep 1680. Francis Simpson of the Parish of Mulbery Island Warwick Co. VA grants power of attorney to Edward Jones of Albemarle Co. Witnessed by Humphrey Harwood, Sammuell Bland. Recorded in court 8 Nov 1680.
- 197-(162) 8 May 1693. Boston in New England. Arthur Workman grants power of attorney to Thomas Steele now of Albemarle Co. in NC. Witnessed by William Wilkison, Richard Ladd. Proved 1 Jul 1693 before Henderson Walker.
- 198-(163) 10 Apr 1680. Zachary Gillam marriner of London and John Brown merchant of same as former part owners, and Thomas Sands and Thomas Griffith merchants of same and present owners of the ship Carolina. They revoke a previous power of attorney 5 dec last to John Culpeper merchant then in London. They now grant power of attorney to Thomas Haron of Limehouse marriner master of the sd ship Carolina, to recover from Capt. William Craford and James Blunt of Carolina in America. Witnessed by Tho. Brookhouse, Porten Paul. William Scorey, notary public. Other witnesses: James Wood, Nehemiah Wainwright. Proved in Albemarle Court 4 Oct 1680.
- 199-(164) 16 Oct 1680. Joseph Stowe and Benja. Stowe grant power of attorney to Capt. William Craford of Roanoke(alias Carolina) Province. Witnessed by John Harloe, Samuel Jordan. Attested before Patrick Bayley. Recorded in court 2 Nov 1680 and entered 15 Nov 1680.
- 200-(164) 28 Oct 1680. Thomas Bayley grants power of attorney to Quince Smith. Mr. Holden mentioned. Witnessed by Jno. Bell, Robt. Stephens. Attested before Tho. Bailly and recorded 15 Nov 1680.

975.6
D39d

v.1

DICTIONARY OF NORTH CAROLINA BIOGRAPHY

EDITED BY
WILLIAM S. POWELL
VOLUME I A-C

NAPA VALLEY GENEALOGICAL
AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY
P. O. Box 385
Napa, Ca. 94559-0385

The University of North Carolina Press *Chapel Hill*

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL

he was removed to Philadelphia and paroled. Colonel Alex Martin hoped to exchange British prisoners for him, but the exchange was never accomplished. Without funds for proper medical attention (he had paid many military expenses out of his own pocket) and unable to return home, Buncombe failed to make a complete recovery; in May 1778, while sleepwalking, he fell down a flight of stairs, reopened his wound, and bled to death. He was interred in the graveyard of Christ Church parish, Philadelphia. The grave is not marked, and the parish register lists him as Cornelius Buncombe.

In 1791, Buncombe County was created in North Carolina and named for Edward Buncombe. Felix Walker, U.S. congressman (1817–23) from that county, was responsible for introducing into American usage the term “bunkum,” later shortened to “bunk.”

Buncombe was an Anglican by faith. He was married on the island of St. Christopher to Elizabeth Dawson Taylor on 10 Apr. 1766. They had three children: Elizabeth Taylor (b. 11 Mar. 1767), who married John Goelet of New York on 23 Oct. 1784 and eventually returned to live at Buncombe Hall; Thomas (b. 3 Feb. 1769), and Hester (mentioned only in Buncombe’s will).

SEE: Marshall DeLancey Haywood, *Builders of the Old North State* (1968); *North Carolina Booklet*, vol. 2 (1902); William L. Saunders, ed., *Colonial Records of North Carolina*, 10 vols. (1886–90); Tyrrell County records (North Carolina State Archives, Raleigh); John H. Wheeler, *Reminiscences and Memoirs of North Carolina* (1883–84).

SARAH MCCULLOH LEMMON

Bundy, William (d. 27 Mar. 1692), colonial official, settled in Albemarle in 1663 or 1664. He was a member of the council of the Albemarle colony in 1684 and a justice of Perquimans Precinct Court, 1690–92. He lived in Perquimans Precinct, where he held at least 170 acres of land, granted him in 1669.

Bundy, a devout Quaker, was active in the Perquimans Monthly Meeting. In September 1679 he joined with other settlers of his faith in sending to London a signed “Remonstrance” regarding the current disorders in the colony. In June or July 1680 he and several other Quakers were fined and imprisoned for about six months for refusing to bear arms “in the musterfield.”

Bundy was married twice. His first wife, Elizabeth, bore him four children: Mary, Caleb, Samuel, and William, Jr. She died on 4 Mar. 1676/77. Bundy’s second wife was Mary Pearce, widow of John Pearce and daughter of Joseph Scott. Their marriage took place on 15 Dec. 1683 and a daughter, Sarah, was born to them.

Bundy’s three sons settled in Pasquotank Precinct, where they held adjoining tracts of land. Caleb and Samuel were early members of the Quaker meeting in Pasquotank. Caleb married Jane Manners, daughter of Perigreen and Frances Manners, in 1690. Samuel married Tamer Symons, daughter of Jeremiah Symons, in 1696. No marriage record has been found for William, who died 28 July 1700. Bundy’s older daughter, Mary, was married to Timothy Cleare, son of William Cleare, in 1685. She died in 1694, and Cleare subsequently married Hannah Snelling, a widow. Although Bundy’s other children had married members of their own faith, his younger daughter, Sarah, married Francis Pettitt of Chowan in 1711; the Perquimans Monthly Meeting declared her “out of union,” as her husband was not a Friend.

Bundy’s executors were his son Caleb and Timothy Cleare.

SEE: Guilford College Library (Greensboro), for Quaker records; J. R. B. Hathaway, ed., *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, 3 vols. (1900–1903); William Wade Hinshaw, comp., *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy*, vol. 1 (1936); North Carolina State Archives (Raleigh), for Albemarle Book of Warrants and Surveys (1681–1706), Albemarle County Papers (1678–1714), Perquimans Births, Marriages, Deaths and Flesh Marks (1659–1739), Perquimans Precinct Court Minutes (1688–93); Mattie Erma Edwards Parker, ed., *North Carolina Higher-Court Records, 1670–1696 and 1697–1701* (1968 and 1971); William L. Saunders, ed., *Colonial Records of North Carolina*, vol. 1 (1886); Ellen Goode Winslow, *History of Perquimans County* (1931).

MATTIE ERMA E. PARKER

Bunker, Eng and Chang (May 1811–17 Jan. 1874), the first Siamese twins to receive world-wide attention, were born in the fishing village of Meklong, Siam, of obscure parentage. Their nationality became the name for the birth defect in which two persons are physically joined together. Eng and Chang, unlike some grotesquely deformed Siamese twins, were completely normal except for a thick but pliable band of flesh connecting them at the chest. During their childhood the band became stretched enough to allow them to stand side by side with relative freedom of movement. The condition initially caused alarm and consternation among the villagers, some of whom feared the extraordinary birth as a harbinger of doom. Because of a determined mother and their own adaptability, the two boys grew up as normally as possible, even raising ducks to help support their family, and were gradually accepted by the community.

The twins would probably have lived out their lives in obscurity had it not been for a Scottish trader, Robert Hunter, and a New England sea captain, Abel Coffin, who in April 1829 persuaded the twins to go abroad with them. They arrived in Boston in August of that year, having acquired a working knowledge of English on the voyage. During the following eight years, they toured the United States and Europe, first under the auspices of Hunter and Coffin and later with P. T. Barnum. They drew large crowds wherever they went, performing feats of strength and dexterity. They also caused considerable stir among the medical profession, whose members never tired of conducting tests on them and speculating on the cause of and solution to their malady.

Eng and Chang, in their mid-twenties, gave up their original plans of returning to Siam. They decided to become naturalized American citizens, to break with Barnum, and to conduct their own shows. Upon learning that a surname was one of the requirements for naturalization, they accepted the suggestion of a bystander, Fred Bunker, that they use his name.

Touring on their own, the twins acquired considerable wealth but grew weary of life on the road. At the suggestion of Dr. James C. Calloway of Wilkesboro, who met Eng and Chang in New York, they included Wilkesboro in their itinerary. They arrived there on 7 June 1837 and found the quiet little community and surrounding countryside much to their liking. Within two years they stopped touring and opened a general store in Traphill, a nearby community. They also bought some land and began raising corn and hogs.

Shortly after settling in Traphill, Eng and Chang struck up a friendship with two sisters, Adelaide and Sarah Yates. When it became apparent that a romantic relationship was developing among them, the commu-

The Way We Lived in North Carolina



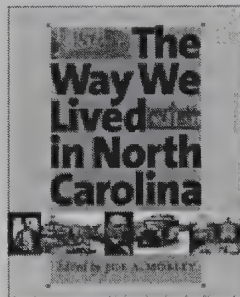
BEFORE 1770

1770 - 1820

1820 - 1870

1870 - 1920

1920 - 2001

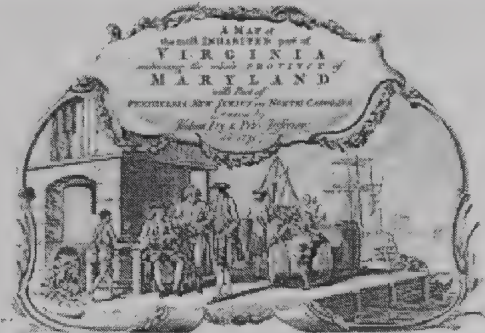


Natives & Newcomers: North Carolina before 1770

VIRGINIANS IN THE ALBEMARLE . .

CHAPTER EXCERPTS

After the failure of English settlement efforts at Roanoke, North Carolina Indians remained undisturbed for decades. When European



Colonial wharf. Detail from Fry-Jefferson map, "The Most Inhabited Part of Virginia" (1775).

intrusions finally did recur, they came not from the sea, but overland from the Virginia colony to the north. Indeed, the territory we now know as North Carolina was for years included in the tremendous Virginia Company land grant of 1606. In that year, to raise sufficient funds to finance another attempt at English colonization in the New World, King James I chartered the Virginia Company of London, a joint-stock company of merchants who hoped to make fortunes in mining and the Indian trade. Thus, the first permanent European settlements, in the far northeastern corner of North Carolina, were more an extension of the Virginia Company's colony at Jamestown, Virginia, than they were concerted efforts toward planting a new colony.

As early as 1608 Captain John Smith sent two explorers from Jamestown into what would become North Carolina. Instructed to search for survivors of the Roanoke settlement, the two woodsmen probed about the Chowan River region and then returned.



MAP:
The Albemarle
Region (104K)

Still other poor colonists chose to migrate southward into the Albemarle region. By 1655, in the area east of the Chowan River and south of the Great Dismal Swamp, North Carolina had its first permanent English settlers.

In 1663 Charles II, recently "restored" to the English throne, formally granted by charter the Province of Carolina—from present-day Florida north to the Albemarle Sound region, and from the Atlantic Ocean west to the Pacific—to eight favored courtiers. These men were known as the Lords Proprietors, and the region given to them was named Carolina (or Carolana) in honor of Charles I.

Among the immigrants was Joseph Scott, who in 1684 acquired



Newbold-White House (ca. 1730), prior to twentieth-century restoration.

property in a Quaker community near the Perquimans River. Scott's farm passed through several generations until Abraham Sanders, a Quaker, purchased the farm then known as Vineyard in 1727. Sanders had migrated from Virginia around 1715 and soon married Judith Pricklove, the granddaughter of Quaker leader Samuel Pricklove, one the Albemarle's earliest inhabitants. On this tract acquired from Scott, Sanders around 1730 built the dwelling now known as the Newbold-White House, one of the oldest standing buildings in North Carolina.

Thus many of the colonists who fled south from Virginia in search of a better and more prosperous life discovered only a harsh and hostile existence in Carolina. And among the migrants, it would be the ever-increasing numbers of enslaved Africans and their descendants who would suffer the greatest hardships. In 1712, the number of enslaved blacks in the whole colony totaled only 800. But in their Fundamental

Constitutions of Carolina in 1669, the Lords Proprietors made slavery an established and protected institution by emphatically declaring in Article 110: "Every Freeman of Carolina, shall have absolute Power and Authority over his Negro Slaves, of what Opinion or Religion soever." Some blacks, though, fled to the Albemarle to escape from bondage in Virginia. "It is certain," wrote William Bryd, that "many Slaves Shelter themselves in this Obscure part of the World, nor will any of their righteous Neighbors discover them." Despite the difficult circumstances that early Carolina immigrants—white and black—found awaiting them, the colony grew as new arrivals continued to spread throughout its borders and towns began to appear on the landscape.

◀ [HOME](#)

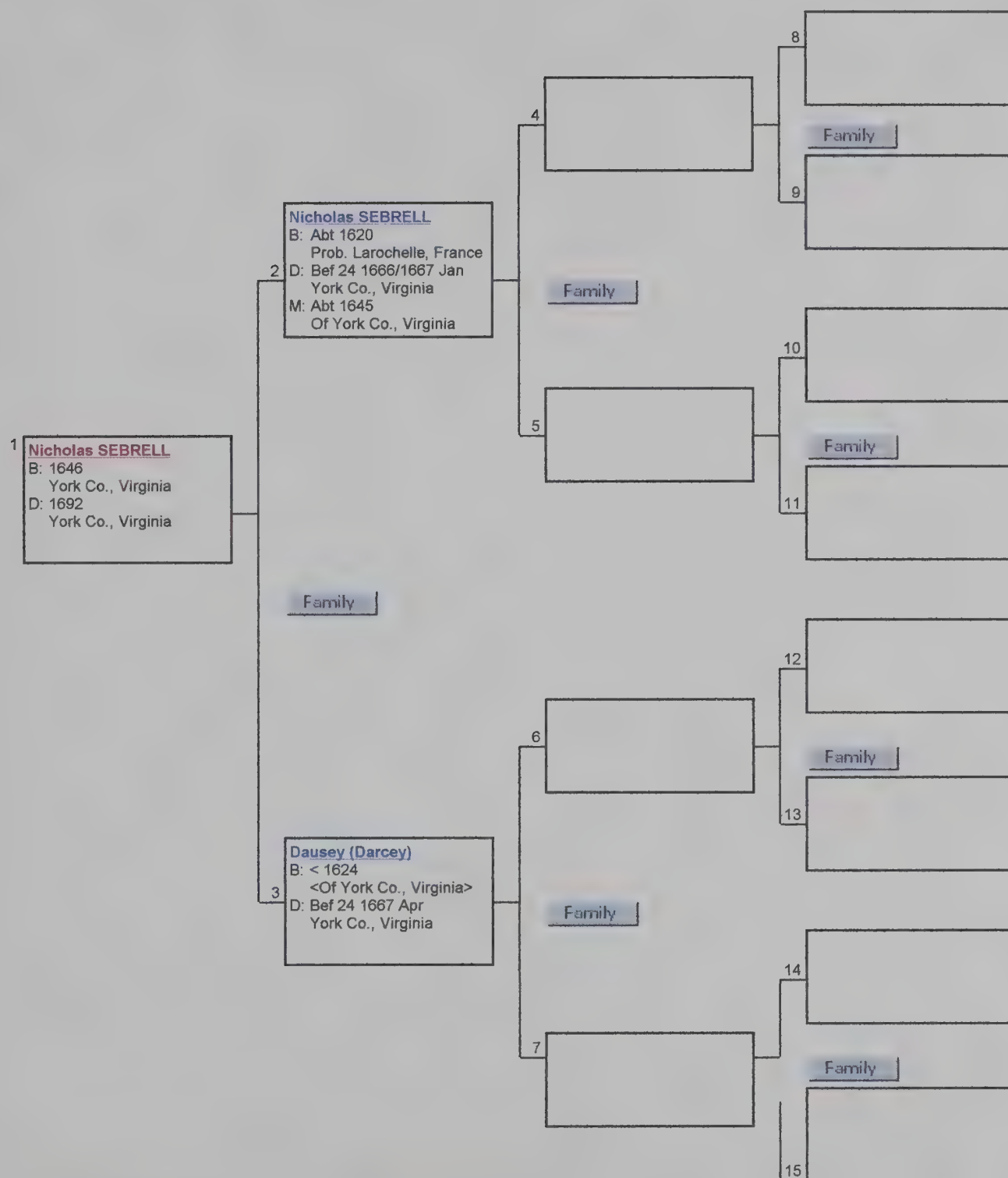
◀ [COPYRIGHT AND CONDITIONS OF USE](#)

◀ [CHAPTER MENU](#) || [NEXT](#) ▶

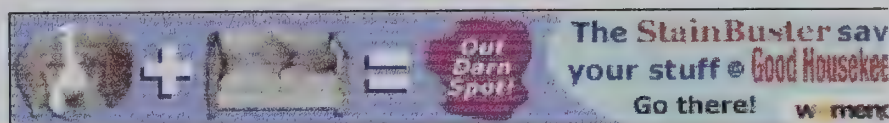
Presented by
[The North Carolina Office of Archives & History](#)
in association with
[The University of North Carolina Press](#)
© 2004 All rights reserved.

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19



© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these [Conditions of Use](#). Last updated: 3/22/1999
[Privacy Policy](#). Last updated: 3/22/1999

**Community**

GenForum Message
Boards

Virtual Cemetery

[Search for a Tombstone](#)

[Contribute a Tombstone](#)

Family Home Pages

[Create a Home Page](#)

[Search Family Home
Pages](#)

Famous Folks

[Chat](#) [Feedback](#) [My GenForum](#) [Help](#)

[Jump to Fo](#)

Home: Surnames: Sebrell Family Genealogy Forum

[Post Followup](#)

[Return to Message Listings](#)

[Print Me](#)

Re: SEBRELL in Perquimans Co., N.C.

Date: November 03,
1

Posted by: [H. R. Tunnell](#)

In Reply to: [SEBRELL in Perquimans Co., N.C.](#)
by Sue Feild

17 of

**Family Finder**

First Name

Middle Name

Last Name

[Go!](#)

Elizabeth Sebrell, wife of [John Pritlow](#), born before 1688 in York Co., VA, died August 1728. She was daughter of Anthony Sebrell, who was the son Nicholas Sebrell. (See LDS site www.familysearch.com for genealogy.) If Nicholas settled in [Bruton Parish](#) near [Middle Plantation](#), which later became [Williamsburg](#).

Followups:

- [Re: SEBRELL in Perquimans Co., N.C. Sue Feild 11/04/00](#)

[Click here to post a followup message](#)

[Post Followup](#)

[Return to Message Listings](#)

[Print Me](#)

alsoe removed on of the said orphants with most parte of the said estate out of this County and leaft behind the other orphan by name Wm Powell without nessessary provision to stay even starke naked where upon the Court upon the petition of the said Wm Powell Doth order that Thomas Harwood shall take into his keeping Wm Powell orphant and to provide sufficient and nessessary Cloathing for the said Wm Powell and at the next County Court to give an acc't thereof at which Court further order to be taken therein and that the Sherr shall hereby have power to make seizure of soe much tobacco as is Due from a negroe woeman for her wages this yeare which belongs to the said orphants estates as alsoe any other goods belonging to the said orphants And that a bull belonging to the said orphants which Dayly doth trespas the neighbours as of the peticon of Rich Wyate to the Court be sold at the best rate and paymt thereof made to the said Tho Harwood whoe is to give acc't thereof at the next Court". [Note: Colonial Church in Va. Goodwin. p.276. (This account of Mr. Hampton was prepared by Dr. G. MacLaren Brydon.) Hampton, Thomas: Son of William, cler. of Reigate, Surry. Matriculated New College, Oxford, March 11, 1624/5, age 16. B.A. from Corpus Christi College, Jauary 3. 1626/7. (Once called Morris Hampton.) Came to Virginia before 1637. Owned land in Nansemond County. Minister in Jamestown, 1640-45 circa, and in York County, Hampton Parish 1646. Minister of Wallingford Parish, Charles City County, and Wilmington Parish, James City County, in 1680. etc.]

p.190. Court order that on petition of Wm Cloyse that John Hunt be his guardian. That Hunt be "wholy Advised by Thomas Harwood in the managemt of the sd estate" for the benefit of Wm Cloyse.

p.190. Mutilated. It is possible that this may be a part of the foregoing entry. The order granted agst John Claxson at suit of Jno Merryman in Jan 1645/6 for 25075 lb tobo is amended, the bill being for 2175 lb tobo. [I presume the name shown as Claxson is Clarkson. Jno. Clarkson.]

p.191. That Michell Peasely was ordered "to take speciall care for the speedy fetching and bringing in of the Cattle belonging to Wm Cloyse orphant". This he failed to do, writing the Court that he was sick. The Court didn't seem to put much faith in that and now issues a sharp order that he deliver the cattle at once without further excuses. And also "that then he performe the said former order concerneing the estate of Tho: Thrasher".

p.191. That by a/c of Wm Whitley and oath of Samuell Taylor that Humphrey Hanmore late deceased owed Whitley a butt of good sacke due for courtesies and service. Court order for payment.

p.191. Thomas Long summoned to Court as a witness for Jno Ingram to be pd 60 lb tobo by Ingram for 3 days.

p.191. Order that Capt Nicho: Martiau, Mr Hugh Gwin and Capt Wm Taylor, or two of them examine witnesses in dif betw Mr Row Burnham and Rich: Browne.

p.191. Mutilated. That Humphry Hanmore stands indebted to Jno Corker assignee of John Duke administrator of Roger Arnold 718 lb tobo. Supervisors of Hanmore's estate are ordered to pay.

p.192. By oath of Richard Duning, Abraham English bought 1½ bbl of corn from Ralph Watson dec'd at 200 lb tobo per bll. That he only received 1 bbl and is now ordered to pay 200 lb tobo for it to Nic: Dale exor of Watson.

p.192. "Whereas it appeareth to the Court that Nicholas Sebriell stands indebted unto Nicholas Brooke Junior for souldiers wages and diett for fort Royall in the yeare 1645 the sume of three hundred pownds of tobacco and one barrell of Corne", Sebriell is ordered to pay.

p.192. That John Dawson arrested to answer suit of John Ingram attended Court 2 days and no prosecution against him. Ingram nonsuited.

p.192. Absent: Mr Pryor.

p.192. Order that Nich Brooke Junior pay to Nicho Sebriell 125 lb tobo due by a/c.

the estate be appraised by Mr Arthur Sewell, Tho Harwood, Richd Vauson and Jno Smithy.

p.210. That Geo Hawkins dec'd owed Capt Richd Townshend Esqr 700 lb tobo. Dorcas the relict and admr ordered to pay.

p.210 Richd Glover obtained attachmt agt the est of Capt Derrickson for a maid servant, returned executed by the Sheriff on Derrickson's est in the hands of Edward Peeters, etc.

p.210. There being a certain quantity of corn due Nicholas Sebriell "for his servis Done at the Midle plantacon the last year 1645" to have been paid him by the then Sheriff. Order that Phillipp Thacker "then and now undersherr" collect the corn and pay Sebriell.

p.210. Joseph Hill bound with Wm Smoate to Ashwell Batten for 850 lb tobo which Hill has paid Batten. Hill to have attachmt agt Smoate's estate.

p.210. John Broch to have attachmt agt est of Wm Rennalds for 396 lb tobo "In regard the said Rennalds is run out of the Collony".

p.211. Present: Capt Nicholas Martiau, Mr Francis Morgan.

p.211. Nicho: Sebriell owes Robt Abrall assignee of Wm Drummer 300 lb tobo which is in dispute. Ref to next Court.

p.211. The Sheriff ordered to summon Capt Ralph Wormeley to answer suit of Doctor Henry Waldron for debt.

p.211. Thomas Shaw to be summoned to answer suit of Tho Deacon.

p.211. By testimony of Phillipp Thacker there hath issues several writts agst Jno Floyne at the suit of Tho Deacon. That Floyne absenting himself so he cannot be arrested Deacon to have attachmt agst his estate. [Note: Philip Thacker was sub-sheriff at this time. B.F. Note No.2: These York records certainly hold many provocative suggestions. We havn't the slightest idea who our original Thacker ancestor was in the New World. Then this Philip appears. But in my slow plodding way I've not been able to identify him with the later wealthy family of Middlesex County. Then this John Floyne who so adroitly evaded arrest (possibly he was a good friend of Thacker) Teague Floyne of Fleet's Bay of a little later date has never been exactly accounted for. At times my abstracts annoy rather than satisfy me. Other students must feel just as I do. B.F. Note No.3: Then Tho. Deacon appears to be an ancestor of mine through the Croshaw family. But nothing positive. Nothing so far to confirm it. Certainly other genealogists must be just as much annoyed with me as I am with the records. B.F.]

p.211. Tho Deacon to have attachmt agst est of John Weaver for debt of 246 lb tobo "in regard the said Weaver is gon out of the County".

p.211. Edw. Hopkins arrested to answer suit of Tho Kerby has attended Court 2 days and no prosecution agst him. Kerby nonsuited.

p.212. Edw Peeters arrested to answer suit of John Merryman and no cause of action appearing, Merryman is nonsuited.

p.212. Order that John Claxson, Robt Todd, Tho Iles and John Hamor appraise the estate of Jno Wins deceased.

p.212. Absent: Mr Burnham, Capt Townshend.

p.212. Nicho Sebriell arrested to the last Court to answer suit of Leonard Chamberlaine and referred to this Court. No prosecution. Chamberlaine nonsuited.

p.212. Upon petition of Widdow Turner and Wm Kendall that security be taken for appearance of said Kendall and of Wm Buchers appearance at next Quarter Court in James City. Court order that the Sheriff take security.

p.212. Mr Vaus absent. Present: Capt Townshend and Mr Burnham.

SHATTUCK MEMORIALS

NO. II

*Memorials No. II
of
The Descendants of
William Shattuck
The Progenitor of the Families in America
That Have Borne His Name
Including
An Introduction, and An Appendix
Containing
Collateral Information*

BY BEATRIX MARIE LARSON

~~25645~~
25645
629.673
151673
151673

1000
1000
1000
1000
1000
1000
1000
1000
1000
1000

HISTORICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF THE SHATTUCK FAMILY

Origin

The ancient surname of Shattuck, is spelled in various ways -- Shatak, Shattank, Shathooke, Shadoc, Chaddock, Chadwyke, and Chadioc. It is probably a name of Anglo-Saxon origin. As early as 1425, we find the names of Samuel and Alice Shattocke on the Parliament Subsidy Rolls of assessments in Tolland, Somersetshire, England. As Chaddock and Chadwick, the name appears in Lancashire and Worcesterhire. Chadwick is a name of great antiquity in England. The first, William de Chadwyke, was of the fourteenth century. Among his contemporaries, were others of that same name. Unitng with different patrician families, they gave to England, as well as to America, a long line of noble descendants. When William Shattuck came to America, his name was spelled Shattocke. The names Chaddock and Chadwick and Shattuck, were also used interchangeably in New England with value to the communities in which they have lived. Many of them have been graduated from the New England Colleges and have taken their places in important walks of life.

Notes sent by William B. Shattuck, 8509 Burdette Road, Bethesda, Maryland 20034.

SHATTUCK HISTORY

Origin

The name is unknown meaning. As far back as records show the family was English.

The "Memorials," although not tracing our line in England, states that our descent goes directly to Samuel and Alice Shattuck of Talard, Somersetshire, England who were taxed for land 1525. The Shattuck records of Sumerset mention a Wm. Shattuck, a crusader, who died in 1442. A Baron Shattuck of Sumerset, a man of great wealth, gave money for Cabot's voyage to America in 1497.

The author states the Shattuck families in New England possess old family portraits bearing coats of arms and titles of nobility.

In regard to the Coat-of-Arms, we do not know who the recipient was, nor do we know when the grant was made, or by whom. The picture of the Coat-of-Arms included in this book is merely a conversation piece, but an interesting one. Because several members of the Shattuck family have either read about or heard about the Coat-of-Arms bearing the Shattuck name, and have brought it to my attention, a reproduction of it has been included in this book.

Notes: Courtesy Robert Shattuck, 3051 St. Ives Court, Lioncrest, Richton Park, Illinois 68471

THE FAMILY COAT OF ARMS

The Shattuck Coat-of-Arms is described as follows:

ARMORIAL COAT: Gules an inescutcheon argent charged with a plain cross of the field within an orle of martlets of the second.
EXPLANATION AND DESCRIPTION OF THE SYMBOLS AND COLORINGS OF THE ABOVE ARMORIAL COAT:
GULES or red denoted military fortitude and magnanimity. It is also the "Martyr's Colour".

ARGENT white or silver, signifies peace and sincerity.

THE INESCUTCHEON is seldom found borne as an ordinary, being generally a Coat-of-Arms borne as an escutcheon of pretence, super-imposed upon a shield of arms.

THE CROSS in every instance has reference to some Christian experience or sentiment. The Cross signifies Faith, Hope, and Charity.

THE ORLE is held to be the emblem of Preservation of Protection.

THE MARLET, or footless swallow, is an emblem for the bringer of good news.

THE FAMILY CRESTS: The crests of the Shattuck family are described as follows:

(1) A Martlet Argent.

(2) On a ducal Coronet or, A Martlet Gules.

We can find no motto belonging to the Shattuck family.

Notes sent to Beatrice Larson from Winfred A. Shattuck of 51 Damon Avenue, Melrose, Massachusetts 02167.

THE HERALD

The SHIELD is of first importance, the shape is not.

The FIELD is the color of the background of the shield, in this case, gules (red) and argent (silver). The last detail in mediaeval marshalling is the introduction of another surmounting shield, called the "inescation". There are over a hundred designs of cross on shields. If the lower limb is somewhat lengthy and ending in a point, it is 15th Century or later, and is called "crosses fixabill."

The MANTLING has no set pattern, but the outside is gules, and the backing argent; painting the mantle the same colors as the shield is English.

The HELMET of an Esquire or Gentleman is of steel, and on profile with visor closed.

The WREATH is attached to the helmet to support the crest; the 3 strawberry leaves are used by the eldest son during the lifetime of his father.

The CREST came about during the 16th Century, and in our case was a falcon or hawk with closed beak and belled legs with claws showing. The eight martlets, or swallows without feet surrounding the inescation, and the whole device would indicate the lowest rank, or a Gentleman.

The MOTTO came in about the 17th Century, and at about the same time as fictitious standards appeared. They form no part of a grant of arms, may be the fancy of the grantee, and no one has priority.

"I first became interested in the boat because Skip Etchells (the boat's designer) was a next-door neighbor of mine in Old Greenwich, Conn.," added Shattuck. "I've sailed the boat for three years and this is my first win at Marblehead, although I did sail here last year. I've also crewed here in 1951 during the Sears Bowl."

Shattuck was one of about 20 yachtsmen who won fleet honors. There were many of the "regulars" who race in the weekly Marblehead Racing Assn. series who were Race Week overall victors.

These include Frank Scully in the Shields, Jon Wales in the Internationals, Dr. E. Hartley Smith in the Ensigs, and Rick Howard in the 210s.

And Ted Cooper, the 23-year-old yacht broker from Marblehead, will go into the record book as the first winner in the brand new quarter-ton class. His "Bandito" a San Juan 24, made its maiden voyage Friday.

There were 218 boats that sailed in the rain and fog during the morning race, which was delayed for more than two hours. With lightning and thundershowers occurring in the afternoon, the second race was cancelled.

This brief biography of William Shattuck or Shattuck appeared in "Who Was Who In America?" 1897-1942, page 1110.

SHATTUCK, William B. congressman; b. North Hector, N.Y., June 11, 1841; removed to Ohio, 1852; ed. in public schools; was commd. officer in Union army during Civil War, serving in the Army of the Frontier; in ry. service, 1864-95; retired; served as State senator; mem. Congress from 1st Ohio dist., 1897-1903. Republican. Home: Madisonville, O. Died 1911.

Courtesy Winfred Anderson Shattuck

"Boston Globe" Sunday, June 17, 1973

The Boston architectural firm of Shepley, Bulfinch, Richardson, and Abbott has been cited by the American Institutes of Architects as the winner of the 1973 Architectural Firm Award. The firm was founded by the eminent architect Henry Robinson Richardson in 1866. It established itself in the Boston area in 1874 when Richardson moved from New York to Brookline to supervise the construction of his design for Trinity Church in Copley Square. In later years under the names of Shepley, Rutan, and Coolidge and Shattuck, and still later Coolidge, Shepley, Bulfinch and Abbott the firm continued to design many of the area's urban landmarks.

Note: There is now in 1973 an Episcopal clergyman in that church who is Rev. Gardiner Humphrey Shattuck Sr. See Section 44.

Notes from "History of Plymouth", New Hampshire Genealogy Volume II, by Ezra Stearns, 1906, page 629.

I. Joseph Shattuck, born November 27, 1731, son of Joseph and Joanna Chandler Shattuck of Andover, Massachusetts. He married April 13, 1756, Anna Johnson, daughter of Cornelius Johnson of Haverhill, Massachusetts and he died in Andover, April 9, 1778.

A. Obediah Shattuck, son of Joseph, was born in Andover, Massachusetts in July 1776, settled in Pembroke where he married

November 29, 1798 Abigail Lovejoy, who was born July 8, 1775; daughter of Caleb and Eliza Kimball Lovejoy. He died April 6, 1817. She died January 9, 1868. They had 10 children.

1. Enos Shattuck, son of Obediah, was born in Pembroke in 1805. He came to Plymouth in 1826, married in 1828 to Rebecca Shute of Concord. He was a wheelwright. He removed in 1832 to Concord. It is presumable there were more than two children. She remarried Nathaniel Draper.

Notes from "Shattuck Memorials No. I" by Lemuel Shattuck, page 389.

William H. Shattuck, a jeweler of Providence, Rhode Island, who married Angeline Whipple of that city, and his brother George N. Shattuck were sons of Enos Shattuck and Rebecca Shute. Enos was a wheelwright in Concord, New Hampshire, but died in Mobile, Alabama. His father Obediah, and Abigail Shattuck, were of Pembroke, New Hampshire.

The following information would most likely be connected to the line of the Samuel Shattuck who went to Salem, when William went to Watertown.

Some Quakers sent their families to Nantucket to escape the wrath of the Puritan laws and there was a Shattuck among them. A book, "The Early Settlers of Nantucket," by Lydia S. Hinchman, 1901, and published by Ferris and Leach of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, covers the period 1659-1850. In Chapter XI the name Shattuck is associated with Nantucket through the marriage of Sarah Shattuck to Richard Gardner, son of Gov. Thomas Gardner; listed in the State House as Henry J. Gardner; born in Boston, June 14, 1819; merchant; inaugurated in 1855; died in Milton, July 21, 1892.

The following notes are from "Shattuck Memorials No. I" by Lemuel Shattuck, page 361.

SAMUEL SHATTUCK OF SALEM

Damaris Shattuck, then a widow, was admitted to the church in Salem, in 1641. At what time she came from England, whether before or after the death of her first husband, and what his Christian name was, are unknown. She afterwards became the second wife of Captain Thomas Gardner, a distinguished merchant and citizen of Salem. She died in that town, November 28, 1674. Captain Gardner died September 4, 1677, leaving a will dated December 7, 1668, in which he mentioned his wife, Damaris, six sons — Thomas, George, John, Samuel, Joseph, and Richard; and daughters — Sarah Balch, Seeth Grafton, and Miriam Hall, all by his first wife, Margaret Frier. Two of his sons married daughters of their stepmother. Damaris had by Mr. Shattuck several children, all probably born in England. The names of some of whom are known:

1. Samuel, born in England about 1620; feltmaker; 8 children
2. Damaris; married in Boston, September 30, 1653 Samuel Page or Pope
3. Mary, married Hans and lived in Boston
4. Hannah, married George Gardner. She united with the church in 1649, but was dismissed. They removed to Nantucket where their son

Joseph married in 1670 and had several children.

5. Sarah, married in 1652 Richard Gardner and had Richard, Deborah, James, Damaris, Hope and Levi. He and his wife were excommunicated from the church of Salem for attending Quaker meetings; and they removed to Nantucket in 1666, where their two youngest children were born.

J. Sabin / A Dictionary of Books Relating to America

SHARSWOOD. The Common Law of Pennsylvania. A Lecture read before the Law Academy of Philadelphia, at the opening of the session of 1855-6. By Hon. George Sharswood, Provost of the Academy. Philadelphia: L.R. Bailey. 1855. 8vo, pp. 30, and covers. 79862

SHARSWOOD. A Compend of Lectures on the Aims and Duties of the Profession of the Law. Delivered before the Law Class of the University of Pennsylvania. By George Sharswood ... Philadelphia: T. & F. W. Johnson. 1854. 8vo, pp. 130. L.

A later edition as follows:

SHARSWOOD. An Essay on Professional Ethics. By George Sharswood ... Third Edition. Philadelphia: T. & F. W. Johnson & Co. 1869. 12mo, pp. 220.

Originally published under the title: "A Compend of Lectures," etc. B. 79864

SHARSWOOD. Obituary Notice of Joel Jones, read before the American Philosophical Society, Oct: 5, 1860. By George Sharswood. Philadelphia. 1860. 8vo.

See also Vol. IV., No. 15586.

SHARSWOOD (W.), b. 1836. The Betrothed; or, Love in Death. A Play in Five Acts. By W. Sharswood. Philadelphia. 1865. 8vo, pp. 79. 79866

SHARSWOOD. Elenore, A Drama ... Philadelphia. 1862. 8vo.

Reissued as "The Betrothed," supra.

SHARSWOOD. The Miscellaneous Writings of William Sharswood. Vol. I. Philadelphia. 1862. 8vo.

SHARTS (J.) Eulogy on the Death of Capt. Abram Van Olinda, who fell at the Battle of Chapultepec, September 13, 1847. Delivered in the First Presbyterian Church, Albany, ... July 7, 1848, by Col. John Sharts. Albany: Printed by Joel Munsell. 1848. 8vo, pp. 24. 79868

SHATTUCK (G.C.), b. 1783, d. 1854. Extract from the Will of George Cheyne Shattuck, deceased. Bequests to Societies and to Trustees for the benefit of Societies. ... Boston. 1854. 8vo, pp. 8. M. 79869

SHATTUCK. Three Dissertations on Boylston Prize Questions, for the Years 1806 and 1807. By George Cheyne Shattuck, M.D. Being the Dissertations to which the Boylston Prize Medals were Adjudged. ... Boston: Farrand, Mallory & Co., 1808. 8vo, pp. 192. H. 79870

SHATTUCK (G.C.) An Address ... at the Annual Commencement of the Medical School of Harvard University, ... March 6, 1861. By George C. Shattuck, M.D. ... Boston: David Clapp, Printer. 1861. 8vo, pp. 15,(1). B. 79871

BA.79872

SHATTUCK. An Introductory Lecture before the Medical Class of 1857-8 of Harvard University. By George C. Shattuck, M.D. ... Boston: Printed by David Clapp. 1857. 8vo, pp. 29.

B. 79873
SHATTUCK. Reply to B.R. Curtis, on Executive Power. ... From the Boston Daily Advertiser, Oct. 22, 1862. Boston. 1862. 8vo.

79874
SHATTUCK (J.). Report of the Committee of Claims ... on the ... Petition of Jared Shattuck ... Feb. 17, 1808. Washington, 1808. 8 vo, pp. 10.

79875
SHATTUCK (L.), b. 1793, d. 1859. A Complete System of Family Registration. ... By Lemuel Shattuck ... Boston: William D. Ticknor, M D CCC XLI. 2 parts, 4to.

B. 79876
SHATTUCK. Contributions to the Vital Statistics of the State of New York. By Lemuel Shattuck, Esq. of Boston. [New York. 1850.] 8vo, pp. 28.

A.,B. 79877
SHATTUCK. A History of the Town of Concord; Middlesex County, Massachusetts, from its earliest settlement to 1832; and of the adjoining towns, Bedford, Acton, Lincoln, and Carlisle; containing various notices of County and State History not before published. By Lemuel Shattuck, Member of the Massachusetts Historical Society. ... Boston: Russell, Odiorne, and Company. Concord: John Stacy. 1835. 8vo, pp.viii, 392. Map. A.

[SHATTUCK.] How shall we vote on the Water Act? [Boston. 1845?] 8vo, pp.24.

M. 79879
SHATTUCK. Letter from Lemuel Shattuck in Answer to Interrogatories of J. Preston, in Relation to the Introduction of Water into the City of Boston. Boston: Samuel N. Dickinson, Printer. 1845. 8vo, pp.40.

VOL. XIX.

A.,BA. 79880
SHATTUCK. Letter to the Secretary of State, on the Registration of Births, Marriages and Deaths, in Massachusetts. By Lemuel Shattuck. [Boston. 1845.] 8vo, pp. 42.

BA. 79881
SHATTUCK. Memorials of the Descendants of William Shattuck, the Progenitor of the Families in America that have borne his name; including an Introduction and an Appendix containing collateral information. By Lemuel Shattuck ... Boston: Printed by Dutton and Wentworth, for the Family. 1855. 8vo, pp. (6), 414. Portrait.

A. 69882
[SHATTUCK.] Report of a General Plan. See Vol. XI. 45986.

SHATTUCK. Report to the Committee of the City Council appointed to obtain the Census of Boston for the Year 1845, embracing Collateral Facts and Statistical Researches, illustrating the History and Condition of the Population, and their Means of Progress and Prosperity. By Lemuel Shattuck. Boston: John H. Eastburn, Printer. 1846. 8vo, pp. vii, 179, 95. Maps.

A.,B.

7/14/86

Dear Cousin Zandra,

It looks like you caught me in another of my many mistakes. I have looked through all of my papers that I can find and I find that John Worth married 2nd Damaris Sibley. I'm sure sorry about the mix up. I do have several stories on the Shattucks though that came from the Worth books. There were three of them written between 1809 and about 1890. George F. Worth was a census officer for about thirty years or so and had a great interest in genealogy. He includes all of the families that settled Nantucket and also several of the families that came over on the Mayflower. Just in case you don't have them here are a few of the Shattucks.

THE SHATTUCK FAMILY

Demaris Shattuck, then a widow, was admitted to the church in Salem in 1671 at what time she came from England whether before or after the death of her first husband and what his Christian name was are not known, (Samuel)

She afterwards became the second wife of Capt. Thomas Gardner a distinguished merchant and citizen of Salem. She died in that town Nov. 28, 1674. Capt. Gardner died Sept 4, 1677 leaving a will dated Dec. 7, 1668 in which he mentions his wife Demaris, six sons, Thomas, George, John, Samuel, Joseph, Richard and daughters Sarah Balch and Seeth Grafton, Meriam Hall, all by his first wife Margaret Frier. Two of his sons married daughters of their stepmother, Demaris, had by Mr. Shattuck several children (Mr. Shattuck was Samuel) all probably born in England the names of whom some are known;

1. Samuel m Hannah
2. Demaris m in Boston Sept. 30, 1853 Samuel Page or Pope
3. Mary m Hams and lived in Boston
4. Hannah m George Gardner. She united with the church in 1649 but was dismissed. They removed to Nantucket where their son Joseph married in 1670 and had several children.
5. Sarah m in 1652 Richard Gardner and had Richard, Deborah,

James, Demaris, Hope, Levi, and Nathaniel. He and his family excommunicated from the church in Salem for attending Quaker meetings and they were removed to Nantucket in 1666 where their two youngest children were born.

Samuel Shattuck, son of the widow Demaris, was born in England about 1620. He was a felt maker or hatter in Salem where he died. A stone still standing over his grave in Salem bears the following inscription, " Here lyeth ye body of Samuel Shattuck age 69 yrs who departed this life ye 6th day of the 6th month 1689". He was admitted to the church in Salem in 1642 and was described as a man of good repute. He was admitted but for reasons presently to be stated, he was excommunicated. He left a will dated April 6, 1689 which appoints his wife, Hannah, executrix and directs that his sons Samuel and Retire should each have a double portion of his estate and that the remainder should be equally divided between his six daughters. His estate was not settled and distributed until Nov. 1, 1701. His son Retire and his daughters, Return and Patience died after their father and before the distribution. They left no issue and are not mentioned in the settlement. The husbands of Hannah, Damaris, and Priscilla had also died and they are then described as widows. Samuel, the only son surviving received a double portion and the four daughters received each £37 - 7 - 4. His children born in Salem were Samuel, Hannah, Demaris, Mary, Priscilla, Return, Retire, and Patience. Return and Retire were supposed to have been named to commemorate his remarkable retiring and returning from England.

Samuel Shattuck Sr., son of Demaris was one of those who suffered persicution for being called a Quaker. The surcumstances relating to his connection with this extraordinary persecution are detailed in " Fessie's Collection of Sufferings of The People Called Quakers" and are so intimately connected with the history of the period that they deserve preservation in this connection. Excount, several orders in revelation to the Quakers were passed by the general court of Mass. between July 11, 1656 and Oct 14, 1657 one of which enacted that any person who embraced their sentiments or harbored those that did, should be liable to fine and imprisonment and other punishment. Under these laws, Lawrence Southwick and his Wife, Casandra, then members of the church in Salem, were then imprisoned for entertaining Christopher Holder and John Copland supposed to be Quakers. Lawrence was discharged but his wife was detained seven weeks and finally fined forty schillings for owning a paper of exhortation written by Holder and Copland. Soon after this happened, Holder attempted to speak on a certain occation at the close of public worship but he was pulled back by the hair of his head and had a glove and handkerchief thrust into his mouth and with his companion, carried to Boston next day where each of them received 30 stripes with a knotted whip of three cords. The executioner measuring his ground and fetching his strokes with all of his strength which did so cruelly did cut their flesh that a woman at the sight of it fell down dead. They afterwards did suffer other Punishment.

Samuel Shattuck was at the meeting when Holder attempted to speak. He attempted to prevent their thrusting the handkerchief into Holder's mouth lest it should choked him for which attempt he was carried to Boston and imprisoned until he had given bond to answer it at the next court and not to come to any Quaker meetings. In 1658 while attending a meeting at the house of Nicholas Phelps, about five miles from Salem, Samuel Shattuck with Lawrence Southwick and his wife, Josiah their son, Samuel Gaskin, and Joshua Buffum were apprihended by one "Butler" and after being confined in a house for two days were taken before the magistrate when the following examination took place.

One of the prisoners was asked how they might know a Quaker. Simon Bradstreet, one of the magistates answered, "Thouart one of them for coming in with thy hat on". It was a horable thing, to make such cruel laws, to whip, cut of ears, and bore through the tongue for not putting off the hat. The result of this examination was that they were sent to Poston. After being in close confinment three weeks, they addressed a letter to the magistrate of Salem headed, "From the house of bondage in Boston". After being in close confinement where we are much captive by the wills of men although made free by the Son of God, this 16th day of the fifth month 1658". This letter was printed in full. It resulted in the release of Shattuck and Puffum.

It appears however from an original document in the handwriting of Shattuck that he was in prison with Nicholas Phelps three months afterwards. After this they were put forth awhile and being in again, the sentence of banishment was pronounced against them and but a fortnight time allowed for them to depart on pain of death, nor would they grant them any longer time though desired.

Samuel Shattuck, Nicholas Phelps, and Josiah Southwick were obliged to take an opportunity that presented itself four days later to pass to England by way of the Barbadoes. The aged couple, Lawrence and Casandra went to Shelter Island where shortly after they died within three days of each other.

Joshua Buffum departed to Rhode Island. The power of attorney given by Shattuck to his wife to transact his business during his absence is dated May 19, 1659. ^{Hannah}

After his arrival in England, he immediately laid the subject of their sufferings before the king, Charles II and by the assistance of Edward Burroughs, he obtained, on the 19 of September 1661, a mandamus commanding the magistrates of ministers in New England to forbear to proceed any farther against the people called Quakers.

Shattuck was appointed the king's deputy to carry this mandamus to New England. An agreement was made with Raulph Goldsmith, a master of a good ship, for three hundred pounds for his conveyance and in about six weeks arrived in Boston Harbor on a first day of the week.

The townsmen seeing a ship with English colors soon came on board. They returned on shore again and reported that there were many Quakers come and that Samuel Shattuck (who they knew had been banished on pain of death) was among them.

Next Morning, Raulph Goldsmith, the commander, with Samuel Shattuck the kings deputy, went on shore and went directly through the town to the governors house and sent word that their message was from the king of England and that they would deliver it to none but himself. They were then admitted to go in and the governor came to them and commanded Samuel Shattucks hat to be taken off and having received the Depredition and the mandarum, he laid off his own hat and ordered Shattuck's hat be given to him again and then went out to the deputy governor.

Bidding the kings deputy and the master of the ship to follow him, being come to the deputy governor and consulted him, he returned to Shattuck and the comander of the ship and said, "We shall obey the king's comand."

In consequence of these events, an order was passed by the general court on the 27th day of November 1661 that the exicution of the laws in force against the Quakers as such so far as they respect corporal punishment of death be suspended until the court take further order and the jailers were directed to release and discharge the Quakers, who are at present in your custody. See that you don't neglect this."

The magistrates were evedently alarmed. They sent Colonel Temple to England to inform the king that his order had been obeyed.

Thus was stayed principally through the instrumentality of Samuel Shattuck, one of the most extraordinary persecutions this country ever witnessed.

Mr. Shattuck not withstanding the active parthe had enacted in these events was then ~~thensforward~~ allowed to live in Salem in Pease except in a few instances in 1663, he was imprisoned a few days for charging the country with shedding inocent blood. In 1663 he was confined slightly, fined for absence from public worship and in 1669 he was confined fro not paying one of these fines.

These are all the public notices of him which we have found upon the record in connection with these events. He seems to have passed that independence of oppinion and that unwillingness to submit to oppression which has ever been charactoristic of the Shattuck family.

Forgive my poor typing. I copied George F. Worths hand writing as near as I could and some of the wording doesn't make too much sense to me. In 1892, G. F. W. said

that he was 86? and if he lived to be one more year older, he would be the oldest Worth in his whole family. I ~~could~~ didn't find anything more written about his personal life.

If you have any more need for families connected to this line on down, George did a pretty good job. Gardner and all the rest. Sarah Shattuck married Richard Gardner and Hannah Shattuck married George Gardner (daughters of Demaris) (sons of Thomas)

This all came from a film I ordered from Salt Lake City. I may be called "Worth Family" (descendants of John Worth) by George F. Worth.

I copied most of it on 7 thick spiral note books but I got tired when I got to the Macy index and didn't get all of George's pedigree charts he had at the end of his book.

I hope you can read this and make sense of it.

Sincerely
George Bacs

GenForum

[Chat](#)[Welcome
Message](#)[Send Us
Feedback](#)**Forum Finder** [Instructions](#)[My GenForum](#)

Please visit our sponsors

Home: [Surnames](#): Shattuck Family Genealogy Forum

Re: William & Samuel Shattuck to MA 1640's

[\[Follow Ups \]](#) [\[Post Followup \]](#) [\[Return to Message Listings \]](#) [\[Print Message \]](#) [\[Help \]](#)Posted by [Robert Craig Askew](#) on November 26, 1998 at 19:23:48:In Reply to: [William & Samuel Shattuck to MA 1640's](#) posted by tony whitcomb on November 23, 1998 at 14:32:13:

Tony-For what it's worth, please load the following link to my website (<http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Fields/7935/html/d0001/g0000046.html#I2136>). If you follow it through, it'll take you from John Shattuck m. ~~Demaris~~ before 1621. Son William b. 1621, m. Susanna Hayden 1642 in Watertown, MA. Son Samuel Shattuck b. 2/28/1664/65. My sources are (hopefully) all shown. For more info or some alternatives, please e-mail.

Best Wishes,

Robert Askew

Follow Ups:*No followups yet*[Click here to post a followup message](#)[\[Follow Ups \]](#) [\[Post Followup \]](#) [\[Return to Message Listings \]](#) [\[Print Message \]](#) [\[Help \]](#)[Link to GenForum](#) - [Agreement of Use](#) - [Guidelines/Instructions](#) - [Add Forum](#)<http://genforum.familytreemaker.com/shattuck/messages/35.html>

GenForum

[Chat](#)
[Welcome
Message](#)
[Send Us
Feedback](#)
Global Search

Forum Finder

☒ Proximity matching

[My GenForum](#)

EasyHost.com

Is your web address taken? Find out

☒ FREE domain name ☒ FREE web site

Please visit our sponsors

Home: [Surnames](#): Shattuck Family Genealogy Forum

SHATTUCK/DAMARIS/CHILDREN /SALEM,MA

[[Follow Ups](#)] [[Post Followup](#)] [[Return to Message Listings](#)] [[Print Message](#)] [[Help](#)]

Posted by [Alice](#) on July 01, 1999 at 15:17:02:

Have not checked this forum for some time. I recently obtained a copy of the book, "The Triumphant John" by Will Gardner, 1958, 100 pages. The title refers to John Gardner, (b1624) son of Thomas Gardner and Margaret Frier. (Very few dates given for anything; very narrative.) However, Margaret died after birth of their last child in 1641, and p16 states that within a few months the widow, Damaris Shattuck, agreed to be his wife. Page 13 states that Thomas had 9 children and Damaris "brought to his house four daughters of her own." Page 16 states that Damaris brought three teenage daughters into the home. Two were Sara and Hannah. Sara married Richard Gardner. Will Gardner implies Damaris was a Quaker, not listed in their records but was probably in the group around Anne Hutchinson. Page 18 has a statement that Samuel Shattuck, Damaris's OLDEST son went to England; secured a Mandamus from Charles II stopping the extreme persecution of the Quakers. Damaris married Thomas when John Gardner was 17 (1641-42?). Page 18-19 states nothing is known about her maiden name, or Mr. Shattuck's first name. But he does say that "all that survives is the story that he was convicted of disobedience of colonial regulations, for which he was whipped, imprisoned and banished. Whatever took place must have been in Boston. There a civic and religious Puritanism governed and 'loose words about the government or irreverence towards the church' was severely punished."

Both Richard and Sara Shattuck Gardner and John and Pricilla Grafton Gardner removed to Nantucket. Richard and John were half share owners. My line is from both Richard and John, and I have information on their families I will share. I would be most interested to learn the names and dates for all of the children, (6 or 7) as well as information on the ancestors of Damaris and her first husband. Could his name possibly have been William Samuel?

Follow Ups:

No followups yet

Subj: **Re: [Q-R] Re: SHATTUCK/PAGE**
Date: 11/3/00 8:35:50 PM !!!First Boot!!!
From: Polofan@concentric.net
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com

I'm tracing my DAMARIS SHATTUCK b. abt 1623 Salem, MA who married ISAAC PAGE 9/30/1653 in Boston. That would make her 30 when she married. Seems a bit old for those days. They went down to Pasquotank where she must have died before he did since she is not mentioned in his will of 5/4/1680, part of which is in Hinshaws, Pasquotank MM.

Their daughter Elizabeth m. Zachariah Nixon and I think I have the rest coming down from that.

Is anyone else out there part of this line and can you go back further than these dates? Several folks on the Shattuck message boards on GenForum show Damaris as the daughter of "The Widow" Damaris Shattuck who married John Gardner of Salem after the death of her first husband William Samuel Shattuck or Samuel William Shattuck who was born in Eng abt 1590.

My question to the early Quaker historians out here is if this story seems familiar to you or if there is any mention of it in the very early Quaker records. This quote is from a GenForum post of 7/1/1999 and the person posting cites a book by Will Gardner "The Triumphant John" 1958. To see the entire post, go to:

<http://genforum.genealogy.com/shattuck/messages/151.html>

"Will Gardner implies Damaris (Sr) was a Quaker, not listed in their records but was probably in the group around Anne Hutchinson. Page 18 has a statement that Samuel Shattuck, Damaris' oldest son went to England; secured a Mandamus from Charles II stopping the extreme persecution of the Quakers."

Referring to Damaris' first husband, possibly William or Samuel Shattuck, they cite the book as reading, "all that survives is the story that he was convicted of disobedience of colonial regulations, for which he was whipped, imprisoned and banished. Whatever took place must have been in Boston. There a civic and religious Puritanism governed and 'loose words about the government or irreverence towards the church' was severely punished".

Some think he died in Boston around 1641 and Damaris went back to Salem and married John Gardner.

So, does any of this history or these names ring a bell with any of you?

Sharon

P.S. I work in Seattle and also get my daily injection of Starbucks.

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

Post a Quaker Query - <http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers/queries.htm>

Subj: [Q-R] re Damaris Shattuck
Date: 2/2/00 11:44:01 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: goudy@ctaz.com (Karin Goudy)
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

Hi Vern - I am a descendant of Damaris Shattuck and Isaac Page. I believe that the Damaris Shattuck who married Isaac Page was the daughter of the Damaris Shattuck (widow) who married Thomas Gardner. Isaac and Damaris Shattuck Page wound up in North Carolina where they had two daughters, Damaris, who married 1st John Morris(on) and 2nd Henry White (my line) and Elizabeth Page who married Zacharias Nixon. The Shattuck book by Lemuel Shattuck shows that Damaris married Samuel Page or Pope, but I believe that is incorrect as North Carolina records show his name as Isaac. However, I may be wrong about this so don't take it as gospel. Karin Goudy

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====
How to Subscribe/Unsubscribe instructions
<http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers/quaker-r.htm>

----- Headers -----

Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-request@rootsweb.com>
Received: from rly-zb01.mx.aol.com (rly-zb01.mail.aol.com [172.31.41.1]) by air-zb03.mail.aol.com (v67_b1.21) with ESMTP; Wed, 02 Feb 2000 06:44:01 -0500
Received: from bl-14.rootsweb.com (bl-14.rootsweb.com [204.212.38.30]) by rly-zb01.mx.aol.com (v67_b1.21) with ESMTP; Wed, 02 Feb 2000 06:43:39 -0500
Received: (from slist@localhost)
by bl-14.rootsweb.com (8.9.3/8.9.3) id DAA04960;
Wed, 2 Feb 2000 03:43:25 -0800 (PST)
Resent-Date: Wed, 2 Feb 2000 03:43:25 -0800 (PST)
Message-Id: <3.0.5.32.20000202044444.00817b90@mail.ctaz.com>
X-Sender: goudy@mail.ctaz.com
X-Mailer: QUALCOMM Windows Eudora Light Version 3.0.5 (32)
Date: Wed, 02 Feb 2000 04:44:44 -0700
Old-To: Quaker-Roots-D@rootsweb.com
From: Karin Goudy <goudy@ctaz.com>
Mime-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: text/plain; charset="us-ascii"
Subject: [Q-R] re Damaris Shattuck
Resent-Message-ID: <5Jx9G.A.PNB.chBm4@bl-14.rootsweb.com>
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
Resent-From: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
X-Mailing-List: <QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com> archive/latest/19495
X-Loop: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
Precedence: list
Resent-Sender: QUAKER-ROOTS-request@rootsweb.com

THE
PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS,

A DESCRIPTIVE LIST,

Drawn from Records of the Colonies, Towns and Churches,
and other Contemporaneous Documents.

BY

CHARLES HENRY POPE,

PASTOR FIRST CHURCH, CHARLESTOWN, BOSTON,

COMPILER OF THE DORCHESTER POPE FAMILY, THE CHENEY GENEALOGY, ETC

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1981

OTHER NAMES AND CROSS INDEX.

SANBORN, SAMBORNE, 26, 321, 339, 463	SHATTUCK, 122, 182, 368, 399
SANDERS, SAUNDERS, 67, 90, 149,	SHEAFE, 449, 483
188, 211, 323, 339, 363, 369, 391, 398, 496	SHEARE, 202
SANDERSON, 124	SHED, 92
SANDIS, 194, 511	SHELDON, 512
SANDS, 244	SHEFFIELD, 41, 356, 483, 512, 513
SANDY, 37, 67, 185	SHELLEY, 92, 108, 174, 181, 213, 284,
SANFORD, 67, 234, 358, 376, 404, 405,	257, 353
413, 416, 419, 422, 467, 473, 483	SHEPARD, 149, 157, 208, 213, 262, 276,
SANGER, 191	281, 313, 319, 339, 467
SAPE, 335	SHEOPARDSON, 87
SARGENT, 34, 92, 109, 126, 242, 246,	SHERBORNE, 249, 463
264, 354, 357, 409, 482	SHERMAN, 77, 123, 124, 141, 260, 276,
SAVAGE, 3, 4, 134, 193, 250, 264, 331,	335, 340, 342, 366, 369, 388, 419, 427,
405, 444, 467	428, 437, 478, 488
Henry, Haverhill, propr. 1644.	
SAVORY, 83, 220, 284, 378	SHERIN, 291
SAWYER, 121, 313, 351, 372, 406, 516	SHERATT, 201
SAYER, 82, 374, 495	SHERWOOD, 79
SAYES, 75	SHIRLEY, 112, 508
SAXTON, 276	SHIRTLEY, 284
SAYWELL, 85	SHOLY, 403
SCADLOCK, 267	SHOOTER, 321
SCANT, 480	SHORE, 46, 115, 220, 492
SCARBARROW, 423, 458	SHORT, 11, 146, 290, 323, 344, 451
SCARLET, 45, 155	SHORTHOSE, 418
SCOBELL, 156	SHOVE, 328, 349
SCOLLARD, 51, 267	SHRIMPTON, 145, 164, 398, 414
SCOLLAY, 35	SHROPSHIRE, 391
SCOTT, 16, 59, 76, 172, 212, 237, 269, 325,	SHURT, 181, 274
327, 423, 428, 442	SHUTT, 471
SCOTTO, 469	SIBLEY, 88, 97, 105, 190, 359, 489
SCRADDING, 76	SILL, 43
SCUDDER, 292, 360, 405	SILPIN, 234
SEABORNE, 248	SILSBY, 37
SEALE, 186	SILVER, 188
SEALIS, SILLICE, 172, 211, 254, 505, 506	SIMKINS, 153, 348
SEARL, 176, 186, 345, 467	SIMMONS, 36, 62, 76, 85, 223, 369, 474, 484
SEARCH, 449	SIMS, 171
SEARS, 242, 249, 304, 449	SIMSON, SIMPSON, 74, 76, 101, 254,
SEAUER, 240, 406	263, 345, 452
SEDGWICK, .. 15, 248, 406, 463, 469, 510	SINGLETARY, 115
SELLECK, 186, 289, 353	SINDERLAND, see SUNDERLAND.
SENER, 235	SIRKMAN, 179
SEWALL, 59, 146, 165, 175, 387, 458, 473,	SISSON, 219
475, 483	SKATHE, 311, 319, 320
SEVERANCE, 80, 129, 270, 319	SKELTON, 43, 69, 194, 304, 498
SEVERN, 196	SKERRY, 25, 459
SHAFLIN, 271	SKETTON, 406
SHAPLEIGH, 195, 408, 462	SKIFFE, 198, 485
SHARPE, 21, 100, 176, 187, 241, 257, 388,	SKIPPE, 251
409, 415	SKINNER, 31, 60, 139, 174, 195, 308, 310, 402
SHATSWELL, 59, 119, 400, 466, 484	SLAMPE, 113
SHAW, 50, 53, 76, 86, 179, 238, 281, 313,	SMALL, 86, 88
401, 426, 448	SMEAD, 368, 418, 437

CRADOCK, etc., cont.

min Whitchcott. The Gen. Court considered her claims 13 May, 1648. His dau. Damaris m. Thomas Andrews, citizen and leather seller of London, and she and her mother sold the Medford estate to Edward Collins in 1652. [Mdx. De. II, 302.]

CRAFT, CRAFTS, CHROFT,

Griffin, or Griffith, Roxbury, came in 1630; frm. May 18, 1631; deputy, lieut. Wife Alice d. 26 (1) 1673, ae. 73. Ch. Hannah, (m. Nathaniel Wilson,) John b. July 10, 1630, Mary b. Oct. 10, 1632, Abigail b. March 8, 1634, Samuel b. Dec. 12, 1637, Moses b. April 28, 1641.

Will dated 18 May, 1639, prob. Dec. 9, 1690, beq. to wife Dorcas, son Moses, son-in-law Nathaniel Wilson, (and his wife Hannah,) and Edward Adams (with wife Abigail); son Samuel exec. and residuary legatee. The widow Dorcas d. 30 Dec. 1697.

CRAGG,

Mary, Roxbury, m. Dec. 4, 1639, Thomas Stone.

CRAINE,

Elizabeth, Dorchester, memb. chh. 1641.

GRAM, GRAMME,

John, Boston, propr., 1635. Perhaps the J. C. who bought land in Hampton in 1658, and had deed of land 5 May, 1659, from Richard Swain for love and brotherly affection. Sons Benjamin and Thomas, dau. Lydia. [Norf. De., 1665.]

CRAMPTON,

Henry, Plymouth, rec'd pay from Ralph Smith and Edmund Tilson 3 May, 1641.

CRAMWELL, CROMWELL, CRANNI-WELL,

John, Boston appl. frm. Oct. 19, 1630, adm. frm. March 4, 1633-4.

He d. in 1639, and his bro. Richard, of Woodbridge, co. Suff., Eng., made his bro-in-law Thomas Marret attorney for sale of property beq. to him, April 16, 1642.

CRAVER,

Morgan, servant of Henry Waltham at Weymouth in 1640. [L.]

CRAWFORD, CRAFTORD,

Mr., came in 1634; he was drowned, with bro. and servant in Charles river, Aug. 12, 1634. The Court app. commrs. Oct. 6, 1634, to take inv. of his est.

CRIBB, see Crips,

Benjamin, punished for stealing pigs in Dorchester March 22, 1630-1.

John, ae. 30, came in the Christian March 16, 1634.

CRISP, CRIPS, CRISPE,

Benjamin, mason, Watertown, propr., 1636, frm. May 4, 1646. He deposed 7 (8) 1656, ae. about 45 years, that he was servant to Maj. Gibbons 25 years ago. [Mdx. Files.] Wife Bridget; ch. Elizabeth b. Jan. 8, 1636-7, Mary b. 20 (3) 1638, Jonathan b. 29 (11) 1639, Eleazer b. 14 (11) 1641, Mehitabel b. 21 (11) 1645, [Zachariah.] His wife d. and he m. 2. Jonna Longley, who d. at Charlestown April 8, 1698, ae. 79. In her will she mentioned daus. Mary Lemman, Sarah Rand and Lydia Nutting; gr. daus. Anna Lawrence, Lydia and Elizabeth Longley, Sarah Nutting, Mary and Elizabeth Shaddock; gr. son Wm. Longley; 3 children in captivity.

George, husbandman, planter, Plymouth. Rem. to Eastham. He gave letter of attorney to his bro. Robert C. of Southwark, Eng., mariner, to take possession for him of a legacy from his uncle, George C., land situated at Word, near Sandwich, co. Kent, 19 (1) 1640-1. [L.] He made the same bro. of St. Talwins in Southwark attorney for collection of legacy beq. by George C. late of Blackwall, Middlesex, shipwright, 22 (7) 1647. [A.]

Will dated 8 June, 1632, prob. 31 Oct. folg., beq. to wife Hephzibah and two minor children; mentions bro. Israel Cobb, and Samuel Berry (whom he had formerly looked upon as his own.)

Mr.; the Court app. commrs. chiefly of Watertown, c- the inv. and distrib. of his est. Jan. 29, 1631-2.

CRITCHLEY, CRUTCHLEY, CRITHELEY, CROYCHLEY,

Richard, blacksmith, Boston, 1639, propr., adm. chh. 24 (2) 1642, frm. May 18, 1642. He m. 1. Alice, widow of Wm. Dyneley; contract made Aug. 15, 1639, [Suff. De. 11, 105.] She d. 26 (1) 1645. He m. 2. Jane

GARDNER, etc., cont.

Powell their attorney, 12 (10) 1646, to receive a legacy from her father Roger Crooke, of Hammersmith, tailor, dec.) [A.] Both Thomas and Peter had families.

Thomas, husbandman, came from Weymouth, Dorsetshire, in the spring of 1623-4 as superintendent of the planting of the colony sent out by The Western Adventurers of Dorchester, Eng. He spent the following summer and winter at Cape Ann, having 13 men under him. He was succeeded at the close of the year by Roger Conant, who also held office only one year, when the undertaking was abandoned. He settled at Salem, to which Conant and others had removed in 1626; appears in the earliest records extant, as proprietor. Juryman 27 (7) 1636; frm. May 17, 1637; town officer; deputy to Gen. Court. He deeded land 6 Dec. 1671, acknowledged 13 (1) 1672-3. First wife's name unknown, (unless she be the Margaret, mentioned above with Edmund.) He m. after 15 (3) 1642, Damaris, widow of — Shattuck, who was prominent among the Quakers of the town. She d. 28 (9) 1674. Ch. Thomas, George, (a father in 1644), Richard, Samuel, (b. about 1627, per depos.) Joseph, John, Sarah, (m. — Balch,) Seeth b. 25 (10) 1636, (m. — Grafton,) Miriam, (m. John Hill); Joseph Pope calls George, Richard and Joseph "brothers."

He d. 29 (10) 1674. Will, dated Dec. 7, 1668, prob. March 29, 1675, beq. to wife, whom he calls the "mother in law" (step-mother,) of his son Thomas; to sons Thomas, Thomas of Salem, Woburn, propr. 1648. He George, Richard, Samuel, Joseph and John; to daus. Sarah Balch, Seeth Grafton and Miriam Hill, with the two daus. of the latter, namely Miriam and Susanna. [See The Planter's Plea, by Rev. John White, in Young's Chronicles and Hubbard.] Genealogy in preparation by Frank Augustine Gardner, M. D.

GARFIELD, GEARFIELD,

Edward, Watertown, propr. frm. May 6, 1635. Wife Rebecca; ch. Joseph b. 11 (7) 1637, Rebecca b. 10 (1) 1640, Abigail b. June 29, 1646. Older children, Samuel and Edward were proprs. in Wat. His wife d. April 16, 1661, ae. about 55 years; he m. Joanna, widow of Thomas Buckmaster, and conveyed, with her, 25 (4) 1663, land to her son Joseph B.

GARFIELD, etc., cont.

He d. June 14, 1672, [ae. about 97 years.] Will dated 30 Dec. 1668, prob. 11 (5) 1672, beq. to sons Samuel, Joseph and Benjamin; daus. Rebecca Mixter and Abigail G.; gr. ch. Sarah Parkhurst, and Sarah and Ephraim G., and to his wife. The widow made will 8 (1), prob. Suff. Ang. 17, 1676. Beq. to her three daus. Marie, Dorcas and Sarah, her dau.-in-law Elizabeth Spowell, her grandchild Johanna Lawrence and her son Jabez Buckmaster. [See hypothetical pedigree in Reg. XXXVII, 253.]

GARFOARD, GARSFORD,

Garvas or Jarvis, gent., Salem, 1634; propr. 1635; memb. chh. 1636; frm. at Salem 13 (1) 1639. He sold a buff coat for Mr. Gardiner in 1636 to Gov. Winthrop, q. v. His dau., Mrs. Ann Turland, is referred to in Sal. Rec. He sold house and land 26 (7) 1653.

GARLAND,

Peter, mariner, Charlestown, propr. 1637; Boston, 1638. [L.] Wife Joan; ch. Mary b. in 1654.

GARLIK, GARLIKE,

Joseph, called to Es. Court in 1639; servant of Moses Maverick at Marblehead, 1640.

GARRETT, GARRATT,

Herman, gunsmith, Charlestown, made agreement 17 (7) 1640, with John Edwards, blacksmith, to take him as partner. [L.] Rem. to Concord; propr. Jan. 20, 1643. One of the founders of Lancaster; named in an order of the Gen. Court regarding L. in 1653. Res. in Boston about 1659. [Suff. De. III, 388.] The same name used by the sachem of the Narragansetts in 1661. [Ib. 483.]

Hugh, Charlestown, inhabitant 1629-30.

James, mariner, Charlestown, with wife Deborah adm. chh. 7 (7) 1638; frm. June 6, 1639. Ch. Mary b. 4 (3) 1638, Priscilla b. 28 (4) 1640, James b. 6 (6) 1643, James b. 4 (6) 1646.

He was lost at sea Nov., 1657. The widow sold the est. March 30, 1663.

Richard, shoemaker, Boston, memb. chh. 1630, appl. frm. Oct. 19, 1630. Ch. Hannah d. (12) 1632.

He d. 28 Dec., 1630. [Deposition of James Hawkins; Suff. De. III, 344.]

GARRETT, etc., cont.

Mr. Richard, Scituate, before the Court 5 March, 1638-9; atba. 1643. Umpire in a land suit in 1650. Ch. Joseph b. 10 March, 1648-9, John b. 25 Nov. 1651, Mary b. 5 Nov. 1655.

Mr. Richard, Boston, d. 29 March, 1662; inv. filed 29 July folg. Admin. gr. to widow Lydia.

GARRETT, alias BUTCHER,

Robert, Boston, 1643. Wife Mary; ch. John b. 2 (4) 1643.

His will, dated Nov. 27, 1660, was prob. 15 Aug. 1668. On a voyage to Barbadoes; beq. to wife Mary for herself and his four ch. John, Robert, Mary and Sarah. His widow was one of the trustees of the est. of Edmund Browne 2 Nov., 1666, being grandmother to his 2 ch. [Reg. XVI, 335.]

GARY, GEARY, GERRY,

Arthur, Roxbury, frm. March 14, 1638-9. Ch. Samuel b. Sept. 22, 1638.

He d. Dec. 17, 1666, ae. 67 years. Will dated Nov. 18, 1664, prob. Jan. 30, 1666. Wife Frances; sons William, Nathaniel and Samuel. [Reg. XV, 248.]

GASCOYNE, GASKOYEE, GASKELL,

Edward, ship carpenter, Salem, propr. 1636. Bought house and land in 1659. Wife Sarah, Salem, memb. chh. 1639. Ch. "of Edward," Samuel and Preserved bapt. 7 (6) 1639, Daniel bapt. 10 (8) 1640, Sarah bapt. 14 (3) 1643, Hannah bapt. 1 (1) 1645-6, Edward bapt. 30 (2) 1648.

GATCHELL, GETCHELL, GATSHELL,

John, planter, Salem, Marblehead, propr. 1637; town requested him to cut off his long hair. He deposed in 1669, ae. about 53 years. Constable in 1657. [His wife.] Wyboro or Thribrough deposed in 1670, ae. about 50 years. She d. 11 Oct. 1684.

Richard, Marblehead, taxed in 1637.

Samuel, planter, Salem, 1637. Rem. to Hampton; sold land and house there 3 (17) 1648. Rem. to Salisbury; commoner, propr. 1650. Wife Dorcas d. Jan. 12, 1684. Ch. Susanna, (m. Joseph Norton,) Priscilla b. Feb. 26, 1648, (m. Solomon Rainsford,) Samuel.

He made will April 2, 1684, prob. Oct. 6, 1697.

GATES,

Stephen, with wife and 2 ch. from Hingham, Eng., came in 1638 to Hingham. Frm. May 14, 1656. Rem. to Cambridge about 1652; spent a few yrs. at Lancaster; Wife Ann; ch. Elizabeth, (m. in Hing. John Lassell,) Mary, (m. John Maynard,) Stephen, Simon, Thomas, Isaac, Rebecca bapt. at Hing. May 3, 1646, d. Jan. 1650.

His will, dated 9 (4) prob. 24 (9) 1662, beq. to wife; sons Simon, Stephen and Thomas, daus. Elizabeth, and Mary Mayner. Elizabeth Bradstare to abide with his wife. The widow m. 2, Richard Woodward; she d.—"Hannah G., widow"—Feb. 5, 1682; made will 18 April, 1682, prob. 9 (2) 1683; beq. to dau. Elizabeth Lazell; gr. ch. Mary, dau. of John Maynard, sons Stephen, Simon and Thomas G. "My last husband's name was Woodward, but I generally went by the name of Gates."

GATLEY,

Adam, Salem. Sold house frame, cellar and $\frac{1}{4}$ acre of land 11 (2) 1644.

GATLIFFE, GATLIVE, GETLIVE,

Thomas, miller, Dorchester, Braintree, 1653.

He d. before June 24, 1663. Admin. of his est. gr. 28 Oct. 1663, to his widow Prudence and only son Jonathan. Division agreed upon by them before the Court 30 (8) 1669. Daus. Prudence and Mary; the wife Prudence is called Jonathan's "mother-in-law."

GAULT, GALT, GOLT, GOLD, GOULT,

William, cordwainer, singleman, ae. 29, of Yarmouth, Eng., passed exam. May 11, 1637, to go to N. E. Settled at Salem; propr. 1638; adm. chh. 1639. Before the court in 1642 for speaking against the rule and the church. Ch. Deborah and Sarah bapt. 10 (7) 1648.

He d. 1 (2) 1659. Inv. April 22, 1660; children mentioned, Rebecca ae. 19, Deborah, ae. 15, Sarah, ae. 13. The dau. Rebecca m. 11 (9) 1663, John Bly, [Bligh.] The widow m. 2, Richard Bishop.

GAUNT,

Peter, Sandwich, 1638, propr. atba. 1643.

Lydia, [his widow?] made will 28 (10) 1691, prob. April 26, 1692; beq. to sons Israel, Hannaniah and Zachariah; dau. Lydia; gr. ch.

POPE, cont.

John, Sen., weaver, Dorchester. frm. Sept. 3, 1634, propr., selectman; one of the seven signers of the chh. covenant Aug. 23, 1636. Ch. rec. at Dorch.: John b. 30 (4) 1635, Nathan b. (5) 1641.

He d. 12 (2) 1646. Will prob. 5 (4) 1649. Beq. to wife Jane and dau. Patience, to bro. Thomas, to Joshua, his sister's husband, to William Smead, his apprentice boy, to Stephen Hopplin, a weaver, and to Hannah Jansen, (Johnson,) his servant. The widow Jane (dau. of Nicholas Clap, of Venn Ottery, co. Devon,) d. 12 (11) 1662. Beq. her est. to her dau. Patience, (wife of Edward Blake,) and her children Mary, Sarah and Jane.

John, husbandman, Dorchester, believed to be a son of John, Sen., though not named in the wills of the Senior or his wife; had land at Salem in 1636, and was proposed for propr. at Dedham in 1639; settled at Dorchester before 1643. His home was on Squantom. Had extensive lands. He m. Alice —, living in 1651; then Margaret —, who survived him and d. Oct. 20, 1702, ae. about 74 years. Ch. Thomas b. Nov. 27, 1643, Margaret, (m. — Peirce,) William, John b. March 5, 1658, Susanna, (m. John Cock,) Mary, (m. Thomas Cock,) Ebenezer, (served in the war of 1690,) Thankful, (m. Smith Woodward,) Ralph b. in 1673, Jane, (m. John Munning,) Joseph b. and d. 1679.

He d. 13 Oct. 1686. Admin. gr. to widow Margaret 11 Nov. 1686. Order for division April 4, 1700. Eldest son Thomas had receipted for his portion; other heirs: ch. of son John, dec.; sons William and Ralph; Margaret Peirce, only ch. of dec. dau. Margaret; daus. Susanna, wife of John Cox, Mary, widow of Thomas Cox, Thankful, wife of Smith Woodward, and Jane, wife of John Munnings.

John, carpenter, Boston, before the Court 30 (2) 1640, for ill-behaviour while an apprentice or servant; rem. to Bristol.

He d., unmarried, April 2, 1686. Inv. shows carpenter's tools, etc.; had worked on the meeting house.

Jonathan, Roxbury, a witness, 1647. [A.] He deposed 22 May, 1650, ae. about 24 years, to the nunc. will of John Woodey. [Arch. 15 B.]

Joseph, came in the Mary and John March 26, 1634-5; settled at Salem. Propr.;

POPE, cont.

husbandman; frm. May 17, 1637. Became a Quaker. Wife Gertrude adm. chh. 4 (1) 1649; ch. Damaris bapt. 22 (2) 1643, (m. Joshua Buffum,) Hannah bapt. 20 (5) 1645, Hannah bapt. 26 (1) 1648, (m. Caleb Buffum,) George bapt. 8 (5) 1649, Joseph bapt. 27 (6) 1650, Benjamin bapt. 17 (2) 1653, Enos, Samuel bapt. 18 (3) 1656.

All these are mentioned in his will, dated Sept. 11, 1666. He requested his bros. George, Richard and Joseph Gardner and his cousin, Samuel Shattok the elder to be overseers of the will. Lieut. George Gardner deposed 27 (4) 1667.

Thomas, cooper, Plymouth, taxed in 1632; house-lot granted in 1636; volunteer in the Pequot war in 1637; constable, 1645; propr. at Plymouth and Dartmouth. Gave receipt to George Bonum 30 Oct. 1652. Rem. to D. about 1674. He m. July 28, 1637, Ann, dau. of Gabriel Fallowell; he m. 2, May 20, 1646, Sarah, dau. of John Jenney. Ch. Hannah b. in 1639, (m. Joseph Bartlett,) Seth b. Jan. 13, 1648, Susanna b. in 1649, (m. Jacob Mitchell,) Thomas b. March 25, 1651, Sarah b. Feb. 14, 1652, (m. 1, Samuel Hinckley, 2, Thomas Huckins,) John b. March 15, 1653, d. July, 1675, Joanna b. about 1657, (m. John Hathaway,) Isaac.

Will dated July 9, 1683; aged. Beq. to son Seth and grandson Thomas; to gr. son Jacob Mitchell, dau. Deborah Pope and other daus.; son Isaac, not yet 2 years old. Prob. Nov. 2, 1683.

Thomasin, widow, of Bristol, Eng., gave power of attorney 4 March, 1645, to Robert Knight, to collect anything due her from Richard Russell of Charlestown. [A.] It is not certain whether she had lived here. See the following.

Walter, Charlestown, propr., bought house of John Wignall, 1630. Ch. Mary m. Joseph Miller, and sold land, inherited from her father, Nov. 7, 1677.

PORMORT, PORMONT, PURMORT,

Philemon, school-master, Boston, adm. to chh. with wife Susann, 28 (6) 1634. Frm. May 6, 1635. Intreated to become school-master 13 (2) 1635. Propr. Sympathizing with Mrs. Hutchinson and Mr. Wheelwright, he rem. to Exeter; was dism. from the chh. 6 (11) 1638. Ret. to Bo. and was in the em-

SANDERS, etc., cont.

viz. Samuel and Ephraim; to ch. of Nicholas Merritt by her dau. Mary, being 8 sons and a daughter.

Edward, Watertown, sick at Piscataqua when called to appear before Gen. Court at Boston, 5 (1) 1638-9. Punished 19 Oct. 1634.

Edward, Scituate, served against the Narragansetts in 1645, may be the same.

Daniel, Cambridge, d. Feb. 27, 1639-40.

John, husbandman, ae. 25, from Lanford, Wilts, Eng., with wife Sarah and servants Roger Easman, Wm. Cottle and Robert [Ring.] came in the Confidence April 11, 1638. Was one of those allowed to begin the plantation at "Merrimack," Salisbury, 6 (7) 1638. Frm. May 13, 1640. Rem. to Newbury; town officer. Ret to Weeks in the parish of Downton, Wilts, England, 1655; appointed his kinsman Richard Dole his attorney for business in N. E. 9 May, 1674. He m. [2?] Hester, dau. of John Rolfe; ch. Hester b. Sept. 5, 1639, John b. and d. 1641, Ruth b. Dec. 16, 1642, John b. Dec. 10, 1644, Sarah b. Aug. 20, 1646, Mary b. June 12, 1649, Abigail b. April 12, 1651, Joseph b. 1653, d. 1654, Elizabeth b. 26 Jan. 1654.

John, Salem, propr., frm. May 25, 1636. Of Marblehead in 1639. Deputy 1642. "Elizabeth Sanders, l. e. Kitchen," adm. chh. 10 (3) 1640. Ch. John bapt. 1 (9) 1640.

Will Oct. 28, 1643; son John, under age; father Joseph Grafton; wife.

John, Ipswich, propr. 1635; sold before 1639.

John, chief of Mr. Weston's plantation at Weymouth in Feb., 1622-3. [B.]

Marie, ae. 15, came in the Planter April 6, 1635.

Martin, currier, ae. 40, wife Rachel, ae. 40, children Lea, ae. 10, Judith, ae. 8, and Martin, ae. 4, with servants Marie Fuller, ae. 17, Richard Smith, ae. 14, and Richard Ridley, ae. 16, came in the Planter April 6, 1635. Settled at Braintree. Wife Rachel adm. chh. Boston 8 (9) 1635, dism. to chh. of Br. 16 (2) 1639. He deeded lands to his son John when about to marry Mary Monjoy; acknowledged 13 (6) 1657. His wife d. Sept. 15, 1651; he m. Elizabeth, widow of Roger Bancroft.

SANDERS, etc., cont.

He d. Aug. 4, 1658. The widow m. 3, John Bridge. An agreement, made between Elizabeth, John and Martin Saunders, and Francis Elliot, all of Br., the widow and ch. of Martin S., late of Br., was signed 28 (7), and endorsed by Elizabeth Bridge, late widow of M. S., 7 (2) 1659.

Robert, Cambridge, propr. 1639; town officer; frm. May 23, 1639. In partnership with H. Usher 10 (10) 1645. [A.]

Will dated 1 March, prob. 3 May, 1683, beq. to Christian Pelton for the care of him in his old age, and to his sons John, Hopestill and Samuel.

Sylvester, book-binder, Boston, 1637.

Tobiah, Lynn, in court in 1650.

Tobias, Taunton, atba. 1643.

William, carpenter, indebted to Mr. Bellingham and Mr. Gibbins, contracted to serve them 3 years 19 (10) 1636. [W.] One of the founders of Hampton 6 (7) 1638.

SANDERSON, SAUNDERSON,

Edward, Watertown, m. Oct. 15, 1645, Mary Eggleston; ch. Jonathan b. 15 (7) 1646.

Henry, Sandwich, atba. 1643.

Robert, goldsmith, silversmith, Hampton, 1638. Rem. to Watertown; deacon. Sold Hamp. lands in 1650. Rem. to Boston; partner of John Hull, the mint-master. Wife Lydia; second wife Mary, widow of John Cross. Ch. Mary bapt. Oct. 29, 1639, (m. James Peniman,) Joseph b. 1 (11) 1641, Benjamin bapt. 29 (5) 1649, Sarah bapt. 18 (11) 1651, Robert bapt. 22 (8) 1652, John d. Sept. 18, 1658. His wife Mary d. June 21, 1681, ae. 74 years. [Gr. St.] He m. 3, Elizabeth —, who d. Oct. 15, 1695, ae. about 78 years. [Gr. St.]

He d. 7 Oct. 1693. Will prob. 20 Oct. beq. to wife Elizabeth; son Robert S. and dau. Anne West; gr. ch. Robert Darby, Mary Caswell, Joseph Jones, the ch. of Robert and Anna and of James Peniman; gr. gr. dau. Abia Beard; son-in-law Richard West; brother Edward S.; Joseph, son of William S.; refers to house and land at Wat., had by former wife; kinsman Wm. Shattuck of Wat.

The widow's will prob. 21 Nov. 1694, beq. to daus. Ann Beckford and Anna West; to

SHARPE, etc., cont.

ysrs. old, Abigail 17, and Mary 12. John gave bonds for payment of his sisters' portions. The widow m. 2, Nicholas Clap of Dorch. about 1636. [Reg. VIII, 276, X, 84, and XXXI, 103.]

Mr. Samuel, master gunner of ordinance, app. a memb. of Gov. Endecott's Council for 3 yrs. 3 March, 1628; came with him to Salem; appl. frm. Oct. 19, 1630, adm. frm. July 3, 1632. Propr. 1635; elder of the chh.; town officer. Wife Alice memb. chh. before 1636. The town voted 1 (10) for the relief of Mrs. S. for the year ensuing, 17 (12) 1657. Ch. a dau., who d. 3 Jan. 1631, [Du.] Elias bapt. 1 (11) 1636, Edward bapt. 14 (2) 1639, Mary bapt. 29 (4) 1640, Experience bapt. 19 (7) 1641, Nathaniel bapt. 10 (9) 1644, Hannah bapt. 31 (11) 1646.

Admin. of his est. 27 (6) 1666; division made to his ch. Nathaniel and Hannah Sharpe, Thomas Jeggells, Christopher Phelps and John Morton, Nov. 29, 1667.

Mr. Thomas, one of the Assts. of the Mass. Company, came to Boston probably with Gov. Winthrop; memb. chh. 1630. His dau. d. 3 Jan. 1630-1; his house burned March 16, 1630-1. [W.] He went away (to Eng.) 29 March, folg. [Reg. XXXV, 233.]

SHATSWELL, SATCHELL, SATCHWELL, SATSWELL,

John, Ipswich, with his wife 1633. [Court Rec.] Propr. 1634.

His will dated 11 Feb. 1646, prob. 30 March, 1647; wife Johan, son Richard, about to marry Rebecca Tuttle; my brothers and sisters children that are here in N. E.; bro. Theophilus S., bro. Curwin and sister Webster. The widow Joanna d. 17 April, 1648.

Richard, Ipswich, rented lands of John Tuttle; renewed lease in 1654. Propr. 1648. Ch. Mary d. Sept. 1657, Richard d. 28 Jan. 1662, Sarah b. 19 Aug. 1658, Ann b. 21 Feb. 1664, Richard, (m. at Newbury 17 Dec. 1696, Eleanor Cheney).

He d. July 13, 1694.

Theophilus, husbandman, Ipswich, recd. pay from the town in 1643 for service against the Indians. Propr. 1648. Rem. to Haverhill; town officer and propr., 1649 and onward. Deposed concerning the lease of

SHATSWELL, etc., cont.

Tuttle lands in 1662, ae. about 45 years. Mentioned kinsman Richard S. He m. Susanna, [Bosworth, says Hav. Town Rec.] Ch. Mary, Lydia, (m. Sept. 17, 1663, John Griffin,) Hannah, (m. Richard Mercer).

He d. Aug. 17, 1663. He signed his will 20 (4) 1663, prob. 13 (8) folg.; beq. to wife; to daus. Mary, Lydia and Hannah; to Haniel Clark; kinsmen Philip Challis and brother William Sargent overseers. Wife Susanna and dau. Hannah Mercer execs. After their death Haniel Bosworth petitioned the court, 10 April, 1683, that his ward Abiall Mercier might be appointed admin.; which was done 19 June, 1704. Susanna, "spinster widow" of Theophilus, deeded land 3 Jan. 1670, to her son-in-law Richard M. [Ips. De.] The inv. of her est. was pres. 23 May, 1672, by Haniel Bosworth and John Griffin.

SHATTUCK, SHATTOCK, SHATOK,

Samuel, feltmaker, Salem, adm. chh. 2 (5) 1641, son of widow Damaris, who was adm. chh. 15 (3) 1642, m. 2, Thomas Gardner. He deposed 27 (4) 1674, ae. about 58 years. He was a propr.; a leading Quaker of the town; was banished, as such, in 1657. Went to England and obtained concessions for the sect. Came back to Salem. [Es. Inst. Col. III.] Wife Grace; ch. Samuel b. 7 (8) 1649, Hannah b. 28 (6) 1651, Damaris b. 1 (9) 1653, Priscilla b. 1 (3) 1659, Return b. 16 (6) 1662, Retire b. 23 (1) 1664, Patience b. 18 (9) 1666.

He d. 6 June, 1689. Will dated April 6, previous, beq. to wife Hannah, sons Samuel and Retire, and six daus. Division made Nov. 1, 1701.

William, shoemaker, Watertown, propr. 1642. He deposed 3 (2) 1660, ae. about 38 years. [Mdx. Files.] Wife Susanna; ch. Mary b. 25 (6) 1645, John b. 11 (12) 1646. He res. at Boston, 1652-4. Ret. to Wat.

He died Aug. 14, 1672, ae. 50. In his will he gave to son Samuel Church; to sons John, Philip, William, Benjamin and Samuel; "to my ten younger children that are married;" to wife Susanna and to each gr. child. The widow m. 2, Mr. Richard Norcross. She d. Dec. 11, 1686. Philip, William and Samuel Shattuck, Jonathan Brown, Fay and Abigail Morse, all children, natural or by marriage, receipted for their portions of the estate 29 March, 1687. See Genealogy.

1887

12

$\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} = 1$

6521 1159

a servant to Sir Richard Saltonstall, another John Tilley, and also Edward Tilley, with their wives and families formed part of the 101 Pilgrims who came in the Mayflower to Plymouth, in 1620, but they and their wives, with three other members of their families, died the first winter.*

THOMAS GARDNER,

Overseer of the planting interest at Cape Anne, at its beginning, was, according to Farmer, a native of Scotland. Farmer, Young, and Felt agree that he followed Conant to Salem; he was one of the original members of the first church here, was admitted freeman May 17, 1637, and was the same year member of General Court.

The following grants of land show him to have been a man who had prominent claims among his fellow Colonists. The title of Mr. then of no mean import, generally precedes his name in the Records.

On 20 of 12 1636, he had a grant of 100 acres. On 24, 12, 1637, Mr. Gardner is granted an addition to his farm, not exceeding twenty acres. On 17, 2, 1639, Granted a bank of upland near his marsh, at Strong Water Brook. In 1642 3-4 of an acre near the Rayles † In 1643, a parcel of land to set a house upon, near the old mill. In 1649, a small piece of meadow next his farm. Thomas Gardner and George Gardner, brothers, were granted land on 9 of 8, 1637, who were probably sons of Thomas. In 1647, Thomas Gardner, George Gardner, and Hilliard Veren were to have four acres of meadow each. In 1654, George Gardner was to have six acres of upland at his ten acre lot. He took the freeman's oath in 1642. He is called Sargent George, and was lieutenant in 1664, under Capt. Walter Price. He married Eliza—. She was a Quakeress, and in 1658 was indicted "for adherence to the cursed sect of the Quakers."

* References—Hubbard 106; Savage's Winthrop 1, 200; Mass. Records; Drake's Boston; &c.

† In Beverly, near Wenham.

Their children were Samuel, born May 11, 1648. Bethia —, born 1654. Hittab Ebenezer, born 1657, and George. He died about 1679, leaving a large family. See record of his will, Essex Probate Records, Book 1, Nov. 9 1659, John Gardner and Samuel Gardner, with Walter Price and Henry Bartholomew, had permission to erect a corn-mill on South River.

This Samuel Gardner was deputy to General Court in 1681-2 and 5. Samuel Gardner, in his will dated 2 Oct 1689, gave his "sons Jonathan my fishing ketch, and her appurtenances, and my flukes and housing and what else I have at Winter Island."

Another Samuel Gardner was deputy to General Court many years, for most of the time from 1694 to 1710.

Thomas Gardner, supposed the son of Thomas the first, was a member of the First Church, 1639, freeman 1641. On the 18 of 5 mo 1657, he had a grant from the Town of a five-acre lot, "as a great lot." He died in the latter part of 1674. He had two wives, 1st Margaret Frier, 2d Damaris Shatock; the latter united with the Quakers, and was often fined for her heresy. He had a large family, eleven children, viz.: Seth,* baptized 25 of 10, 1636, married John Grafton 1 of 10, 1659; Sarah, Elizabeth, Bethiah, Thomas, George, John, Samuel, Joseph, Richard, Merriam. Here are six sons and five daughters, with a fair chance for posterity. His will, dated 7, 16 mo 1668, proved 29 March, 1675; to his wife Damaris he gave up all the estate she brought him, also £8 in money, &c. To his dau. Sarah Batch, £15, dau.—Seeth Grafton, £15, dau. Merriam Hills—to two daus. Marrian and Susan £5 each, at 18, or marriage; to his sons George and John, salt meadow west of Capt. George Corwin's meadow, to his sons Samuel and Joseph, salt meadow east of Corwin's. His housing the rest of the lands, goods, and estate to be divided in seven equal parts; he

* A daughter—origin of the name to be given is a future number.

his six sons, Thomas, George, Richard, Samuel and Joseph. Thomas, the eldest, to have two shares. George and Sam, ex-13. Mr. Joseph Grafton and Deacon Pease, Robert Pease and Samuel Pease, witnesses. Inventory dated 4 of 11, val. £274 16 s., in which were dwelling and ten acres of land, with orchard, &c. and 20 acres of upland in ye woods, and 2 1-4 acres of salt marsh "lying about hill," household stuff, &c.

John's Island, in the South River, was sold to one Thomas Gardner in 1680. On division of the Salem Military Company into two separate Companies, in 1674, Joseph took command of one, and John Currier the other.

1685, Ebenezer, son of George, left £50 for honest people of Salem, and in 1721, Gardner left one-tenth of his estate for a purpose.

His surname has been known and respected throughout the entire history of Salem, and descendants are still numerous in this primeval abode of their ancestors.*

RICHARD NORMAN

mentioned in Brackenbury's deposition as being those he found living at Naumkeag in 1628, in these words, "old Norman and his sons." Most of old planters were young or middle-aged; Norman was probably older than any of them. This deposition was taken fifty years after, and when old Norman was probably describing matters as they struck him at his arrival. We have other evidence that Richard Norman was called "Old Norman," and in 1649, John Gedney sold Thomas Spooner a parcel of land which was given "Old Norman."

Richard Norman and John Norman had

* References—Hubbard, Felt, Young, Rec. of Mass. State Rec., City Rec., &c.

each a grant of twenty acres of land on 8 of 9 mo 1637. These persons are the same referred to in the quaint line. "Old Goodman Norman and his sons." Felt, Drake, Thornton and all other writers describe them, as we think, erroneously as Richard and Richard, Jr. John Norman, in 1628, was about 15 years old, at which time his brother Richard was but three. John removed to Jeffrey Creek.* The old gentleman and his younger son, Richard, removed to Marblehead where they were both living in 1650 and '53. Richard Norman, sen was presented at the Quarter Court at Salem 17 of 7 mo, 1650, "for defective fences on Darbyfort side," [Marblehead.] We do not know when he died.

JOHN NORMAN,

son of Richard, the "Old Goodman" had a grant of land at Jeffrey Creek, 8 of 9 mo, 1637, and with sixteen others petitioned General Court 14 of 3d mo, 1640, to remove there and erect a village.

At the Quarter Court held at Salem, 3d of 8 mo, 1637, the Jury found for Richard Inker-sill, plaintiff against John Norman, 40 shillings, in money, and 30 shillings in mackerell. He had removed to Jeffrey Creek as early as 1640; in 1650 he petitioned for liberty to keep a house of entertainment there.

He probably lacked some of the graces of the man of Uz, for he was once presented at Court "for striking Nath'l Masterson with the hel of an ax to ye breach of ye peace."

His wife, Arabella, was admitted to the First Church in 1637. Her children baptized there and also recorded in the Town Record are John, born in 1637, Lydia, Hannah, Anna, Arabella and Richard. Her daughter Arabella married John Balden in September 1664, by Major Dennison, and had Hannah and John †

In Thomas Williams' will, dated 2 mo 1649,

* In 1645, Jeffrey's Creek, by order of General Court, to be called Manchester.

† See Essex Hls. Coll. 1, 35.

MEMORIALS

OF

THE DESCENDANTS OF

William Shattuck,

THE PROGENITOR OF THE FAMILIES IN AMERICA
THAT HAVE BORNE HIS NAME;

INCLUDING

AN INTRODUCTION, AND AN APPENDIX

CONTAINING

COLLATERAL INFORMATION.

BY LEMUEL SHATTUCK,

MEMBER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY, AND OF THE AMERICAN ANTI-
QUARIAN SOCIETY; AND ONE OF THE ORIGINAL FOUNDERS OF THE AMERICAN
STATISTICAL ASSOCIATION, AND OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, &c., &c.

"To trace lineage,—to love and record the names and actions of those without whom we could never have been, who moulded and made us what we are, and whom the very greatest of us all must know to have propagated influences into his being, which must subtly but certainly act upon his whole conduct in this world—all this is implied in ancestry and the love of it, and is natural and good."—*Westminster Review*, July, 1853.

Nil me poenitet sanum patris hujus—Horace. Never while in my senses will I be ashamed of such a father

BOSTON:
PRINTED BY DUTTON AND WENTWORTH
FOR THE FAMILY.

1855.



Lemuel Shattuck

He m. 2, Oct. 22, 1832, CAROLINE A. RICHARDS of Norwich, Vt.

HIS CHILDREN, BY SARAH EATON, BORN IN BRADFORD.

1. *William Bainbridge*, b. April 10, 1824; m. May 21, 1850, Elizabeth Caroline Richardson, b. in Wellsville, Ohio, July 30, 1830, dau. of A. G. Richardson of Cincinnati. He is interested in an extensive publishing house in Cincinnati, and is editor of "The Columbian," a weekly newspaper, established in 1847, and of "The Daily Columbian," established in 1853. Has Albert Richardson, b. Jan. 31, 1854.
2. *Joshua Eaton*, b. Aug. 8, 1826; d. unm., in Washington, Texas, Nov. 7, 1853, æ. 27 y. 2 m. 29 d.
3. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. March 22, 1829; m. June 7, 1853, Charles D. Peaslee. HIS CHILDREN, BY CAROLINE A. RICHARDS, BORN IN PLAINFIELD.
4. *Helen Maria*, b. Feb. 25, 1836; d. Dec. 26, 1854, æ. 18 y. 10 m. 1 d.
5. *Simeon Hildreth*, b. April 2, 1838.
6. *Caroline Augusta*, b. July 24, 1840.
7. *Levi Richards*, b. Oct. 19, 1842; d. May 20, 1855, æ. 12 y. 7 m. 1 d.
8. *Adaline Jennette*, b. Feb. 12, 1845; d. Nov. 16, 1849, æ. 4 y. 9 m. 4 d.
9. *Samuel Slade*, b. June 30, 1847; d. April 19, 1848, æ. 9 m. 19 d.
10. *Catherine Louisa*, b. June 29, 1849; d. Aug. 26, 1854, æ. 5 y. 1 m. 27 d.

APPENDIX.

I. Samuel Shattuck of Salem.

(1.) DAMARIS SHATTUCK, then a widow, was admitted to the church in Salem in 1641. At what time she came from England, whether before or after the death of her first husband, and what his christian name was, are unknown. She afterwards became the 2d wife of Capt. Thomas Gardner, a distinguished merchant and citizen of Salem. She d. in that town, Nov. 28, 1674. Capt. Gardner d. Sept. 4, 1677, leaving a will, dated Dec. 7, 1668, in which he mentions his wife, Damaris, six sons—Thomas, George, John, Samuel, Joseph, and Richard; and daughters, Sarah Balch, Seth Grafton, and Miriam Hall, all by his first wife, Margaret Frier. Two of his sons m. daughters of their stepmother. Damaris had by Mr. Shattuck several children, all probably born in England, the names of some of whom are known.

1. *Samuel*; who is noticed below.
2. *Damaris*; m. in Boston, Sept. 30, 1653, Samuel Page, or Pope.
3. *Mary*; m. Hams, and lived in Boston. (See her petition, further on.)
4. *Hannah*; m. George Gardner. She united with the church in 1649, but was dismissed. They removed to Nantucket, where their son Joseph m. in 1670, and had several children.
5. *Sarah*; m. in 1652, Richard Gardner, and had Richard, Deborah, James, Damaris, Hope, and Levi. He and his wife were excommunicated from the church in Salem for attending Quaker meetings; and they removed in 1666 to Nantucket, where their two youngest children were born.

Second Generation and Children.

(2.) SAMUEL SHATTUCK, s. of Widow Damaris Shattuck, (1) was b. in England about 1620. He was a felt-maker or hatter, in Salem, where he died. A stone, still standing over his grave in Salem, bears the following inscription:—"Here lyeth buried y^e body of Samuel Shattuck, aged 69 years, who departed this life y^e 6th day of June, 1689." He was admitted to the church in Salem in 1642, and was described as "a man of good repute;" but for reasons presently to be stated, he was excommunicated. He left a will, dated April 6, 1689, which appoints his wife HANNAH executrix, and directs that his sons Samuel and Retire should each have a double portion of his estate; and that the remainder should be divided equally between his six daughters. His estate was not settled and distributed until Nov. 1, 1701. His son Retire, and his daughters Return and Patience, died after their father and before the distribution. They left no issue, and are not mentioned in the settlement. The husbands of Hannah, Damaris,

and Priscilla had also died, and they are then described as widows. Samuel, the only surviving son, received a double portion, and the four daughters received each £37. 7. 4. (*Essex Records*, Vol. VII., pp. 111-114.) His children, b. in Salem, were,—

1. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 7, 1649; m. Sarah Bucknam. (See below.)
2. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 28, 1651; m. John Soames, s. of Morris Soames of Gloucester. He resided in Boston. Left a will, dated Nov. 13, 1687, proved Nov. 8, 1700. He left several children, but Benjamin was the only survivor at the final settlement of his estate.
3. *Damaris*, b. Nov. 11, 1653; m. Benjamin Pope of Salem. His estate was appraised May 6, 1702, at £408. 12. 10, and divided between the widow and 4 sons, Benjamin, Samuel, Ebenezer, and Jerome.
4. *Mary*, b. March 14, 1655; m. Benjamin Trask of Beverly.
5. *Priscilla*, b. May 1, 1658; m. April 26, 1694, Hugh Nichols of Salem.
6. *Return*, b. Aug. 16, 1662; m. Sept. 14, 1698, John Saunders.
7. *Retire*, b. March 28, 1664; d. unm. A stone erected in Salem to his memory, has the epitaph:—"Here lyeth buried y^e body of Retire Shattuck, aged 27 years, departed this life y^e 9th day of September, 1691."
8. *Patience*, b. Nov. 18, 1666; m. July 29, 1689, John Smith of Salem. Return and Retire are supposed to have been named to commemorate his remarkable *retiring* and *returning* from England.

Third Generation and Children.

- (3.) *SAMUEL SHATTUCK*, only surviving son of Samuel, above mentioned, (2.) was b. in Salem, Aug. 7, 1649, and followed the occupation of his father in his native town, where he d. in 1723, æ. 74. His will, dated Dec. 22, 1722, and proved March 25, 1723, mentions John, "his only son" and executor. (*Essex Records*, Vol. XIII., pp. 311-313.) He was taxed in Boston several years. He m. July 24, 1676, *SARAH BUCKNAM*, sister of William and Jose Bucknam of Malden. Elizabeth, wife of Benjamin Whittemore, Mary, wife of Benjamin Webb, and Mchitable, wife of Samuel Waite, were also his sisters. They had,—
1. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 7, 1678; probably d. young, or before his father.
2. *John*, b. Mar. 13, 1680; m. Mary Crowley. (See below.)
3. *Margaret*, b. ; m. Daniel Bacon of Salem.

Fourth Generation.

- (4.) Capt. *JOHN SHATTUCK*, only surviving son of Samuel, (3.) b. in Salem, March 13, 1680, was a master mariner. He m. in Salem, Nov. 11, 1708, *MARY CROWLEY*, but no record of any children has been found. On the 21st Feb., 1731, he sold his real estate in Salem to Samuel and Mighill Bacon, and probably removed from the town, since his name is not afterwards found. In him the name of Shattuck in this line appears to have become extinct.

Samuel Shattuck, senior, son of widow Damaris Shattuck, above mentioned, was one of those who suffered persecution for "being called a Quaker." The circumstances relating to his connection with this extraordinary persecution are detailed in *Besse's* "Collection of the Sufferings of the People called Quakers," Vol. II., pp. 184 to 198; in "Bishop's New England Judged," in *Fox's Journal*, and elsewhere; and they are so intimately connected with the history of that

period that they deserve preservation in this connection. Some allowance should perhaps be made for the partisan character of these authors; but their statements may be considered reliable and true, in the main, since they are confirmed by other coexisting official documents.

Several orders in relation to the Quakers were passed by the General Court of Massachusetts, between July 11, 1656, and Oct. 14, 1657, one of which enacted that any person who embraced their sentiments, or harbored those that did, should be liable to fine, imprisonment, or other punishment. Under these laws Lawrence Southwick and his wife Cassandra, then members of the church in Salem, were imprisoned for entertaining Christopher Holder and John Copeland, supposed to be Quakers. Lawrence was soon discharged, but his wife was detained seven weeks, and fined forty shillings for "owning a paper of exhortation," written by Holder or Copeland. Soon after this happened Holder attempted to speak on a certain occasion, at the close of public worship; but he was, says the account, "pulled backward by the hair of his head, and had a glove and handkerchief thrust into his mouth, and so was turned out, and, with his companion, carried to Boston next day, where each of them received thirty stripes with a knotted whip of three cords, the executioner measuring his ground and fetching his strokes with all his strength, which so cruelly did cut their flesh that a woman at the sight of it fell down dead." They afterwards suffered other punishment.

Samuel Shattuck, above described, as "an inhabitant of Salem of good repute," was present at the meeting when Holder attempted to speak; and he "endeavored to prevent their thrusting the handkerchief into Holder's mouth lest it should have choked him; for which attempt he also was carried to Boston and imprisoned till he had given bond to answer it at the next court, and not to come to any Quaker meeting."

In 1658, while attending a meeting at the house of Nicholas Phelps, about five miles from Salem, Samuel Shattuck, with Lawrence Southwick and his wife, Josiah their son, Samuel Gaskin, and Joshua Buffum, were apprehended by "one Butter," and after being kept confined in a house two days, were taken before the magistrates, when the following examination took place, as reported by Besse. "One of the prisoners asked, 'How they might know a Quaker?' Simon Bradstreet, one of the magistrates, answered, 'Thou art one of them for coming in with thy hat on.' They replied, 'It was a horrible thing to make such cruel laws, to whip, cut off ears, and bore through the tongue, for not putting off the hat.' Then one of them said, 'That the Quakers held forth blasphemies at their meetings.' To which they replied, 'They desire that they would make such a thing appear, if it were so, that they might be convinced;' and that 'they would do well to send some to their meetings, that they might hear and give account of what was done and spoken there, and not conclude of anything they knew not.' But, said Major-General Dennison, 'If ye meet together and say anything, we may conclude that ye speak blasphemy.' The result of this examination was that they were sent to Boston. After being in close confinement three weeks they addressed a letter to the magistrates at Salem, dated "From the house of bondage in Boston, wherein we are made captives by the wills of men, although made free by the Son of God. John viii. 36. In which we quietly rest this 16th of the fifth month, 1658." This able and appropriate letter is printed in full in *Besse*, Vol. II., pp. 177, 178; and in *Bishop*, pp. 74, 75. It

resulted in the release of Shattuck and Buffum. It appears, however, from an original document in the handwriting of Shattuck, that he was in prison with Nicholas Phelps, three months afterwards. It runs thus:—

"This to y^e Genl Court and to y^e Magistrates and Deputies there assembled.
 "Sirs: We whose names are underwritten are kept prisoners in Ipswich, it being y^e second time of our imprisonment upon y^e account of y^e law titled quakers. The Genl Court have made laws against such persons; y^e laws expressing it y^e they are a cursed sect of blasphemous heretics who hold diabolical doctrines. We being sufferers under this law in our bodies, estates and families; and not being conscious to ourselves of any such thing that is justly charged upon us, do only request this much according to conscience, law and equity; y^e we might have a fair and legal hearing and tryal according to law and justice; and y^e we might only upon true tryal beare y^e weight of w^t is justly charged upon us; either by the Genl Court, or a jury of indifferent, rational men, whose charges we shall willingly beare. Desiring y^e our cause & y^e state of our families might be seriously and conscientially weighed by you all, to whom we acknowledge ourselves subjects in all lawful things in y^e Lord.

Samuel Shattuck.
 Nicholas Phelps.

"Written from the prison in Ipswich this 19th 8 mo 1658."

What action was taken upon this reasonable petition does not appear. On the 11th of May, 1659, the petitioners were taken before the Court with Lawrence, Cassandra, and Josiah Southwick, and Joshua Buffum, before mentioned, when the following trial took place, as described by Besse, Vol. II., pp. 197, 198.*

"They asked the Governor [Endicott] 'what it was they required of them, whether the honor of God or themselves?' He answered, 'They who honor those whom God sets over them honor God.' They replied, 'It was true, but in obedience to the law they suffered;' and farther asked, 'Whether it were for that fault they were committed to prison, before the law had a being, and were banished, or what was it?' But the court answered them not. One of them desired the governor 'That he would be pleased to declare before the people the

* It was at this time that the petition of his sister, already alluded to, was presented. The following is a copy of the petition:—

"The petition of Mary Hams.
 "To the honored Court now assembled at Boston your petitioner Doth Humbly crave so much favour of you that she may have liberty to goe along with her brother Samuel Shaddlak to the Rev. Mr. Norton. She hears her brother is sent for to the Court. If it may seem good to the honored Court to grant that when he comes into the towne he may goe along with me from my house to the Rev. Mr. Norton's house, I am persuaded that if it please God to set it home to his soule that Mr. Norton may convince him by som arguments that he may use So I doe earnestly desire that the Lord would be pleased abundantly to be seen in the mount to give his Blessing to what labors have bin used with him already in a Church way & that the Lord would be pleased to help to sanctifie what he may meet withall, further I doe very much and earnestly desire that the Lord would be pleased to help my Dear Brother to see wherein he hath swerved away from y^e Rule of the world & I doe humbly beseech the honorable assembly now assembled that they will pity them that are so farre left at present, methinks I am not quite out of hope so long as there is life.
 "The deputies think meet to grante this petition provided the keeper or some other publicke officer may goe with her, desiring the Consent of our honored Magistrates hereto.
 Wm Torrey Clerke.

17 May 1659

Consented to by the magistrates
 Edw. Rawson Secretary"

real and true causes of the proceedings against them.' He answered, 'It was for contemning authority in not coming to the ordinances of God.' He also added, that 'They had rebelled against the authority of the country in not departing according to their order.' They answered, 'They had no place to go to, but had their wives, children, families and estates to look after; nor had they done anything worthy of death, banishment, or bonds, or any of the things for which they had suffered, though they had taken from them above one hundred pounds for meeting together.' Major General Dennison replied, that 'They stood against the authority of the country in not submitting to their laws: that he should not go about to speak much concerning the error of their judgment;' but, added he, 'You and we are not able well to live together, and at present the power is in our hands, and therefore the hardest must fend off.' After this they were put forth awhile, and being called in again, the sentence of banishment was pronounced against them, and but a fortnight's time allowed for them to depart, on pain of death, nor would they grant them any longer time, though desired. Samuel Shattuck, Nicholas Phelps, and Josiah Southwick, were obliged to take an opportunity that presented four days after, to pass to England by Barbadoes. The aged couple, Lawrence and Cassandra, went to Shelter Island, where shortly after they died within three days of each other. Joshua Buffum departed to Rhode Island." The power of attorney given by Shattuck to his wife to transact his business during his absence, is dated May 19, 1659, and is recorded in the Essex Registry of Deeds.

After Shattuck's arrival in England he immediately laid the subject of their sufferings before King Charles II.; and by the assistance of Edward Burroughs he obtained, on the 19th September, 1661, a "mandamus," commanding the magistrates and ministers in New England "to forbear to proceed any farther" against the people called Quakers. Shattuck was appointed the King's Deputy to carry this mandamus to New England. An agreement was made with Ralph Goldsmith, a master of a good ship, for £300, for his conveyance. "He immediately prepared for the voyage," says Besse, "and in about six weeks arrived in Boston harbor, on a first day of the week. The townsmen seeing a ship with English colors, soon came on board, and asked for the captain." Goldsmith told them he was the commander. They asked him whether he had any letters. He answered yes; but withal told them he would not deliver them that day. So they returned on shore again, and reported that there were many Quakers come, and that Samuel Shattuck (who they knew had been banished on pain of death,) was among them. But they knew nothing of his errand or authority. Thus all was kept close, and none of the ship's company suffered to go on shore that day. Next morning Ralph Goldsmith, the commander, with Samuel Shattuck, the King's Deputy, went on shore, and sending the boat back to the ship, they went directly through the town to the governor's house, and knocked at their door. He sending a man to know their business, they sent him word that their message was from the King of England, and that they would deliver it to none but himself. Then they were admitted to go in, and the governor came to them, and commanded Samuel Shattuck's hat to be taken off; and having received the deputation and the mandamus he laid off his own hat, and ordering Shattuck's hat to be given him again, perused the papers, and then went out to the deputy governor's, bidding the King's Deputy, and the master of the ship to follow him.

Being come to the Deputy Governor, and having consulted him, he returned to the aforesaid two persons, and said, '*we shall obey the King's command.*' After this the master of the ship gave liberty to his passengers to come on shore, which they did, and had a religious meeting with their friends of the town, when they returned praises to God for his mercy manifested in this wonderful deliverance."

In consequence of these events an order was passed by the General Court on the 27th Nov., 1661, that "the execution of the laws in force against Quakers as such, so far as they respect corporeal punishment or death, be suspended until the court take further order." And the jailers were directed "to release and discharge the Quakers who are at present in your custody. See that you don't neglect this." The magistrates were evidently alarmed. They sent Col. Temple to England to inform the King that his order had been obeyed, and that the Quakers were at liberty. Very soon after, Rev. John Norton and Simon Bradstreet visited England in relation to the same matter.

Thus was stayed, principally through the instrumentality of Samuel Shattuck, one of the most extraordinary persecutions this country ever witnessed. Attempts were afterwards made to renew this persecution, but it was in a comparatively mild form, and it soon ceased entirely. Mr. Shattuck, notwithstanding the prominent part he had acted in these events, was thenceforward permitted to live in Salem in peace, except in a few instances. In 1663, he was imprisoned a few days for charging the country with shedding innocent blood. In 1663, he was slightly fined for absence from public worship; and in 1669, he was confined for not paying one of these fines. These are all the public notices of him which we have found upon record in connection with these events. He seems to have possessed that independence of opinion, and that unwillingness to submit to oppression, which has ever been characteristic of the Shattuck family.

II. William Shattuck of Boston.

WILLIAM SHATTUCK, a shoemaker, was an inhabitant of Boston, from about 1650 to 1658. Like his namesake of Salem he appears to have suffered persecution for his Quakerism. Besse, in his History, (Vol. II., p. 184,) says, because he was "found on the first day of the week at home in the time of public worship, he was sent to the house of correction, and there cruelly whipped, and thus kept at hard labor, the deputy governor appropriating the proceeds of his labors to himself, while his wife and children were in want. At length he had three days' time assigned him to depart that jurisdiction, which he, in regard to his wife and children, was necessitated to accept. Bellingham the deputy governor having terrified the woman with threats of keeping him still in prison, because he was poor and not able to pay the fine of 5 shillings for his weekly absence from their places of public worship." Bishop says, Bellingham "tried to produce a separation between Shattuck and his wife, under a promise that he should be banished and heard of no more, and that she and her children should be provided for;" but this proposition she spurned and detested.

He was banished in 1658, and first went to Rhode Island; and afterwards to New Jersey, and resided in Shrewsbury, Monmouth County. He was elected a member of the Assembly from that town in 1675, but declining to swear or take the oath of office required, he did not take his seat. The Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society (Vol. I. p. 77), erroneously print his name William Shattuck instead of Shattuck.

We cannot learn that William Shattuck had any male issue. The name probably became extinct in his family at his death. He had two daughters born in Boston. 1. Hannah, b. July 8, 1654; and 2. Exercise, b. Nov. 12, 1656; of whom Hannah married Restore Lippincott. The following is a copy of their marriage certificate, which is the first entered in the Records of the Friends in Shrewsbury, N. J. It has been kindly furnished by Mr. James S. Lippincott of Philadelphia.

"Att a meeting of the People of God & Lord gathered together for that end and purpose before whom Wm Shattuck father to Hannah Shattuck give his daughter Hannah to wife unto Restore Lippincott son of Richard and Abigail Lippincott in these words as followeth: I desire you all to take notice that I do give my daughter Hannah to Restore Lippincott to be his wife. The words of Restore Lippincott as followeth: I desire you all to take notice that accordingly I freely receive her to be my wife. The words of Hannah Shaddock as followeth: I desire you all to take notice that I do take Restore Lippincott to be my Husband in the fear of the Lord. And they were published 2 or 3 times and they had Friends Consent to take each other. And we whose names are under written are witnesses of this thing, &c.

On the 6th of 9 mo 1674 at Wm Shattuck's house.

Restore Lippincott mark M

Hannah Shattuck mark =

Richard Lippincott

Abigail Lippincott

William Shattuck

Ann Lippincott

Hugh Dickman

Margaret Lippincott

John Hance

Grace Dickman

John Slocum

Elizabeth Hance

Hannanah Gifford

Lydia Wardell

Thurlagh (?) Scoyng

Faith Croft (?)

William Worth

Faith Worth

Murbeth Slocum

Restore Lippincott was the s. of Richard and Abigail Lippincott who resided several years in Boston, about the same time with Mr. Shattuck. He was b. in Plymouth, Old England, July 3, 1624, 48 to 53, record obscure, removed with his parents to Shrewsbury, N. J., about 1668, and d. near Mount Holly, Burlington Co., N. J., July 22, 1741. He was a member of the Council of N. J. in 1703, and of the Assembly in 1704. A useful and active member of society. He had 9 children:—

1. Samuel, b. June 12, —; 2. Abigail, b. Feb. 16, 16—; 3. Hannah, b. Oct. 15, 167—; 4. Hope, b. Sept. 15, 1681; 5. Rebecca, b. Oct. 24, 1684; 6. James, b. June 11, 1687; 7. Betty, b. March 15, 1690; 8. Jacob, b. Aug. 15, 1692; 9. Rachel, b. Jan. 8, 1695. The descendants of these children at their father's death were over 200. Many of their descendants are now residing in Philadelphia, in the possession of wealth.

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. _____ on chart no. _____

AFN=Ancestral File Number

2 Samuel (William) SHATTUCK—

AFN: 8WRD-L8
BORN: 1610

MAR.:

DIED: 6 Jun 1698
Essex Co., Salem, MA

1 Samuel SHATTUCK—

AFN: 8XP5-HM
BORN: 1620
Of, N., Massachusetts
MAR.: 7 Oct 1649
Salem, E, Massachusetts
DIED: 6 Jun 1689
, Salem, Essex, MA

SPOUSE

Grace Mrs SHATTUCK
AFN: MXX5-1B
BORN: Abt 1625
Boston, Suffolk, MA
DIED:
Salem, Essex, MA

3 Damaris SIBLEY—

AFN: 8WRD-MF
BORN: Abt 1609
Of, S., Massachusetts
DIED:
Prob. Salem, Essex, MA

16	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
8	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ MAR.: _____ DIED: _____
17	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
18	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
19	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
20	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
21	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
22	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
23	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
24	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
25	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
26	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
27	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
28	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
29	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
30	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
31	AFN: _____ BORN: _____
15	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ DIED: _____
14	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ MAR.: _____ DIED: _____
13	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ DIED: _____
12	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ MAR.: _____ DIED: _____
11	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ DIED: _____
10	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ MAR.: _____ DIED: _____
9	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ DIED: _____
4	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ MAR.: _____ DIED: _____
5	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ DIED: _____
6	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ MAR.: _____ DIED: _____
7	AFN: _____ BORN: _____ DIED: _____

Submitters

Alton C. Gardiner

P.O. Box 83

Norrigewood, ME 04957

Bruce A. Taylor

7036 SW 172nd Ave.

Alola, OR 97007-5341

Subj: Re: Page, Shattuck and Symons Research
Date: 98-02-16 00:26:28 EST
From: McCachern@worldnet.att.net (John & Cindy McCachern)
Reply-to: McCachern@worldnet.att.net
To: ZHorn58228@aol.com

Yes, it looks like we do have a connection. I'd like to see what you have.
Cindy McCachern
McCachern@worldnet.att.net

Descendants of Samuel Shattuck - 15 Feb 1998

FIRST GENERATION

1. Samuel Shattuck.

He was married to Damaris Sibley. Samuel Shattuck and Damaris Sibley had the following children:

+2 i. Damaris Shattuck.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Damaris Shattuck.

She was married to Isaac Page on 30 Jul 1653 in Boston, MA. Isaac Page died on 4 May 1680 in NC.1 Damaris Shattuck and Isaac Page had the following children:

3 i. Mary Page.

+4 ii. Elizabeth Page.

+5 iii. Damaris Page.

THIRD GENERATION

4. Elizabeth Page.

She was married to Zacharias Nixon Sr.. Elizabeth Page and Zacharias Nixon Sr. had the following children:

+6 i. Zacharias Nixon Jr..

5. Damaris Page was born in 1659. She died in 1722.

She was married to John Morris (son of Charles Morris and Hannah) in 1678 in Pasquotank Co, NC. John Morris was born in 1652 in VA. He died on 30 Jun 1680. Damaris Page and John Morris had the following children:

+7 i. John Morris Sr..

She was married to Henry White. Damaris Page and Henry White had the following children:

+8 i. Mary White.

FOURTH GENERATION

6. Zacharias Nixon Jr. was born in 1684. He died in 1739.

He was married to Elizabeth Symons (daughter of Thomas Symons and Rebecca West) on 11 Jan 1707/8 in Pasquotank, Pasquotank Co, NC. Elizabeth Symons was born on 21 Feb 1691 in Pasquotank, Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 27 Aug 1725. Zacharias Nixon Jr. and Elizabeth Symons had the following children:

+9 i. John Nixon.

7. John Morris Sr.^{2,3,4} was born on 31 Mar 1680 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was chosen overseer of Pasquotank monthly meeting on 19 Oct 1711 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was mentioned in list of suffering on account of church rates on priests due on 15 Oct 1720 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was chosen oversser of Pasquotank monthly meeting on 21 Apr 1722 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was chosen to have care of building addition to meeting house for women friends to hold their MM on 7 May 1726 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He Will (proved) in Jan 1739 in Pasquotank Co, NC.⁵ He died on 20 Jul 1739 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was Quaker. John Morris was an elder of the Pasquotank Monthly Meeting.

He was married to Mary Symons (daughter of Thomas Symons and Rebecca West) on 4 Sep 1703 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Symons⁴ was born on 4 Dec 1687 in Pasquotank, Pasquotank Co, NC. She was chosen overseer of Pasquotank monthly meeting on 2 Apr 1726 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was chosen overseer of Pasquotank MM on 1 Aug 1737/38 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was chosen to be overseer of MM with her daughter, Mary Morris, Jr. on 2 Oct 1742 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 14 Aug 1745 in Pasquotank, Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker. John Morris Sr. and Mary Symons had the following children:

- +10i. Aaron Morris Sr..
- +11ii. Elizabeth "Bette" Morris.
- +12iii. Joseph Morris Sr..
- +13iv. Sarah Morris.
- +14v. John Morris Jr..
- +15vi. Mary Morris.
- +16vii. Zachariah Morris.
- +17viii. Hannah Morris.
- 18 ix. Isaac Morris⁴ died on 13 Feb 1762.

8. Mary White was born in 1696. She died in 1723.

She was married to William Everign in 1722. William Everign was born in 1675. He died on 3 Feb 1725.

FIFTH GENERATION

9. John Nixon was born in 1708.

He was married to Hannah Albertson (daughter of Nathaniel Albertson and Abigail Nicholson) on 10 Mar 1753. Hannah Albertson was born on 18 Apr 1719 in Perquimans Co, NC.

10. Aaron Morris Sr.⁴ was born on 14 Jul 1704 in Little River, Pasquotank Co, NC. The Little River is quite a wide, short river emerging from the interior of the Dismal Swamp and is a division between Perquimans and Pasquotank Counties. It flows into the Albermarle Sound a short distance South. Symons Creek flows into Little River about midway of it's length, near where the Morris homestead was located. The road Eastward crosses Newbegun Creek in a short space and just beyond was the Pritchard residence. He was Aaron was chosen as an Overseer on 5 Jun 1755 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He died on 10 Sep 1770 in Pasquotank Co, NC. He was a Planter. He was Quaker.

He was married to Mary Pritchard (daughter of Benjamin Pritchard and Sarah Culpepper) on 20 Jun 1724 in Public Mt, Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Pritchard was born on 28 Jul 1707 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 10 Dec 1791 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker in Symons Creek MH, Pasquotank Co, NC. Aaron Morris Sr. and Mary Pritchard had the following children:

- +19i. Joshua Morris.
- +20ii. Benjamin Morris.
- +21iii. Joseph Morris.
- +22iv. Miriam Morris.
- +23v. Susannah Morris.
- +24vi. John Morris.
- +25vii. Mary Morris.

26 viii. Sarah Morris was born on 5 Jan 1743 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 26 Sep 1743 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

- +27ix. Aaron Morris Jr..
- +28x. Elizabeth Morris.

11. Elizabeth "Bette" Morris⁴ was born on 6 Sep 1707 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died about 1736.

She was married to William Symons (son of Jeremiah Symons and Anne) in 1731 in Newbegun Creek MH, Pasquotank Co, NC. In the minutes of the meeting of June 5, 1725 is the following: Betty declared the intention of m. William Symons. (Betty being William's father's brother's daughter's daughter, the mt. (meeting) advised against the m. as within the fourth degree of consanguinity)." William Symons died in 1760. Elizabeth "Bette" Morris and William Symons had the following children:

- +29i. John Symons.
- +30ii. Mary Symons.
- +31iii. Joseph Symons.
- +32iv. Ann Symons.
- +33v. Elizabeth Symons.
- 34 vi. William Symons.
- +35vii. Samuel Symons.

12. Joseph Morris Sr.^{3,2,4,6} was born on 4 Dec 1709. He died after 1748. He was Quaker.

He was married to Elizabeth Pritchard (daughter of Benjamin Pritchard and Sarah Culpepper) on 2 Oct 1731 in Pasquotank MM, Pasquotank Co, NC. Elizabeth Pritchard^{3,2} was born on 19 Jan 1710 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She was Quaker. Joseph Morris Sr. and Elizabeth Pritchard had the following children:

- +36i. Sarah Morris.
- +37ii. Ann Morris.
- +38iii. Joseph Morris Jr..
- +39iv. Benjamin Morris.
- +40v. Mary Morris.

13. Sarah Morris⁴ was born on 6 Sep 1712.

She was married to Samuel Moore (son of William Moore and Elizabeth McBride) on 6 Sep 1740 in Perquimans Co, NC. Samuel Moore was born in 1707. He died in 1754.

14. John Morris Jr.^{2,3,4} was born on 21 Dec 1716. He was requested a certificate to Perquimans MM on 2 Mar 1745 in Perquimans Co, NC. He died on 1 Jun 1776.

He was married to Sarah Pierce (daughter of Thomas Pierce and Mary Copeland) on 1 Mar 1745 in Perquimans Co, NC. Sarah Pierce was born in 1725.

He was married to Ruth Winslow on 19 Oct 1774 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

15. Mary Morris^{2,3,4} was born on 24 Nov 1719. She was chosen assistant overseer with her mother, Mary Morris on 2 Oct 1742 in Pasquotank Co, NC. She died on 19 Oct 1760.

She was married to John Robinson on 2 Jan 1737/38 in Symons Creek MH, Pasquotank Co, NC. John Robinson was born in 1716. He died in 1757.

She was married on 19 May 1779 in Pasquotank Co, NC. Mary Morris had the following children:

- +41i. Abigail Overman.

16. Zachariah Morris was born on 23 Sep 1722. He died on 2 Mar 1809 in Wayne Co, NC.

He was married to Anne Williams on 1 Nov 1752. Anne Williams was born on 12 Dec 1727 in Perquimans Co, NC. She died on 28 Apr 1795. Zachariah Morris and Anne Williams had the following children:

- +42i. Isaac Morris.

17. Hannah Morris⁴ was born on 23 Dec 1726.

She was married to William Bundy on 6 Oct 1750 in Pasquotank Co, NC.

William Bundy was born about 1726.

SOURCES

1. Zandra Horn INTERNET: ZHORN58228@aol.com.
2. Ray Knight. Morris Family History. Minneapolis, MN: 1952 (found in St. Louis Library).
3. William Wade Hinshaw. Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy.
4. Bob Vrbka, Rt. 2, Box 74 Seward, NE 68434 (402) 535-2295
Internet: bv42436@navix.net.
5. Will of John Morris, Sr.
6. Quaker Families Miscellaneous and Sundry.

Headers

Return-Path: <McCachern@worldnet.att.net>

Received: from relay22.mail.aol.com (relay22.mail.aol.com [172.31.106.68]) by air17.mail.aol.com (v38.1) with SMTP; Mon, 16 Feb 1998 00:26:28 1900

Received: from mtigwc04.worldnet.att.net (mtigwc04.worldnet.att.net [204.127.131.33])

by relay22.mail.aol.com (8.8.5/8.8.5/AOL-4.0.0)

with ESMTP id AAA16831 for <ZHorn58228@aol.com>;

Mon, 16 Feb 1998 00:26:25 -0500 (EST)

Received: from default ([12.67.36.136]) by mtigwc04.worldnet.att.net

(post.office MTA v2.0 0613) with ESMTP id AAO11586

for <ZHorn58228@aol.com>; Mon, 16 Feb 1998 03:56:24 +0000

Reply-To: <McCachern@worldnet.att.net>

From: "John & Cindy McCachern" <McCachern@worldnet.att.net>

To: <ZHorn58228@aol.com>

Subject: Re: Page, Shattuck and Symons Research

Date: Sun, 15 Feb 1998 21:53:43 -0600

X-MSMail-Priority: Normal

X-Priority: 3

X-Mailer: Microsoft Internet Mail 4.70.1157

MIME-Version: 1.0

Content-Type: text/plain; charset=ISO-8859-1

Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit

Message-ID: <19980216035509.AAO11586@default>

Subj: [QUAKER-ROOTS-L] re Salem witch trials
Date: 8/11/99 1:04:07 PM !!!First Boot!!!
From: goudy@ctaz.com (Karin Goudy)
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

I read with interest Leslie Hope's posting regarding people from Salem joining the Quakers after the Salem witch trials. That is certainly a possibility. I have an ancestor, Samuel Shattuck, a Quaker, whose role in the trials was not so praiseworthy as to encourage others to become Quakers, however. He had had a couple of brushes with the Puritan authorities himself because of being a Quaker, (being imprisoned at least once) but when the witch hunt madness was at its height, he gave evidence against Bridget Bishop. Bridget was a flashy dresser and Samuel Shattuck, who had a dye business, sometimes dyed laces and fabric for her. When Shattuck's epileptic son died he blamed her and testified against her when she was accused of witchcraft. He believed that because he had refused what he perceived to be her sexual advances she had killed his son. His testimony was just one amongst many, including that of her own husband, but it helped to condemn her and she was hanged. The Quakers were as much a part of their own time as others and often harbored ideas and beliefs that we today find incomprehensible. There are several good books out about the witch trials in Salem.

One the best books I have read on the subject is "The Devil in Massachusetts," by Marion L. Starkey, published in 1949. Karin Goudy

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

Visit The Quaker Corner - <http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers>

----- Headers -----

Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-request@rootsweb.com>
Received: from rly-yb01.mx.aol.com (rly-yb01.mail.aol.com [172.18.146.1]) by air-yb04.mail.aol.com (v60.25) with ESMTP; Wed, 11 Aug 1999 09:04:06 -0400
Received: from bl-14.rootsweb.com (bl-14.rootsweb.com [204.212.38.30]) by rly-yb01.mx.aol.com (v60.25) with ESMTP; Wed, 11 Aug 1999 09:03:57 -0400
Received: (from slist@localhost)
by bl-14.rootsweb.com (8.9.3/8.9.3) id GAA20052;
Wed, 11 Aug 1999 06:03:46 -0700 (PDT)
Resent-Date: Wed, 11 Aug 1999 06:03:46 -0700 (PDT)
Message-Id: <3.0.5.32.19990811060348.00868100@mail.ctaz.com>
X-Sender: goudy@mail.ctaz.com
X-Mailer: QUALCOMM Windows Eudora Light Version 3.0.5 (32)
Date: Wed, 11 Aug 1999 06:03:48 -0700
Old-To: Quaker-Roots-D@rootsweb.com
From: Karin Goudy <goudy@ctaz.com>
Mime-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: text/plain; charset="us-ascii"
Subject: [QUAKER-ROOTS-L] re Salem witch trials
Resent-Message-ID: <w4heBC.A.E5E.wSXs3@bl-14.rootsweb.com>
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
Resent-From: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
X-Mailing-List: <QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com> archive/latest/16047

Subj: **Re: [Q-R]Hannah Shattuck**
Date: 9/10/99 11:48:16 PM !!!First Boot!!!
From: MDRengaw@aol.com
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

People interested in the Shattuck family might want to check the Quaker-Roots archives, especially May 1998. There are no positive answers, but some interesting information was presented in a series of letters.

To find the Archives, go to <<http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers/>>

Click on (1)Quaker-roots.

(2) Quaker-roots archives

(3) Quaker-roots

(4) Shattuck

Select 1998 and search. 22 selections come up for 1998, Be sure to read 1 and 3. The following is the information of #3:

<I have Damaris Sibley, who married (1) Samuel Shattuck, and had daughter Sarah (born 1632 in Cape Ann, Massachusetts). Damaris then married, after 1659, (2) Thomas Gardner.
Before that, however, daughter Sarah married, in 1652, Thomas Gardner's son Richard Gardner. So her mother subsequently became her mother-in-law as well!

I don't have anything on the Damaris Shattuck you mentioned, but I thought you might find the above information interesting, not to mention confusing.>

Mary

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

Post a Quaker Query - <http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers/queries.htm>

----- Headers -----

Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-request@rootsweb.com>

Received: from rly-zb03.mx.aol.com (rly-zb03.mail.aol.com [172.31.41.3]) by air-zb02.mail.aol.com (v60.28) with ESMTP; Fri, 10 Sep 1999 19:48:16 -0400

Received: from bl-14.rootsweb.com (bl-14.rootsweb.com [204.212.38.30]) by rly-zb03.mx.aol.com (v60.28) with ESMTP; Fri, 10 Sep 1999 19:47:58 -0400

Received: (from slist@localhost)

by bl-14.rootsweb.com (8.9.3/8.9.3) id QAA26470;

Fri, 10 Sep 1999 16:47:06 -0700 (PDT)

Resent-Date: Fri, 10 Sep 1999 16:47:06 -0700 (PDT)

From: MDRengaw@aol.com

Message-ID: <3e739663.250af259@aol.com>

Date: Fri, 10 Sep 1999 19:46:33 EDT

Subject: Re: [Q-R]Hannah Shattuck

Old-To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

MIME-Version: 1.0

Subj: [Q-R] Re: Demaris Shattuck
Date: 2/2/00 7:32:58 PM !!!First Boot!!!
From: AnHalstead@aol.com
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

I apologize for the blank EM.

This has been a most interesting discussion for me as I just "woke-up" and made the connection that my grandparents were actually related 300 years before they married! As genealogy was their hobby, they would be fascinated.

I have the following:

William Samuel Shattuck d. 6 Jan 1698 Salem, MA m. Demaris Sibley b. abt 1609 and d. 1674 Salem, MA. Their children:

Demaris b. abt 1635 Nantucket d. 21 Nov 1674 Salem, MA
Samuel b. about 1620 d. abt 1680
William b. 1621
Hannah b. 1623
Mary b. 1625
Sarah b. 1626

Demaris Shattuck b. abt 1635 Nantucket d. 21 Nov 1674 Salem, MA m. Isaac Page 20 Jul 1653. Isaac b. abt 1635 Boston, MA d. 4 May 1680 Pasquotank, NC

Demaris Page b. abt 1659 d. 12 Sep 1722 Pasquotank, NC. She m. John Morris in 1678. My note says he died within a few months of the birth of his only son.

They had two children John and Elizabeth who were probably twins.

My line descends thru John Morris.

Demaris Page's second marriage was to Henry White on 10 Jul 1680.
Note: Henry White was a widower with six children. Together they had five more children.

I would like to hear from anyone connected to this line.

Ann Halstead

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====
Visit The Quaker Comer - <http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers>

----- Headers -----
Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-request@rootsweb.com>

Received: from rly-zc03.mx.aol.com (rly-zc03.mail.aol.com [172.31.33.3]) by air-zc03.mail.aol.com (v67_b1.21) with ESMTP;
Wed, 02 Feb 2000 14:32:58 -0500

Samuel left a will dated 6 April 1689 which appoints his wife Hannah as executrix and directs that his sons Samuel and Retire should each have a double portion of his estate. The remainder should be divided equally between his 6 daughters. His estate was not settled until 1 Nov 1701. His son Retire and his daughters patience and Return died after their father, but before the distribution of this estate.

Samuel 2) died in Salem, a stone on his grave site says,

"Here lyeth buried ye body of Samuel SHATTUCK age 69 years. Who departed this life ye 6th day of June 1689"

~~

Samuel was one of those who suffered persecution for being called a Quaker, the circumstances relating to his connection with this extraordinary persecution is detailed in Besse's "Collection of the Suffering of the People called Quakers" Vol II, pp 184-198.

There is another reference to Samuel 2) SHATTUCK which I found interesting. The book "The Devil in Massachusetts" by Marion L. STARKEY written in 1949- it is a history of the witch trials in 1692 in Salem Village, Essex county, Massachusetts.

On pg 100-101 of the above book in part it says, "There had always been talk about the next witch, Bridget BISHOP. For one thing she was a flashy dresser, her "red paragon bodice" set her style, and for the best she had a great store of laces. These she liked to vary and sometimes brought pieces to Samuel SHATTUCK of Salem to have dyed. The later a dour Quaker, who because of his faith had in the past had his own brushes with the theocratic authority, had always thought there was something questionable about the quality and style of those laces, and now stood ready to give his reasons.."

On pg 155-156 it says in part..

"Much of the testimony collected since Bridget's first appearance in April and now is read in court stressed the fact that she was one of those women who, through no longer young, had power over the imaginations of men. Which was worse. Because these good men virtuously repelled her advances, their lawfully begotten children pined and died. Samuel GRAY'S little boy, Tracy's daughter Priscilla and SHATTUCK'S epileptic son. she was not enchantress only, but a murderess.."

Aren't we all glad that was a different time, a different place and a different people.. Than we now live in..

Wilma Fleming Haynes
gencon@harborside.com

Subj: **Re: [Q-R] Re: Perquimans/Pasquotank**
Date: 2/2/01 2:01:16 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: treadway@netins.net (Dan Treadway)
Reply-to: treadway@netins.net (Dan Treadway)
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com

Whether Quakerism qualifies as an organized religion could be debated, I suppose, but there was a settlement of Quakers at Albermarle beginning in the 1660s.

I seem to recall that the Phelps family became Quakers in Massachusetts in the 1650s and moved to North Carolina to avoid persecution. So it seems there was the beginnings of a meeting before Fox and Edmundson arrived.

Aah. I've just found the article in a stack of unfiled photocopies! It is in the National Genealogical Society Quarterly vol 75 pp 289-302, "1987 Winner: NGS Family-History Writing Contest" "Hannah (Baskel) Phelps Phelps Hill: A Quaker Woman and Her Offspring" by Gwen Boyer Bjorkman. (A truly worthy winner, I think, entertaining to read and informative.)

Briefly: Hannah Baskel came to Massachusetts sometime before 1652 and settled in Salem. There she married first Nicholas Phelps, whose family had been there since at least the 1630s. Nicholas got in trouble with the authorities for being a Quaker soon after the Quakers' first arrival in Salem in 1657, and in 1659 was banished from the colony. He left for England in the company of Samuel Shattock. Hannah stayed behind and managed the farm and two small children. In the fall of 1659, she, too was imprisoned for giving comfort to Quakers, and her husband's farm was confiscated to cover his fines. Her brother-in-law, Henry Phelps, had a joint interest in the farm, managed to gain control of the whole farm and allowed Hannah to stay there, at which point the authorities began to harass Henry.

Soon after he was restored to the English throne in 1660, Charles II ordered an end to the persecution of Quakers in Massachusetts, and made Samuel Shattock his messenger. (This story is told in John Greenleaf Whittier's poem "The King's Missive".) Nicholas Phelps is said to have returned to Massachusetts with Shattock. Nicholas seems to have died about 1662.

In 1664, Henry Phelps sold out in Salem, and he and Hannah and their children migrated to Albermarle Sound. About this time they married. The next record of them tells of the visit by Edmundson in 1672. Later in 1672, George Fox also stopped at the Phelps house. Fox and Edmundson each kept a journal, and each calls him Henry Phillips. By the time Edmundson made a return visit in 1676, Henry Phelps had died, and Hannah had married James Hill.

There were other Quakers in Albermarle before Fox and Edmundson's visits. Christopher and Hannah (Rednap) Nicholson had come there from Massachusetts about 1663, and Isaac and Damaris (Shattuck)

Subj: **[Q-R] Samuel Shattuck family**
Date: 2/3/01 3:50:16 PM !!!First Boot!!!
From: gencon@harborside.com (gencon)
Reply-to: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com

Speaking of Samuel SHATTUCK –

This is what I have on Samuel 1) SHATTUCK and his wife
Damaris SIBLEY.. I have never found her parents –
Samuel SHATTUCK b 1592 ,,England either Sommersetshire or Dorchester,
Dorsetshire, England; He married 1615-18 Damaris SIBLEY b 1596/7 of
Dorsetshire, England – Did he come to New England, or did he die before
his family emigrated? Any one know?

I have 7 children for them all born county Sommersetshire, England

1. Samuel 2) b 1620 [below]
2. Hannah abt 1623 md George GARDNER
3. Mary 1625 md Mark HAMOR/HAYNES
4. William 3 May 1628 md 1653 Hannah
5. Damaris abt 1631 md Samuel or Isaac PAGE
6. Sarah 1632 ,d abt 1645 Richard GARDNER
7. Gertrude abt 1633

Samuel's mother widow Damaris SHATTUCK md2) abt 1659 Thomas GARDNER [found
in Torrey's New England Marriages prior 1700 pg 294] Damaris died 1674 at
Salem, Essex,
Massachusetts.

This is what I have on their son Samuel 2)..

Samuel 2) SHATTUCK was born 1620 at county Sommersetshire, England, he died
6 June 1686/7 at Salem
Essex, Massachusetts, He married 1) c1648 Grace
md2) Hannah; I have him as father of 8 children:
Were his children all by is 1st wife Grace?

1. Samuel 3) 1649 md Sarah BUCKMAN d/o Wm of Malden
2. Hannah 1651 md John SOMAMES of Boston s/o Morris
3. Damaris 1653 md Benjamin POPE of Salem, Essex, MA
4. Mary 1655 md Benjamin TRASK of Beverly, Essex, MA
5. Priscilla 1658 md Hugh NICOLES of Salem, Essex, MA
6. Return 1662 md John SANDERS
7. Retire 1664
8. Patience 1666 md John SMITH of Salem, Essex, MA

Samuel was a felt maker at Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, he was admitted to
the church in 1642, but was excommunicated after many years for being a
Quaker and fined in 1669 for entertaining Thomas MAULE another of that sect
[Quaker.] Samuel was banished on pain of death. His brother William was
also banished but went to Monmouth county, New Jersey . Samuel went back to
England and returned with concessions for the Quakers; in saying from "King
Charles the II for concessions of such prosecution."

[Find Your Ancestors in the Birth, Marriage, and Death Records](#)

[Click Here!](#)



THE SHATTUCK LINE

SHATTUCK LINE - FIRST GENERATION

SAMUEL SHATTUCK

Born: about 1600 England
Died: 1641

Father:
Mother:

Marriage: Damaris _____. She from England, and d. 28 Nov 1674 in Salem, MA.
Married: before 1622

Children:

1. William Shattuck b. 1622 in Salem, Essex
2. Mary Shattuck b. 1626 m. Mr. Hams
3. Hannah Shattuck b. 1628 m. George Gardner.
4. Samuel Shattuck b. abt 163 m. Hannah _____.
5. SARAH SHATTUCK b. 1631/2 England (See next generation.)
6. Damaris Shattuck b. 1634 m. 30 Sep 1653 Isaac Page.

SHATTUCK LINE - SECOND GENERATION

SARAH SHATTUCK

Born: 1631/2 in England

Died; 1724 at Nantucket, MA, age 92yrs

Father: Samuel Shattuck

Mother: Damaris _____

Marriage: Richard Gardner, b. 1631 England, d. 23 Jan 1688 Nantucket.
(Her step-brother)

Married: 1652 in Salem, MA

Note: Richard was Chief Magistrate in 1673 on Nantucket , and held other town offices. None of the old town records are in his handwriting, from which it may be inferred that he was not educated.

They were the parents of 10 children. See the Gardner line for the children and descendants.

Line of Descent:

SAMUEL SHATTUCK, SARAH SHATTUCK, DEBORAH GARDNER, SARAH MACY, JEMIMA BARNARD, EUNICE COLEMAN, BETHIAH MACY, PAUL MACY, THOMAS MACY, JOHN MACY, LORETTA MACY, JAMES PARISHO, WAYNE PARISHO, SUSANNE PARISHO



[NEW Family and Local Histories Collection](#) [Click Here](#)

- Includes journals, memoirs, and historical narratives
- Dating back to the 1700s
- From every state, Canada, and Britain

Treasr. of the Province of Maine 1649, capt. in 1653, major in 1656, superseded in 1663 by William Phillips, being in 1662 a magistr. next to the right worshipf. Henry Josselyn. He had w. Alice, no ch. went home prob. seven yrs. later, and liv. long, yet came not again to our side of the ocean, I presume, but d. in Eng. 1681 or 2. His name is not includ. with those the royal commissrs. honor. in gov. office, wh. might seem to prove his abs. tho. special reason may be, his tenderness for Quakers. * NICHOLAS, Charlestown, s. of Nicholas the first, was a major, dism. in July 1669, by the County Court, from that office, as a Quaker, but his nearer neighb. contin. to trust his goodness, made him rep. 1696, and he prob. had s. of the same name, and no little hesitat. is felt in distinguish. one from the other.

SHARP, CHARLES, New Hampsh. 1684. JOHN, Dover 1663. JOHN, Westerly 1668. JOHN, Boston, by w. Martha had Robert, b. 1665; and prob. others. He was s. of Robert, liv. at Muddy riv. now Brookline, was lieut. of that comp. of Wadsworth at Sudbury fight, Apr. 1676, that was near. cut off to a man. A let. of his, writ. few wks. bef. his d. in Geneal. Reg. X. 65, is worth read. Dr. Pierce, in his Hist. of the town, says, "the s. of this lieut. S. afterwards lost his life in an expedit. against the Ind. in Canada." JOHN, Cambridge, merch. had w. Eliz. wh. d. 9 Mar. 1699, in her 59th yr. as the inscr. of her gr-st. is giv. by Harris, wh. tells no more of him. RICHARD, Boston, freem. 1674, d. 5 Aug. 1677. ROBERT, Braintree, came in the Abigail, perhaps, 1635, from London, aged 20, had John, b. 12 Mar. 1643, and may have been at Rehoboth the same yr. but certain. bot. in 1650, with Peter Aspinwall, the large farm of William Colborn at Muddy riv.; had Mary, bapt. at Roxbury, 5 Dec. 1652, and elder d. Abigail, b. a. 1648. He d. Jan. 1655, his inv. in Geneal. Reg. VIII. 276, being of 19th of that mo. tho. Farmer had it July 1653; and his wid. Abigail, bec. sec. w. of Nicholas Clap. SAMUEL, Salem 1629, came, with Rev. Samuel Skelton, in the George Bonadventure, emb. in Apr. of this yr. with a duplicate of the chart. of the Col. by the Gov. and Assist. of Mass. entrusted to him, and they appoint. him to be of the coun. to capt. John Endicott, Gov. of their planta. with three min. Higginson, Skelton, and Bright, beside the two Browns, John, and Samuel, and Thomas Graves, the engineer. But as they were requir. to be under oath, and that was prob. never admin. (see Endicott); and as he was chos. an Assist. at the Gen. Ct. in London, 20 Oct. foll. (when Winth. was chos. Gov. in lieu of Cradock then resign.) but never took the o. of qualificat. being on our side of the water, and Ludlow was chos. in his place, at the Ct. 10 Feb. aft. I have not giv. him the † designat. of that rank. Aft. the governm. was transfer. hither, he desir. adm. as freem. 19 Oct. 1630, and was adm. 3 July 1632,

but had been made rul. elder, prob. in 1630, aft. d. of Houghton. By w. Alice he had Elias, bapt. 1 Jan. 1637; Edward, 14 Apr. 1639; Mary, 28 June 1640; Experience, a d. 19 Sept. 1641; Nathaniel, 10 Nov. 1644; and Hannah, 1647; beside the eldest, Abigail (perhaps by a former w.), wh. m. Oct. 1647, Thomas Jeggles. He d. says Bentley, 1658; but Felt thinks, 1656; and his wid. d. 1667. † THOMAS, Boston, chos. an Assist. 20 Oct. 1629, in London, when the new Gov. Winth. was chos. and they came together in the fleet of 1630. On 3 Jan. foll. his only d. (as from the lang. of Gov. Dudley may be infer.) was tak. from him, and his ho. burn. 16 Mar. aft. so that we may not blame, however we regret, his leav. our country forever, emb. 1 Apr. with Sir Richard Saltonstall and his fam. to go home.

SHARSWOOD, GEORGE, New London 1666, had George, and William, perhaps not tw. bapt. 2 Apr. 1671; Mary, 1672; and Catharine, 1674. He d. 1 May of that yr. and his wid. m. 1678, George Darrow; and Mary m. Jonathan Hill. WILLIAM, New London, s. of the preced. by w. Abigail had Jonathan, George, and Abigail, all bapt. Sept. 1700; and he d. bef. 1705, when George Polly of Philadelphia had m. his wid. Yet he had other s. William, and James.

SHATSWELL, SHOTSWELL, SATCHEL, or SATCHELLS, JOHN, Ipswich 1633, was fined, 3 Sept. by our Gen. Ct. for distemper in drink, but 5 yrs. aft. half of the fine was remit. and he was much more correct in deportm. d. 1647, and his will was pro. 30 Mar. It names w. Joanna, s. Richard, br. Theophilus, br. Curwin, and sis. Mary Webster, w. of John. His wid. m. John Green of Charlestown, outliv. him, and d. 17 Apr. 1673. JOHN, Ipswich, s. of Richard, m. 20 June 1684, Sarah Younglove, d. of the sec. Samuel of the same, had John, b. 1 Apr. 1685, d. soon; John, again, 17 Mar. 1687, d. young. RICHARD, Ipswich, s. of the first John, b. prob. in Eng. by w. Rebecca, perhaps, had Mary, wh. d. Sept. 1657; Sarah, b. 19 Aug. 1658; Richard, wh. d. 28 Jan. 1664; Ann, b. 21 Feb. 1666; Richard, again; John; and Hannah, or Joanna, perhaps both; and he d. 13 July 1694. Sarah m. a Rindge. RICHARD, Ipswich, s. of the preced. d. 16 May 1698, leav. w. Elinor, wh. was d. of Daniel Cheney, and only ch. Richard. THEOPHILUS, Ipswich 1642, was at Haverhill 1646, but back to I. in 1648, had w. Susanna, and d. 1668. He may have been f. of a William, wh. d. there a. 1663.

SHATTON, SAMPXON, as in the valua. Hist. of R. I. by Arnold this name is giv. four times out of five to the man common. nam. Shotten, wh. see.

SHATTUCK, JOHN, Watertown, eldest s. of William the first, m. 20 June 1664, Ruth, eldest d. of John Whitney of the same, had John, b. VOL. IV. 6

4 June 1666, wh. was, with his first b. ch. John, k. by the Ind. at Groton, 8 May 1709; Ruth, 24 Jan. 1668; William, 11 Sept. 1670; and Samuel. He was in capt. Beers's comp. at Squakeag fight, 4 Sept. 1675, and ten days aft. was drown. in cross. Charlestown ferry; and his wid. m. 6 Mar. 1677, Enoch Lawrence of Groton. PHILIP, Watertown, br. of the preced. physician, m. 9 Nov. 1670, Deborah, d. of William Barstow of Dedham, had Deborah, b. 11 Oct. 1671, d. in few days; Philip, 26 Jan. 1673, d. young; Susanna, 6 Aug. 1675; Ann, 8 Dec. 1677; and his w. d. 4 or 24 Nov. 1679. On 11 Feb. foll. he m. Rebecca Chamberlain, had Joseph, 12 Aug. 1681, d. at 2 yrs.; Rebecca, 10 Mar. 1683; Benjamin, 17 Mar. 1685; Joseph, again, 6 Mar. 1687; Nathaniel, 14 Jan. 1689; Isaac; Amos, 19 Mar. 1695; Sarah, 26 Oct. 1696; Theophilus; and Philip, again, 19 Oct. 1699, both bapt. 14 (not 15, as Bond tells, wh. was Monday) Apr. 1700; and d. 26 June 1722. His will, of 29 Jan. pro. 30 Aug. foll. made Isaac excor. names both of his s. Philip, and other ch.; and his wid. d. 1728. SAMUEL, Salem, a feltmaker, s. of that wid. Damaris, wh. m. Thomas Gardner the sec. was b. in Eng. a. 1620, adm. of the ch. 1642, but excommun. aft. many yrs. for a Quaker, and fin. 1669 for entertain. Thomas Maule, ano. of that sect, and banish. on pain of death; went home, and came back with order, I exult in saying, from Charles II. for cessat. of such prosecut. Wh. was his w. is unkn. but he had ch. Samuel, b. 7 Oct. 1649; Hannah, 28 Aug. 1651; Damaris, 11 Nov. 1653; Mary, 14 Mar. 1655; Priscilla, 1 May 1658; Return, 16 Aug. 1662; Retire, 28 Mar. 1664; and Patience, 18 Nov. 1666. Six ds. were m. Hannah to John Somes of Boston; Damaris to Benjamin Pope of Salem; Mary, to Benjamin Trask, of Beverly; Priscilla, 26 Apr. 1694, to Hugh Nichols of Salem; Return, 14 Sept. 1688, to John Saunders; and Patience, 29 July 1689, to John Smith of Salem. SAMUEL, Salem, eldest ch. of the preced. hatter, m. 24 July 1676, Sarah, d. of the first William Bucknam of Malden, had Samuel, b. 7 Sept. 1678, wh. d. bef. his f. John, 13 Mar. 1680; and Margaret; and d. aft. mak. his will, 22 Dec. 1722, pro. 25 Mar. foll. SAMUEL, Watertown, youngest s. of William, by w. Abigail had Abigail, b. 17 Oct. 1686; Samuel, 16 Feb. 1689; and Martha, 11 Apr. 1694. WILLIAM, Watertown 1642, by w. Susanna had Susanna, b. 1643; Mary, 25 Aug. 1645; John, 11 Feb. 1647; Philip, 1648; Joanna; William, 1653; Rebecca, 1655; Abigail, 1657; Benjamin, d. young; and Samuel, 28 Feb. 1666. He d. 14 Aug. 1672, aged 58, in his will of 11 days preced. spell. his name Shathook, names all the ten ch. His wid. m. 18 Nov. 1673, Richard Norcross, as his sec. w. and d. 11 Dec. 1686. Descend. are very num. Susanna m. 12 Apr. 1661, Joseph Morse, and next, 5 July 1678, John Fay, and for third h. William Brigham; Mary m. 14 Feb. 1662, Jonathan Brown; Joanna d. 4 Feb. 1673, unm.; Rebecca m. 7 Feb. 1672, Samuel Church;

and Abigail m. 17 Oct. 1678, Jonathan Morse, and next, Joshua Parker of Groton. WILLIAM, Boston, shoemak. adm. an inhab. 1652, by w. Hannah had Hannah, b. 8 July 1654; and Exercise, 12 Nov. 1656; bec. a Quaker, and aft. fail. to be instruct. by whip. and prison, was banish. and went to Shrewsbury, N. J. There his d. Hannah m. 6 Nov. 1674, Restore Lippincot, and had num. ch. WILLIAM, Watertown, s. of the first William, weaver, m. Susanna, d. of Stephen Randall, had Eliz. b. 3 Nov. 1684; William, a. 1686; Benjamin, 30 July 1687, (H. C. 1709; Joanna; Mary, bapt. 13 Apr. 1690; Abigail; Joseph, b. 9 Oct. 1694, d. next wk.; Jonathan, 16 Oct. 1695; Robert, 1 Jan. 1698; and Moses, 1 Nov. 1703. His w. d. 8 May 1723, and he d. 19 Oct. 1732. Farmer notes, that four of this name had, in 1829, been gr. at Harv. and three at Dart.

SHAVELIN, GEORGE, Charlestown 1635, but not inhab. next yr. Frothingham, 84.

SHAW, ABRAHAM, Dedham 1638, had prob. liv. at Watertown some yrs. bef. at least his ho. and goods were burn. there Oct. 1636, as told in Winth. I. 200, was freem. 9 Mar. 1637. He had that yr. gr. of half the coal and iron to be found in common lds. and this would more stimulate his curiosity than incr. his wealth, had he not d. the next yr. and in 1639 his admors. sold the est. at D. Of ch. we hear the names, Joseph, John, Mary, and Martha; and to Joseph, with Nicholas Byram, wh. had m. one of the ds. was entr. the admin. under the will, of wh. the abstr. is giv. in Genealog. Reg. II. 180. Descend. perhaps thro. both s. are found in the neighb. ANDREW, Salem 1691. ANTHONY, Boston, m. 8 Apr. 1653, Alice Stonard, perhaps d. of John, had William, b. 21 Jan. 1654, d. at 2 mos.; William, again, 24 Feb. 1655; and Eliz. 21 May 1656; but no descend. is kn. BENJAMIN, Weymouth, s. of John the first, by w. Hannah had Susanna, b. 6 Feb. 1699; and, perhaps, if our rec. did not fail soon aft. that date, we might read sev. more. BENONI, Plympton, s. of Jonathan, m. Lydia, d. of John Waterman, had Lydia, b. 1697; John, 1699; Mary, 1700; Margaret, 1701; Elkanah, 1703; Jonathan, 1704; Moses, 1705; Benoni; Benjamin and Hannah, tw. 1715; Rebecca and Abigail, tw.; Phebe; and a d. without name; and he d. 5 Mar. 1751; and his wid. d. 25 July 1657. EDWARD, Duxbury 1632, acc. Winsor, may be the same, as Folsom found at Saco, where his w. Jane was whip. for slander, and the yr. bef. was of Scarborough, acc. Southgate, 26; and there in few yrs. he d. for his s. Richard, aft. resid. some yrs. as heir, sold his est. 1662. FEARNOT, Boston, blacksmith 1671, s. of Joseph the first of Weymouth, m. Bethia, d. of Jacob. Leager, had Jacob, b. 6 Nov. 1672; and John, 30 Mar. 1678. GEORGE, Eastham, s. perhaps, of Jonathan, m. 8 Jan. 1690, Constance, d. of Dan-

himself for his sinful and shameful practices against authority, here established," was referred to the general court May 22, 1661, and released on security; and the general court fully discharged him.

During the session of the general court, on June 1st, Wenlock Christison, who had appealed from his sentence of death pronounced by the court of assistants in March, was now sentenced to death by Governor Endecott, to be executed on the thirtieth; immediately after the lecture, provided that if he should in writing agree to forthwith depart this jurisdiction and return no more, he should be discharged. The favor was accepted.

Samuel Shattock¹ and Nicholas Phelps, upon their banishment, in the summer of 1659, went directly to England to lay the whole matter of the persecution before the government. They found that authority there was in a chaotic state, and until the throne was restored and Charles II became king nothing could be accomplished. Through the influence of friends of the English Quakers, later, access was obtained to the presence of the king, who heeded their request and issued an order to the Bay Colony to cease the persecution. The following is a copy of the letter:—

CHARLES R.

TRUSTY and wellbeloved, We greet you well Having been informed that feveral of Our Subjects amongst you, called *Quakers*, have been and are Imprisoned by you, whereof some have been Executed, and others in danger to undergo the like. We have though fit to signifie Our Pleasure in that behalf, for the future, and do hereby Require, That if there by any of those People called *Quakers* amongst you, now already condemned to suffer Death, or are threatened, and obnoxious to the like Condemnation, You are to

¹SAMUEL SHATTOCK¹ was a feltmaker and hatter; lived at 181 Essex Street; married, first, Grace —; second, Hannah —; died June 6, 1684, aged sixty-nine; she died Sept. 14, 1701, aged seventy-seven; children: 1. Samuel², born Oct. 7, 1649; 2. Hannah², born Aug. 28, 1651; married — Scames of Boston; 3. Damaris², born Nov. 11, 1653; married Benjamin Phelps; 4. Mercy², born March 14, 1655; married, first, Andrew Elliott Dec. 9, 1680; second, Benjamin Trask of Beverly; 5. Priscilla², born May 1, 1658; married — Nichols of Salem; 6. Return², born Aug. 16, 1662; married John Sanders Sept. 24, 1688; 7. Retire², born March 28, 1664; died Sept. 9, 1691; 8. Patience², born Nov. 18, 1666; married John Smith July 29, 1689.

SAMUEL SHATTOCK², feltmaker and hatter; married Sarah Buckman July 24, 1676; died in the winter of 1722-3; children: 1. Samuel³, born Sept. 7, 1678; died Dec. 14, 1695; 2. John³, born March 13, 1679-80; captain, mariner, of Salem, 1727; married Mary Crawley Nov. 11, 1708; died Aug. 4, 1734; she was living in 1733; 3. Margaret³, married Mial Bacon.

Damaris Shattock, widow, who married Thomas Gardner, was undoubtedly mother of Samuel Shattock, as also of Sarah Shattock, who married Mr. Gardner's son Richard Gardner.

²New-England Persecutors Mauld With their own Weapons, by Thomas Maule, page 23.

forbear to proceed any further therein, but that you forth-with send the said Persons, whether condemned or imprisoned, over into this our Kingdom of England, together with their respective Crimes or Offences laid to their Charge, to the end such course may be taken with them here, as shall be agreeable to our Lawes, and their Demerits. And for so doing, these Our Letter shall be your sufficient Warrant and Discharge.

Given at our Court at White-hall, the 9th day of Septemb, 1661. in the 13th Year of Our Reign. Subscribed to Our trusty & well-beloved John Endicot, Esq; and to all and every other Governours of Our Plantation of New-England, and to all the Colonies therunto belonging, that now are, or hereafter shall be; and to all and every the Ministers and Officers of Our said Plantation and Colonies whatsoever within the Continent of New-England.

By His Majesty's Command,

W. MORRIS.

Samuel Shattock bore the precious missive¹ to Boston, the captain of the vessel being himself a Quaker. Captain Oliver, the executioner, went on board the vessel when it landed, recognized Shattock, and hearing him and the captain conversing, supposing that all the people on board were Quakers, returned and reported that "Shattock and the Devil and all" had arrived.²

Nov. 27, 1661, another session of the general court was held and the letter of the king was considered and accepted with reservations, as follows:—

The just & necessary rules of our government & condicon for preservation of religion, order, & peace hath induced the authority here established from time to time to make & sharpen lawes ag^t Quakers in reference to their restless intrusion & impetuous disturbance, & not any propensity or any inclination in vs to punish them in person or estate, as is evident by our graduall proceeding wth them, releasing some condemned & others liable to condemnation, & all imprisoned were released, & sent out of our borders; all w^{ch}, not wthstanding there restless spirits have mooved some of them to returne, & others to fill the royall eares of our soueraigne lord the king wth complaints against vs, and haue, by their wearied solicitations in our absence, so farr prevayled as to obtaine a letter from his maj^{ty}, to forbear theire corporall punishment or death. Although wee hope, & doubt not, but that if his maj^{ty} were rightly informed, he would be farr from giving them such favour, or weakening his authority here so long & orderly settled, yet, that wee may not in the least offend his maj^{ty} this Court doth heereby order & declare, that the execution of the lawes in force against Quakers, as such, so farr as they respect corporall punishm^t or death, be suspended untill this Court further order.

¹See the poem of John G. Whittier, entitled "The King's Missive."

²New England Judged.

BECKNER

Mrs. Ruth Surber

1925 E. C St.

Torrington, WY 82240 - Goshen Co.

Beckner, Geo
Jenny

Ruth Moon
Eugene Horton

THE ANCESTRY OF
RICHARD MILHOUS NIXON

DATE MICROFILMED	
Oct 1, 1986	
ITEM # 5	
PROJECT and	G. S.
ROLL #	CALL #
XLB7-102	1321260
2184	

by

Raymond Martin Bell
Washington and Jefferson College

Washington, Pennsylvania

First edition 1954
Revision 1966
Second edition 1970

SLC

929.273
N654.6

	32 George Nixon	64 James Nixon
	16 George Nixon	65 Mary
	33 Sarah Seeds	66
8 George Nixon		67
	34 William Wilson	68
	17 Hannah Wilson	69
	35 Eleanor Scothorn	70 Nathan Scothorn
4 Samuel Brady Nixon		71 Hannah Twiggs
	36 Paul Trimmer	72 Anthony Trimmer
	18 Anthony Trimmer	73 Elizabeth
	37 Jane McElwain	74 Moses McElwain
9 Margaret Ann Trimmer		75 Agnes Miller
	38 William Hunt	76
	19 Margaret Hunt	77
	39 ?Margaret	78
2 Francis Anthony Nixon		79
	40 Thomas Wadsworth	80 Thomas Wadsworth
	20 Robert Wadsworth	81 Rebecca Passmore
	41 Mary Wiley	82 ?Matthew Wiley
10 Thomas Wiley Wadsworth		83
	42 George Lytle	84 Guy Lytle
	21 Elizabeth Lytle	85 Elizabeth Webster
	43 Elizabeth McComas	86 Alexander McComas
5 Sarah Ann Wadsworth		87 Deborah Hartley
	44 Joseph Moore	88 James Moore
	22 Joseph Dickinson Moore	89 Elizabeth Dickinson
	45 Mary Clemson	90 Thomas Clemson
11 Mary Louise Moore		91 Elizabeth Strode
	46 Isaac Brown	92 Alexander Brown
	23 Jane Brown	93 Mary Bradford
	47 Mary Clayton	94 ?Thomas Clayton
Richard Milhous Nixon		95 ?Mary
	48 William Milhous	96 Thomas Milhous
	24 William Milhous	97 Sarah Miller
	49 Hannah Baldwin	98 Joshua Baldwin
12 Joshua Vickers Milhous		99 Mercy Brown
	50 Thomas Vickers	100 Thomas Vickers
	25 Martha Vickers	101 Rebecca Dillon
	51 Jemima Mendenhall	102 Joshua Mendenhall
6 Franklin Milhous		103 Lydia Mendenhall
	52 Jacob Griffith	104 William Griffith
	26 Amos Griffith	105 Esther Davis
	53 Lydia Hussey	106 Record Hussey
13 Elizabeth Price Griffith		107 Miriam Harry
	54 Daniel Price	108 Samuel Price
	27 Edith Price	109 Ann Moore
	55 Elizabeth Hussey	110 John Hussey
3 Hannah Milhous		111 Elizabeth
	56 Jacob Burdg	112 Joseph Burdg
	28 Jacob Burdg	113 Mary Harbour
	57 Judith	114
14 Oliver Burdg		115
	58 William Matthews	116 Oliver Matthews
	29 Miriam Matthews	117 Hannah John
	59 Ann Griffith	118 Isaac Griffith
7 Almira Park Burdg		119 Ann Burson
	60 James Hemingway	120 Isaac Hemingway
	30 James Hemingway	121 Elizabeth Haven
	61 Elizabeth Armstrong	122 Ephraim Armstrong
15 Jane Hemingway		123 Elizabeth McCulley
	62 Benjamin Malmsbury	124 ?John Malmsbury
	31 Hope Malmsbury	125
	63 Jane Cattell	126 James Cattell
		127 Hope Gaskill

|1920 Ralph Hemingway

960 Joshua Hemingway	3842 John Hewes
1921 Elizabeth Hewes	
way	3843 Mary Foote
	dau. of Robert

|480 Joshua Hemingway

|961 Joanna Evans

|240 Joshua Hemingway

|962 Josiah Stanhope

|481 Rebecca Stanhope

|963 Susannah

20 Isaac Hemingway

|482 Joseph Morse-

|241 Abigail Morse

|246 John McCulley

23 Elizabeth McCully

252 James Cattell	504 Jonas Cattell
	505 Mary Pearce

26 James Cattell

|253 Ann

|2032 Edward Gaskill

|1016 Samuel Gaskill

|2033 Sarah

|508 Josiah Gaskill

|2034 Lawrence Southwick

|1017 Provided Southwick

|2035 Cassandra

|254 Jonathan Gaskill

|2036 Richard Lippincott
son of Anthony

|1018 Restore Lippincott

|2037 Abigail Goody

27 Hope Gaskill

|509 Rebecca Lippincott

|2038 William Shattuck-

|1019 Hannah Shattuck

|1020 John Shinn

|510 John Shinn

|255 Jane Shinn |1021 Jane

|511 Mary ?Budd

(960) JOSHUA HEMINGWAY & (961) JOANNA EVANS

Joshua bap Apr 9-1643 d Oct 29-1716 Roxbury, Mass; m1
Jan 16-1667/8 Joanna d 1675; m2 1678/9 Mary d May 3-1703;
m3 Apr 5-1704 Elizabeth Weeks d Sep 20-1737

1. Joshua Hemingway (480)
2. Joanna Hemingway bap Oct 2-1670 m Edward Ainsworth
3. Ralph Hemingway bap May 18-1673 d Jan 1-1699
4. Ichabod Hemingway b 1675 m 1702 Margaret Brown
5. Elizabeth Hemingway m Stanhope
6. Samuel Hemingway bap Sep 30-1683
7. John Hemingway
8. Ebenezer Hemingway bap Apr 29-1688

(1016) SAMUEL GASKILL & (1017) PROVIDED SOUTHWICK

Samuel b 1633 bap 6m 7-1639 Salem, Mass; d aft Oct 6-1720 Salem;
m 10m 30-1662 Provided b 12m 16-1639 d 12m 4-1727/8 Salem

1. Samuel Gaskill b 11m 23-1663 d 1725 Salem m 1685 Bethiah Gardner
2. Edward Gaskill b Oct 23-1667 d cl748 Northampton Twp, Burlington Co, N J; to N J 1697; m Apr 10-1693 Hannah Endecott
3. Hannah Gaskill b 1m 2-1669 m George Smith
4. Provided Gaskill b 4m 22-1672 d 12m 4-1727 Salem
5. Sarah Gaskill b 9m 6-1674 d 8m 3-1689 Lynn
6. Mary Gaskill b 8m 1-1676 m 9m 23-1703 Caleb Buffum
7. Josiah Gaskill (508)

(1018) RESTORE LIPPINCOTT & (1019) HANNAH SHATTUCK

Restore b Jul 3-1652 Dorchester, Mass; d 1741 Northampton Twp, Burlington, N J; m1 Nov 6-1674 Hannah b Jul 8-1654 Boston d 1728;
m2 1729 widow Martha Owen - to Burlington 1692

1. Samuel Lippincott b Sep 15-1675 Shrewsbury, N J m 1700 Ann Hulitt
2. Abigail Lippincott b Feb 16-1677 m James Shinn
3. Hannah Lippincott b Nov 15-1679 m Henry Allen
4. Hope Lippincott b Oct 1681 m Apr 15-1701 William Gladding
5. Rebecca Lippincott (509)
6. James Lippincott b Jun 11-1687 d Jun 11-1760 m Sep 12-1709 Ann Eves
7. Elizabeth Lippincott b Mar 15-1690 m George Shinn
8. Jacob Lippincott b Aug 15-1693 m Jan 5-1715/6 Mary Burr
9. Rachel Lippincott b Jan 8-1695 m1 Zacariah Burr; m2 Francis Dawson

Source: George W Ingram

(1020) JOHN SHINN & (1021) JANE

John bap 1632 Soham, Hertfordshire; son of (2040) Clement;
d 1712 Springfield Twp, Burlington Co, N J; m Jane - to N J 1677

1. John Shinn (510)
2. Sarah Shinn b 1669 m Thomas Atkinson
3. Mary Shinn m1 10m 21-1686 John Crosby; m2 Richard Fenimore
4. George Shinn d 1695 m 5m 21-1691 Mary Thompson
5. Thomas Shinn d 9m 15-1695 m1 5m 1-1687 Sarah Shawthorne; m2 1m 6-1692/3 Mary Stockton
6. James Shinn b 1678/9 d 1751/2 m Oct 3-1697 Abigail Lippincott
7. Martha Shinn m1 1m 1-1697/8 Joshua Owen; m2 1729 Restore Lippincott
8. Francis Shinn d 1706 no issue

(2032) EDWARD GASKILL & (2033) SARAH

Edward b cl603 England; d cl690 Salem, Mass m cl636 Sarah d cl691

1. Samuel Gaskill (1016)
2. Preserved Gaskill b 12m 16-1639 d aft 1711 m John Lambert
3. Daniel Gaskill bap 8m 10-1640 ?d young
4. Sarah Gaskill bap 3m 15-1643 m May 24-1661 Peter Joy
5. Hannah Gaskill bap 1m 1-1646 ?d young
6. Edward Gaskill bap 2m 30-1648 d bef Dec 16-1717 Salem

(2034) LAWRENCE SOUTHWICK & (2035) CASSANDRA

Lawrence d 1659 Salem, Mass; m Cassandra; to Salem 1639

1. John Southwick
2. Mary Southwick b 1630 m Henry Trask
3. Josiah Southwick b 1632 m Mary Boyce
4. Provided Southwick b 1635 d 1640
5. Daniel Southwick b 1637 m Esther Boyce
6. Provided Southwick (1017)
7. Elizabeth Southwick m John Burnell
8. Ann Southwick m Potter
9. Clarissa Southwick
10. Deborah Southwick

Source: Mrs Bertha Kamm

(2036) RICHARD LIPPINCOTT & (2037) ABIGAIL GOODY

Richard b cl610 Sidbury, Devonshire; son of (4072)?Anthony; d 9m 25-1683 Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co, N J; m Roxbury, Mass, Abigail d Jun 2-1697 - to Dorchester, Mass 1640; to Shrewsbury 1665

1. Remembrance Lippincott b Sep 15-1641 Dorchester d Nov 25-1722 m Margaret Barber
2. John Lippincott b Nov 1-1644 d 1720 N J m Ann Barber
3. Abigail Lippincott b Jan 17-1648 d young
4. Restore Lippincott (1018)
5. Freedom Lippincott b Sep 1-1655 Plymouth, England d 1697 Burlington Co, N J m Mary
6. Increase Lippincott b Dec 5-1657
7. Jacob Lippincott b May 11-1660 m Grace Wooley
8. Preserved Lippincott b Feb 25-1663 R I d Mar 1666

(2038) WILLIAM SHATTUCK

William, shoemaker, Boston 1650-58; to R I; to Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co, N J

1. Hannah Shattuck (1019)
2. Exercise Shattuck b Nov 12-1656

Source: Shattuck Memorials p 366

The Shattuck Family



Generation No. 1

William Shattuck was born in Dorset around the year 1574. He married Johanne Barrett in 1593. William died enroute to America around 1637 and was buried at sea.

The son of William and Johanne was Samuel "William" Shattuck.

Generation No. 2

Samuel "William" Shattuck was born in Dorset in 1594. He died in Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts on June 6, 1698. He married Damarice Sibley in Dorchester, Dorset in 1619. Damarice was the daughter of Henry Sibley. Damarice wa born February 22, 1594/95 in St. Paul's Parish, Walden, Hertfordshire. She died in Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts on November 28, 1674.

Note on Samuel: Some records indicate his birth ranging from 1594 to 1617. Later dates seem logical when the date of his death is considered! This area needs definitive research!

The children of Samuel "William" and Damarice included:

William born in 1621

Mary born in 1624

Hannah born in 1625

Damaris born in 1627

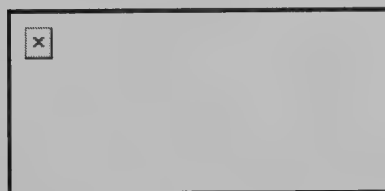
Samuel born in 1630

Sara born in 1631

Generation No. 3

Damaris was born in England in 1627. On July 30, 1653, She married Isaac Page in Boston. Isaac was born in 1630 and he died on July 4, 1680 in Pasquotank County, North Carolina. Isaac and Damaris migrate south from Massachusetts. Damaris dies in 1680 in Albermarle County, Virginia (which later formed part of North Carolina.)³

Generation No. 4



[Return to the Top](#)

[Return to the Home](#)

[Page](#)

Colonial *and* Revolutionary Families *of* Pennsylvania

Genealogical and Personal Memoirs

EDITOR

JOHN W. JORDAN, LL.D.

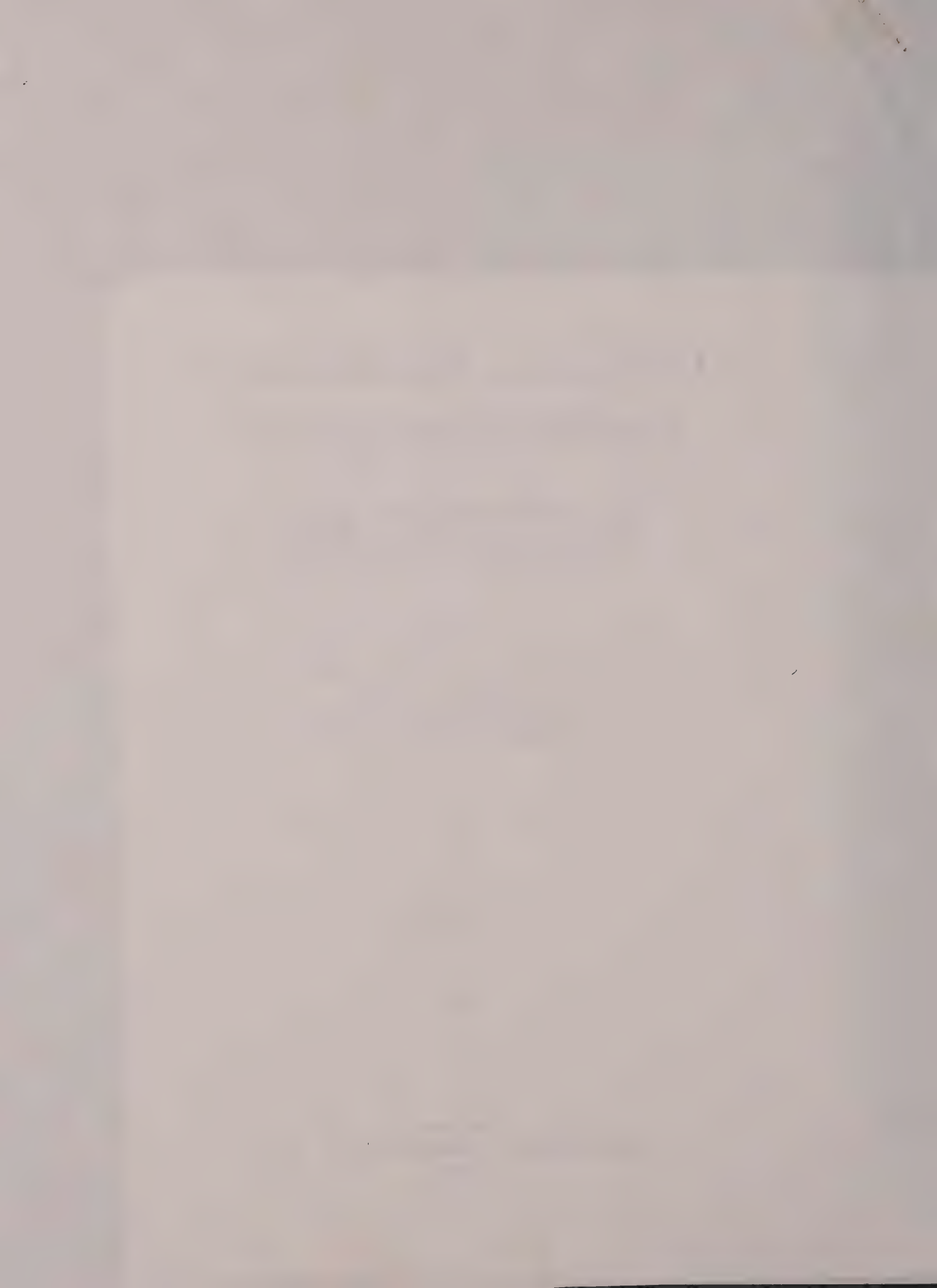
Historical Society of Pennsylvania
Ex-General Registrar of Sons of the Revolution
and Registrar of Pennsylvania Society



VOLUME III



Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1978



FRANK RODMAN SHATTUCK

FRANK RODMAN SHATTUCK, of Philadelphia, is a descendant of the "Pilgrim Fathers" of Massachusetts, in the ninth generation from Joshua Pratt, who was of the third freight of the good ship "Anne and Little James," and landed on the New England shore in 1623. On the paternal side he is eighth in descent from William Shattuck, who was a landed proprietor of Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1642.

WILLIAM SHATTUCK, born in England in 1621 or 1622, died at Watertown, Massachusetts, August 14, 1672, at the age of fifty-one years. He, as well as Samuel Shattuck, of Salem, Massachusetts, is supposed to have been a son of Demaris Shattuck, a widow who was admitted to the church of Salem, in 1641, but we have no record of the name of their father.

This Samuel Shattuck was of the "People called Quakers," and was tried as such at Salem, Massachusetts, May 11, 1659, and sentenced to banishment from the colony on pain of death. He immediately went to England and laid the case before Charles II, and by the assistance of Edward Burroughs, obtained, on September 19, 1661, a mandamus commanding the magistrates and ministers of New England to "forbear to proceed any farther" against the Quakers. Samuel Shattuck was appointed King's deputy to carry this mandamus to New England, which he did, and on November 27, 1661, the General Court of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, ordered that "the execution of the Laws in force against Quakers, as such, so far as they respect corporal punishment or death, be suspended until the Court take further Order". Samuel Shattuck died in Salem, Massachusetts, June 6, 1689.

William Shattuck, above mentioned, the lineal ancestor of Frank Rodman Shattuck, is mentioned on a list of the proprietors of Watertown, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, in 1642, and he later became a considerable landholder there. He died in 1672, as before stated, and three and a half years later his widow Susanna, married Richard Norcross. William and Susanna Shattuck had nine children, five sons and four daughters, and were the ancestors of all the Shattucks of America.

WILLIAM SHATTUCK (2), sixth child and third son of William and Susanna Shattuck, was born at Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1653, and died there on the old family homestead, October 19, 1732, in his eightieth year. He married, in 1678, Susanna, daughter of Stephen and Susanna (Barton) Randall. She died May 8, 1723. They had eleven children.

ROBERT SHATTUCK, tenth child of William and Susanna (Randall) Shattuck, born January 1, 1698, married, July 9, 1719, Mary Pratt, and settled in Plymouth, Massachusetts. He died in his father's house at Watertown, while there on a visit, December 13, 1723, aged twenty-five years eleven months and twelve days. His wife Mary Pratt, born April 8, 1695, was a daughter of Benajah and Mary Pratt, of Plymouth; granddaughter of Benajah and Persis (Dunham) Pratt. Her great-great-grandfather, Joshua Pratt, was one of the

third freight of Pilgrims, who arrived in the "Anne and Little James" in 1630. Robert and Mary (Pratt) Shattuck had three children: Mary, Robert and Randall Shattuck.

ROBERT SHATTUCK (2), born June 3, 1721, in Plymouth, Massachusetts, settled in East Hampton parish, Chatham, Connecticut, where he lived during the active years of his life. He died in Middletown, Connecticut, February 12, 1802, aged eighty years, eight months and nine days. He married (first) on September 9, 1744, Ruhamah Cook, a descendant of Francis Cook, one of the original Pilgrims, who arrived on the "Mayflower" in 1620, and who died in Plymouth, April 17, 1663. Robert Shattuck married (second) Hannah Blake. He had nine children by his first wife and one by the second.

DAVID SHATTUCK, sixth child of Robert and Ruhamah (Cook) Shattuck, was born in East Hampton, Connecticut, September 12, 1758, and died at Colchester, Connecticut, January 23, 1840. In 1776 he enlisted in the company of Captain Eliphalet Holmes, Colonel Ephraim Chamberlain's regiment, Connecticut Militia, and served for six months under Colonel Selden, in the Continental service; was with Washington's shattered army, when it was driven from Brooklyn Heights and crossed over to New York. He again enlisted under Captain Chambers in 1780, and the company was incorporated in the regiment of Colonel Heman Swift, of the Regular Continental Line, with which David Shattuck served until the close of the war, being with the army at its final disbandment. He was granted a pension as a Revolutionary soldier on his application, dated March 31, 1818.

David Shattuck married, November, 1789, Dorothy Alcott, born January 12, 1767, died April 26, 1838; daughter of Thomas and Mary Alcott, of East Hampton, Connecticut.

GILES SHATTUCK, fourth child of David and Dorothy (Alcott) Shattuck, was born at Colchester, Connecticut, January 24, 1798. He married, September 30, 1821, Nancy Eggleston, born June 20, 1799, daughter of Moses and Mary Eggleston, of Avon, New York. They had four children, three of whom lived to mature years, viz: Francis Elliott Shattuck, of whom presently; Mary Elizabeth Shattuck, born December 21, 1831, married December 17, 1849, James D. Edmonds, M. D., of Moodus, Connecticut, of whom later; and George Shattuck, born November 26, 1836, of whom later.

FRANCIS ELLIOTT SHATTUCK, eldest surviving child of Giles and Nancy (Eggleston) Shattuck, was born in Moodus, Connecticut, October 16, 1828. He came to Philadelphia when a young man, and engaged in business there; was for many years an insurance adjuster, one of the leading fire insurance men of that city. He married, October 1, 1861, Mary Colesberry, daughter of Isaac G. Colesberry, of Philadelphia, and had two children: Georgia, who died in infancy, and Frank Rodman Shattuck, the subject of this sketch.

Mary Elizabeth Shattuck, only daughter and second surviving child of Giles and Nancy (Eggleston) Shattuck, born in Moodus, Connecticut, December 21, 1831, married, December 17, 1849, Dr. James D. Edmonds, of Moodus, Connecticut, a graduate of Berkshire Medical College, who was born April 28, 1824, and died September 28, 1866. Dr. James D. and Mary Elizabeth (Shattuck) Edmonds had issue: Frank D. Edmonds, born June 1, 1852, married Sarah Garrison in 1872; Fannie Elizabeth Edmonds, born June 11, 1856,

married, August 11, 1875, Joseph Provost, born in Springfield, Massachusetts, October 10, 1856, now residing at Waterbury, Connecticut, and they had seven children, viz: Joseph W. Provost, born April 6, 1877, married, January 11, 1901, Elizabeth Aubke, born June 14, 1881, and they had Gladys E. Provost, born December 12, 1902, and Fred Provost, born March 18, 1904; Fred A. Provost, born October 15, 1879, served in the Philippines, during the Spanish-American War, 1898; Fannie M. Provost, born January 1, 1881, married, October 15, 1897, Leroy A. Lockhart, born May 25, 1875, and had issue; Flora Bell Provost, born February 19, 1882, married, November 9, 1903; Lillian A. Provost, born May 25, 1883, married Charles H. Freshor, of Greenfield, Massachusetts; Frank W. Provost, born September, 18, 1885; and Eulie L. Provost, born June 23, 1888, married, December 31, 1904, George W. Moore, who was born February 14, 1883.

George Shattuck, youngest son of Giles and Nancy (Eggleston) Shattuck, born in Connecticut, November 26, 1836, also became a resident of Philadelphia. He married, April 16, 1867, Caroline Mann Rowland, born August 19, 1844, daughter of Dr. Joseph T. Rowland, of Camden, New Jersey, who was born April 9, 1807. George Shattuck is a member of the Pennsylvania Society, Sons of the Revolution; of the New England Society of Philadelphia; and of other patriotic, charitable and benevolent associations. He is prominent in the Masonic fraternity, being a past master of Ionic Lodge No. 94, Free and Accepted Masons, of Camden, New Jersey; past high priest, of Siloam Chapter, No. 19, Royal Arch Masons; past thrice illustrious master, Van Hook Council, No. 8, Royal and Select Masters, of Camden, New Jersey; past recorder of Cyrene Commandery, No. 7, Knights Templar, of Camden, New Jersey; and past recorder of Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite bodies, of Camden.

George and Caroline (Rowland) Shattuck had two children: Carrie Rowland Shattuck, born February 6, 1869, died March 16, 1869; Evelyn May Shattuck, born October 30, 1870.

FRANK RODMAN SHATTUCK, son of Francis Elliott Shattuck, was born in Philadelphia, February 19, 1864. He received his elementary education in the public schools of Philadelphia, graduating from the Central High School in 1881. He began the study of law in the office of Alexander P. Colesberry, and in 1883 entered the law department of the University of Pennsylvania, from which he graduated with honors in 1885, and in the same year was admitted to the Philadelphia Bar, where he has since practiced.

Mr. Shattuck is a member of the Colonial Society, and of the Pennsylvania Society, Sons of the Revolution, being admitted to the latter on October 14, 1895, as a great-grandson of Private David Shattuck, (1758-1840) whose record as a Revolutionary soldier is given above.

He is also a member of the Art Club, University Club, Racquet Club, Philadelphia Country Club, Huntingdon Valley Country Club, the New England Society and the Historical Society of Pennsylvania. Mr. Shattuck is a member of the Philadelphia Board of Law Examiners.

Frank Rodman Shattuck married, November 18, 1886, Ella Agnes Woodward, daughter of Thomas and Katharine (Martin) Woodward, of Philadelphia, and they had two children; Mildred Woodward Shattuck, born June 26, 1889, and Kathlyne Montgomery Shattuck, born May 22, 1895.

SIBLEY Family

First Generation

1. Richard¹ Sibley⁽²¹⁵⁴⁸⁾ (living status unknown).

Richard Sibley and Hannah had the following child:

- 2 i. Demarice¹ Sibley⁽²¹⁵⁴⁹⁾ *maybe*. Demarice died 28 Nov 1674 in Salem Co, MA. She married Samuel Shattuck. Samuel was born about 1604. Samuel died 1646 at 42 years of age. Samuel became the father of Sarah Shattuck in England. Samuel became the father of William Shattuck in Somerset, England, about 1622. (See [Samuel Shattuck](#) for the continuation of this line.)

Demarice became the mother of Sarah Shattuck in England. Demarice became the mother of William Shattuck in Somerset, England, about 1622.



Send email to preparer: tripm@usa.net



Return to [Table of Contents](#) or [Index](#)



[Go to Next Page](#)



[Go to Previous Page](#)

THE SIBLEY FAMILY
IN
AMERICA
1629 - 1972

Genealogical Data
Compiled by
James Scarborough Sibley

Honolulu, Hawaii
1972

RICHARD¹ SIBLEY

1676

Hannah

RICHARD¹ Sibley was a tray maker in the town of Salem, Mass. It is believed that he was the brother of JOHN¹ Sibley (PART II) and that they came from Dorset, England, where their father was WILLIAM Sibley. They arrived in America in 1629.

HANNAH² Sibley m. William Beckett 19 May 1683.

SAMUEL

b. 10 Mar 1658

d. 29 Aug 1708

HANNAH

b. 20 Sep 1661

d.

SARAH

b. 20 Dec 1663

d.

DAMARIS

b. 26 Aug 1666

d.

JOHN

b. Apr 1669

d.

MARY

b. 25 Jan 1671

d.

ELIZABETH

b.

d.

323

324

323

SAMUEL² SIBLEY(Richard¹)

b. 10 Mar 1658 Salem, Mass.

d. 29 Aug 1708 Haverhill, Mass.

m. Sarah Wells 13 Sep 1695

SAMUEL² Sibley was named in RICHARD¹ Sibley's Will as the oldest son, and he was to receive a double share of the property. He was killed while throwing water on the burning meeting house during an Indian raid. He was from Salem, but was probably with Major Turner's group which drove off the attackers. The inventory of his estate is dated 8 Dec 1710.

Widow Sarah Sibley m. John Sawyer, a blacksmith of Newbury, to whom she was published 20 May 1710. She lived with her son, JONATHAN² Sibley, in Stratham, N. H., in her later life.

HANNAH³ Sibley m. Batt Moulton of Newbury 4 Dec 1712. They lived in Salisbury and Amesbury.

Jonathan Moulton, b. 19 Nov 1720

Jonathan Moulton, b. 17 May 1722

SARAH³ Sibley m. Edward Emery 19 Dec 1719. He was a carpenter from Newbury.

HANNAH

b. 17 May 1696

d. 8 Nov 1729

RICHARD

b. Jan 1698

d. young

SARAH

b. 27 Mar 1699

d.

JONATHAN

b. 25 Nov 1701

d. 18 Dec 1779

SAMUEL

b. Jul 1704

d. young

SAMUEL

b. 5 May 1705

d. 1749

324

325

323

CHAPTER THREE

THE QUAKER COMMUNITIES IN ALBEMARLE

The land configurations of Albemarle made the area attractive and accessible. Laced with small streams, creeks, and deep rivers, the easy access by water into the untamed region offered ports for ocean-going ships able to take the settlers' products directly to Caribbean ports and to the other colonies. Abundance of water also aided the farmers with their crops and for their homes (Fig. 12). The Chowan, Perquimans, Pasquotank, and Little Rivers were linked with the smaller streams making a veritable water highway throughout the area. The source of these rivers was the Great Dismal Swamp, where the color of the water was a deep red, caused by the waters passing through the roots of the cypress trees. The water, however, was perfectly clear, tasted by no means unpleasant, and was quite wholesome. It had a diuretic effect on those who drank it, and prevented agues and fevers, or so it was claimed. Filled with the perils of virgin forests, native Indians, wild animals, insects, snakes, and reptiles, this area south of the Great Dismal Swamp was also more isolated from the English authorities.



Figure 12. Map of Albemarle region.

Following the first landowners who settled along the main rivers and shores of Albemarle Sound, new arrivals were finding homesites farther up near the heads of the four main rivers. When the word spread that this was a place where people were able to worship in freedom and that the Virginia government had less influence in the region, the Quakers in southern Virginia came to Albemarle in increasing numbers. They were an industrious, plain, sober, and hardy people who had already endured much hardship and privation. They were soon joined by other Quakers from the New England colonies who had heard that new

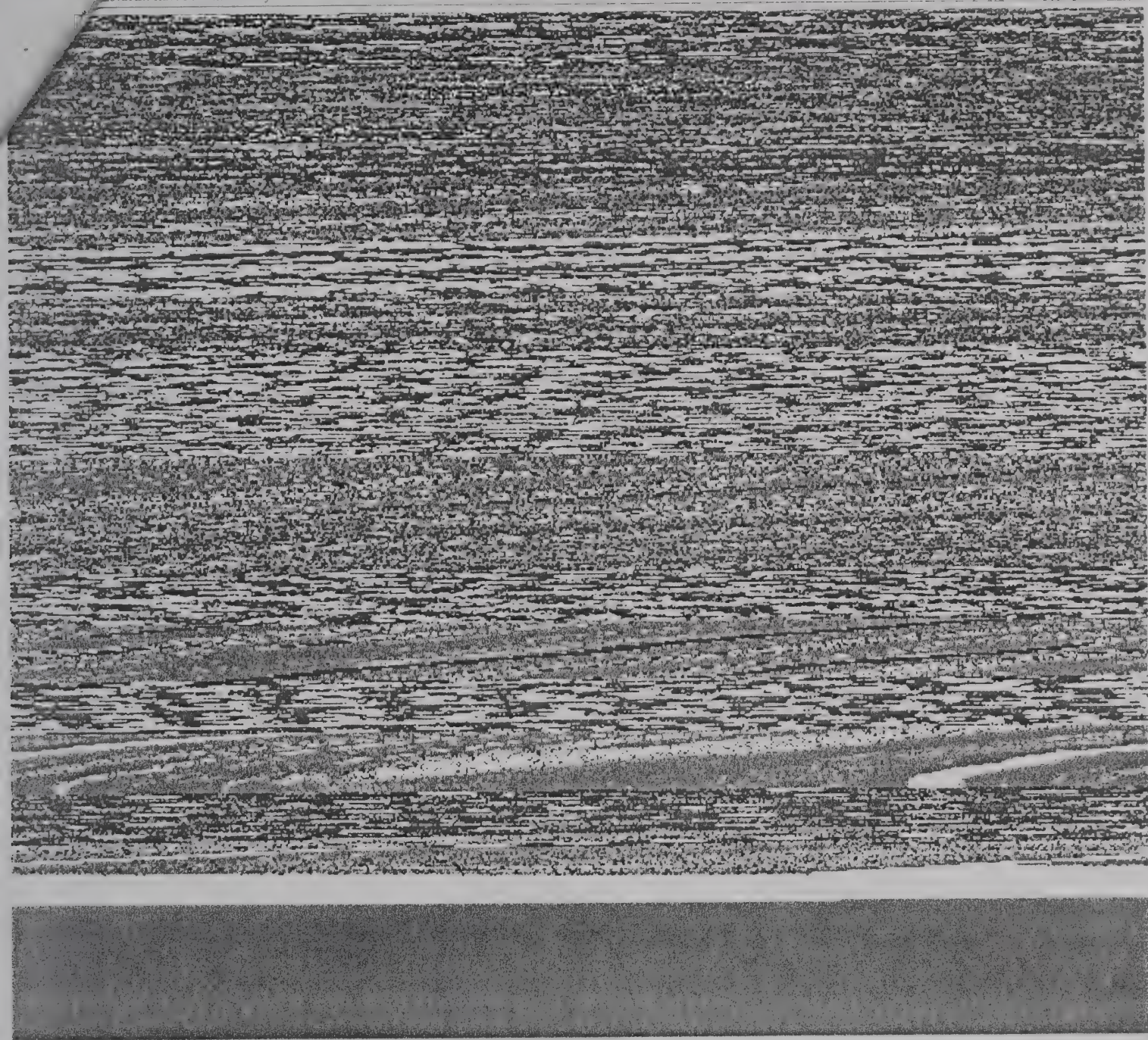


Figure 14 Hannah (Baskel) Phelps Phelps Hill Smith was typical of the Quaker lady shown here who would have testified at the Meeting. She was the first Quaker woman to organize a meeting in her home in Albemarle

On February 6, 1665, the first group of six freeholders met beneath a giant oak tree on the banks of Hall's (Hill's ?) Creek in Pasquotank pre-organize community affairs. William Drummond, one of those present at that meeting, had been appointed the first Governor of Albemarle in 1664 by Gov Berkeley, acting on orders of the Lord Proprietors. George Catchmaid of Perquimans was chosen Assembly Speaker. Samuel Pricklove and George Durant were probably also among the original six at the meeting. Both served as local officials and were the first two settlers of the area (Fig 15). The isolation of Albemarle and the independent nature of its people were factors contributing to unstable government in the young colony in its first years of existence.



2-01-2000

Subj: [Q-R] Re: [QUAKER-ROOTS] The Quaker Collection
Date: 8/13/99 12:24:26 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: jrichmon@sprynet.com (Jerry Richmond)
Reply-to: jrichmon@sprynet.com (Jerry Richmond)
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

Beverly -

I am only familiar with the Smiths that you mention by virtue of seeing their marriage entries at Perquimans MM, NC. I do have in my Lamb file John Smith & Lovey Hosea as the parents of
(1) Sarah Smith that marr. in 1789, John Lamb (b.ca.1768), s/o Isaac
(2) Lovey Smith that marr. in 1795, Joseph Lamb (c1772-c1803), s/o Isaac
now this John Smith, the father, marr. 2ndly at Pasquotank MM in 1780 to Mary Symons, following which he returns to Perquimans in 1785. In the gene.recs. at Pasquotank he is described as s/o Joseph Smith, so this is likely the Joseph Smith who marries Sarah Jordan in 1742. The son John was dis in 1769 for marr.out to Lovey Hosea in 1769 but was restored by Perquimans in 1776 & granted cert to Pasquotank where he resided awhile.

Regards, Jerry Richmond
You are cordially invited to visit "The Quaker Collection"
<http://home.sprynet.com/sprynet/jrichmon/qkrcoll.htm>

—Original Message—

From: TAWANKABEV@aol.com <TAWANKABEV@aol.com>
To: Jerry Richmond <jrichmon@sprynet.com>
Cc: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com <QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com>
Date: Tuesday, August 10, 1999 5:00 PM
Subject: Re: [QUAKER-ROOTS] The Quaker Collection

>Thank you Jerry,
>
>I will try your site.
>
>I have what I believe is a connection to the SMITH family who is connected to
>JOURDANs and LAMBs. Joseph SMITH had a brother Samuel SMITH who I am trying
>to locate. Joseph SMITH m. Sarah JOURDAN and Samuel m. Leah JOURDAN. If
>this sounds familiar to anyone, please let me know.
>
>Beverly Bates—
>tawankabev@aol.com
>

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

Visit The Quaker Corner - <http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers>

----- Headers -----

HISTORY OF WAYNE COUNTY.

IN.

PRELIMINARY HISTORY.

AMERICA was discovered by Columbus in 1492. Efforts were early made by Spain, France, and England to establish colonies in North America. More, however, than a century elapsed before many permanent settlements were made. In 1568, the Spaniards established a small colony in Florida. The French, in 1605, planted a small colony in Nova Scotia, and in 1608 founded the city of Quebec. In 1607, the English made a settlement at Jamestown in Virginia. New York was settled by the Dutch in 1614. In 1620, the "Pilgrim Fathers" landed on Plymouth Rock, and commenced the settlement of New England.

The tract of country called New England, granted in 1620 by James I., king of England, to the Plymouth Company, extended from the Atlantic to the Pacific ocean. This grant was substantially confirmed by William and Mary, in 1691, by a second charter specifying the territory granted as lying between 42° deg. 5 min. and 44 deg. 15 min. north latitude. Previously, however, to the latter grant, Charles I. [1663] granted to the duke of York and Albany the province of New York extending to the Canada line; its extent westward was not definitely stated. Under these conflicting grants, disputes arose between some of the states as to the extent of their respective territorial rights and jurisdiction. This controversy was not settled until several years after the Revolution.

The French colonists extended their settlements along the shores of the St. Lawrence and the great lakes westward as far as to Lake Superior, and established trading posts at

ried on the mercantile business four years. In 1851, he was elected clerk of Wayne county, and re-elected in 1855, in which office he served eight years, residing during his clerkship at Centerville. In 1860, he again removed to Richmond, and was engaged in farming about five years, and a part of that time also in merchandising and building, having, in 1862, erected the brick block on the north-west corner of Main and Fifth streets. In July, 1865, he was made clerk of the Richmond Fire Insurance Company, and served as such during its existence of about a year and a half. In 1867, he associated with James Forkner and C. N. Elmer, [firm, Forkner, Scott & Elmer,] in the wholesale grocery trade, in Richmond, in which he has continued till the present time. In 1839, he was married to Martha McGlathery. They had four children: Letitia A., who married Joseph McNutt, and died in 1863; John, who died in infancy; Augustus C., who resides at home; and Mary E., wife of John M. Tennis, agent for the Erie Railway Company, residing at Memphis, Tennessee.

CALEB SHEARON was born in Pennsylvania, February 29, 1778; came to Richmond in 1820. He was a hatter, and brought with him his shop fixtures. The roads being very bad, and hat trimmings light, he went for a time on foot to Cincinnati, and carried back his stock. He was successful in business, and accumulated a handsome property, as has been elsewhere stated. He was a stockholder in the first bank in Richmond, in the first turnpike company, and in the first railroad company, and a director in each of them. He was married, in 1819, to Elizabeth Chalfant. His children were: Thomas H., who married Rachel, a daughter of James Thompson; William, who married Sarah J., and Warner, who married Rachel L., daughters of Nathan Rambo; Oliver H., who married Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Overman, of Center; and Ruth Ann, wife of John D. Wiggins. Caleb Shearon died January 28, 1854. The wife of Thomas H. died December 9, 1870. Oliver H. removed a few years since to Kansas.

JOHN SMITH was born in North Carolina, and was one of the pioneer settlers of Richmond in the year 1806. As an early settler, as the first merchant, and as the first proprietor of the town, he has been noticed. He settled in what is now

the south part of the city, west from the public square, where, in 1811 or 1812, he built the house now owned by Jeremiah Hadley, the first brick house built in the town, and probably the first in the county. He was married, in North Carolina, to Letitia Trueblood, who died about the year 1813, and by whom he had five sons, Robert, Caleb, Nathan, John, and Samuel W., the last of whom was for a time a merchant in Richmond; and six daughters: Mary, who was married to Thomas Nixon; Sarah, to Thomas Lamb; Pennina, to Jesse Symonds; Elizabeth, to Stephen Holloway; Nancy, to Daniel Trimble; Gu-lielma, to Joseph Meek, of Abington. After the death of his wife he married, about the year 1818, Mrs. Jane Pleas, of Ohio, by whom he had a daughter, Esther, who married Jeremiah Hadley, and died Nov. 29, 1861. Mr. Hadley has been for many years a citizen of Richmond, and is at present, and has for several years been, the treasurer of the city school funds.

CHARLES W. STARR was born at Philadelphia, Feb. 28, 1792, and was married to Elizabeth Wilson, of Chester Co., Pa., who was born Feb. 14, 1798. In the year 1825, he removed with his small family to Richmond, and the next year bought the farm of Jeremiah Cox, lying on the north side of Main street and extending to the East Fork. Cox had laid out lots east to Marion street, including the tier east side, and north to the first alley south of Sassafras street. The farm contained about 240 acres, and embraced all the lands bought by Cox north of Main street, except the part lying between the east bounds of the lots laid out on Marion street and the river. The name of Charles W. Starr is intimately connected with the history of Richmond. His large farm, on which have been erected most of the finer class of dwellings, and nearly all the large manufacturing establishments of the city, was all laid out into lots. The value of lots sold before and since his decease is upward of \$320,000, leaving still unsold lots of the value of about \$60,000. He was an enterprising, energetic business man, and contributed largely to the improvement and prosperity of the town. He was an extensive house-builder. He erected a large number of buildings—business houses and dwellings. Among the former was a row on Main street, on

EARLY RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA

Volume XI

**Colonial Court Records - Estates Papers
1665-1775**

Packe - Young

Abstracted by

DR. STEPHEN E. BRADLEY, JR.

Foreword by Charles Edward Morris

975.6
P28b
V.11

11 Aug 1741. Order to the Sheriff of Pasquotank Co to summon John Pendleton planter of Pasquotank Co to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Oct next to answer Daniel Pugh & Theophilus Pugh exors of John Pugh dec'd in a plea for £32s3p1 & £10 damages. John Montgomery Chief Justice.

20 Aug 1742. Order to the Sheriff of Pasquotank Co to summon John Pendleton late of Pasquotank Co to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Oct next to answer Daniel Pugh & Theophilus Pugh exors of John Pugh dec'd merchant in a plea for £32s3p1 & £10 damages. John Montgomery Chief Justice.

12 Nov 1742. Order to the Sheriff of Pasquotank Co to summon John Pendleton planter late of Pasquotank Co to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Mar next to answer Daniel Pugh dec'd merchant in a plea for £32s3p1 & £10 damages. William Smith Chief Justice.

2 Aug 1743. Order to the Sheriff of Pasquotank Co to summon John Pendleton planter late of Pasquotank Co to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Oct to answer Daniel Pugh & Theophilus Pugh exors of John Pugh dec'd merchant in a plea for £32s3p1 & £10 damages. John Montgomery Chief Justice. On back: "Non Est Inventus Pr Thos Hunter Sher."

5 Dec 1743. Order to the Sheriff of Pasquotank Co to summon John Pendleton planter late of Pasquotank Co to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Mar next to answer Daniel Pugh & Theophilus Pugh exors of John Pugh merchant in a plea for £32s3p1 & £10 damages. John Montgomery Chief Justice. On back: Exd and in Custody. Thoms. Hunter Sheriff."

48. JOHN PUGH (cont'd)

Pugh's Case against Smith

9 Oct 1740. Order to the Provost Marshal to summon Joseph Smith planter of (*blank*) County to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Oct instant to answer Daniel Pugh & Theophilus Pugh exors of John Pugh dec'd merchant in a plea for £109 money of North Carolina & £20 damages. Wm Smith Chief Justice.

7 Nov 1740. Order to the Sheriff of Chowan Co to summon Joseph Smith planter late of Chowan Co to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Mar next to answer Daniel Pugh & Theophilus Pugh exors of John Pugh dec'd mercht late of Pasquotank Co in a plea for £209 money of North Carolina. Wm Smith Chief Justice. On back: "The within precept Excd and the body putt into the C[oun]ty Joal. Thos Luten Shff."

Mar General Court 1741. Joseph Smith was summoned to answer Danl Pugh & Theophilus Pugh exors of John Pugh dec'd merchant of Pasquotank Co. The sd Daniel & Theophilus by their attorney John Hodgson complained that sd Joseph did 16 Aug 1737 at Edenton become indebted to sd John Pugh in the sum of £109 money of North Carolina.

Pugh's Case against Wimble

3 Oct 1741. Order to the Sheriff of New Hanover Co to summon James Wimble mariner of New Hanover Co to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Oct next to answer Theophilus Pugh & Daniel Pugh exors of John Pugh dec'd in a plea for £300 money of North Carolina. John Montgomery Chief Justice. On back: "Non Est Invent. Thos Clark sherref."

Oct General Court 1741. James Wimble mariner of New Hanover Co was attached to answer Theophilus Pugh & Daniel Pugh executors of John Pugh dec'd. Sd Theophilus & Daniel by their attorney Archybald Hamilton complained that sd James did 30 Oct 1730 at New Hanover Co, the

pr Willm. Bartram Shff."

115. EDWARD SMITH

16 Feb 1736/7. Order to the Provost Marshal to summon William Lord carpenter to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Mar next to answer Roger Moore excr of Edwd Smith in a plea for £2000 & £250 damages. William Smith Chief Justice. On back: "in Custody March 16th 1736/7. Jno. Smithes DM."

Mar General Court 1737. Roger Moore excr of Edward Smith planter complained against Willm Lord carpenter. He stated that by Articles of Agreement made 3 Jun 1732 at New Hannover Precinct, sd Lord became indebted to sd Smith in the sum of £150 or in lieu thereof "one Likely able working negro man," under the penal sum of £1000. Signed John Doe, Richd Roe. R. Lovett att for plt.

12 Aug 1737. Order to the Provost Marshal to summon William Lord carpenter to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Oct next to answer Rogert Moore excr of Edwd Smith planter in a plea for £250 damages. Wm Smith Chief Justice.

116. JOHN SMITH

18 May 1732. Order to the Provost Marshal or Deputy to summon Ann Smith relict of John Smith dec'd to appear in Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Jul next to answer Samuel Sinclare in an action for £100 & £50 damages. John Palin Ch. Just.

117. PHILLIP SMITH

1733-1736. Account current of Robert Harris excr of Phillip Smith. Named within the account: Capt Underdowne, Capt. Whitesides. Signed by J. Hanbury 26 Apr 1744.

4 Feb 1744. Order to the Sheriff of Northampton Co to summon Robert Harris late of Northampton Co excr of Phillips Smith dec'd to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Mar next to answer John Hanbury merchant of Tower Street in London in a plea for £30 money of Great Britain. Edward Moseley Chief Justice. On back: Executed by Wm Kinchen sheriff.

5 Jun 1744. London. John Hanbury merchant of Tower Street in London, a Quaker, makes affirmation that the account annexed is a true account & there is due to him from the estate of Philip Smith dec'd late of Virginia the sum of £14p8 money of Great Britain & interest. Wit: Robt Westley mayor, J. William Sudman notary. Thos Browne & Ben. Bonnet certified sd Sudman.

Mar General Court 1745. Robert Harris late of Northampton Co excr of Phillip Smith dec'd was attached to answer John Hanbury merchant of Tower Street, London. Sd Hanbury by his attorney John Osheal complained that sd Phillip did 10 Mar 1736 at Edenton become indebted to the sd [torn] in the sum of [torn]. Thus this suit for £30.

118. ROBERT SMITH

Undated. To General Court. Jno Godfrey & Wm Godfrey excrs of Robert Smith dec'd showed that Col Tho. Pollock refused to render to the petitioner 42 pairs of shoes which is due by a writing dated 20 Nov 1690. W. Glover Clk.

20 Nov 1690. Albemarle. Thomas Pollock attorney to Even Joans planter lately of this county makes over to Robert Smith planter all my right to a plantation on the southwest side of Little River in Pequamins Precinct, which is now inhabited by sd Robert Smith, on condition that sd Robert Smith

pay to Thomas Pollock 41 pairs of shoes; if the sd Evan Joans or the children of Thomas Hollowa or any that have sufficient right do out the sd Rot Smith of the sd plantation, then this shall oblige me Thomas Pollock to return to sd Robt Smith the abovementioned price he paid for the plantation. Wit: Richard Craigg, John West, notaries.

119. JOHN SMITHSON

3 Feb 1724. Order to the Provost Marshall or Deputy of Albemarle Co to summon William Folk to appear in General Court at Edenton the last Tuesday in Mar next to answer Francis Davis admr of John Smithson dec'd in an action for £18. Thos Pollock, Ch. Just. On back: "Nonest Inventus by me Tho Speris DM."

12 May 1725. Order to the Provost Marshall or Deputy of Albemarle Co to summon William Folk to appear in [Court] at Edenton the last Tuesday in Jul next to answer Francis Davis admr of John Smithson in an action for £30. Thos. Pollock Chief Justice. On back: Executed by Thos. Spires DM.

12 May 1725. William Folk & William Whitfield & Henry (H) Barefield, all of Barty Precinct, give their bond to James Winrite provost marshall of Albarmall Co in the sum of £60. The condition of the bond was that sd Folk would at appear at Court in Edenton the last Tuesday in Jul next to answer (blank) Davis admr of John Smitson in an action for £30. Wit: Thos. Spires, ...? West.

Jul General Court 1725. Francis Davis admr of John Smithson dec'd complained against William Folk. He stated that sd William did 21 Jan 1722 at Chowan Precinct become indebted to sd John in the sum of [torn].

120. HUGH SMITHWECK

Undated. To Thomas Harvey Deputy Governor. Edward Smithweck & John Smithweck as sons & heirs of Hugh Smithweck dec'd late of Chowan Precinct, showed that their father Hugh Smithweck came into this county about 35 years ago & did seat upon a piece of land in Chowan Precinct & paid quit rents from time to time, it being 416 acres; that about 18 years ago ...? Batte did seat himself upon part of the sd tract & sometime late sold his right of labour to the sd land to William Woollard, who was often warned to the contrary; that some time after the sd petitioners' father died, sd Edward Smithweck did make a claim to the sd land where sd Woollard did live & which he had bought from sd Batts; that the orators at a court in Chowan Precinct 5 years ago did claim the sd land & forewarned the sd Woollard of it; that sometime afterward, sd Woollard died making his widow ...? Woollard his executrix; that the orators sometime later took possession of the right as being part of the sd 416 acres & then sd Sarah Woollard commences an action of trespass against the sd orators, that she had left 80 hogs & the jury found damages against the sd orators. Thus this petition to reverse the Court order.

121. JOHN SNELL

Undated. John Newman complained against Bethiah Snell admrx of her husband John Snell dec'd late of Chowan. He stated that her husband did become indebted to him in the sum of £13s4 sterling money of Great Britain. Thos Henman for the plt.

122. JOHN SNOAD

13 Jan 1743. Order to the Sheriff of Beaufort Co to summon Jacob Moore planter late of Beaufort

ARCHIVE RECORD

HUSBAND	(1) JOSEPH SMITH								
Birth	abt 1691								
*Chr.	Place								
Death	w.p. 9 Jun 1733								
Burial	Perquimans Co., N.C.								
Father	Robert Smith								
Married	16 Jun 1716								
Other Wives (if any)									
WIFE	LEAH PRITLOWE *								
Birth	4 Jan 1695								
*Chr.	Place								
Death	Place								
Burial	Elizabeth								
Father	John Pritlowe *								
Other Hus. (if any)	(2) 4 Jul 1734 - Thomas Winslow * <i>see</i>								
Where was information shown on this family record obtained?	p.136 Hist Perq. Co., N.C. p.383 vol I N.C. Hist & Gen Reg. p.333 North Carolinian Sep 1957 p.346 Grimes Wills N.C.								
HUSBAND'S Name (in full) Joseph Smith Leah Pritlowe	1691								
TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA									
HUSBAND Baptized 2 Jun 1961 Endowed 14 Jun 1961 6 gg nce il									
(Relationship of Family Representative to Husband)									
WIFE Baptized 3 Jun 1961 Endowed 13 Jun 1961 Sealed to Husband -9 DEC '64 IF 6 gg nce									
(Relationship of Family Representative to Wife)									
Sex M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth	WHEN BORN Day Mo. Yr.	Town	WHERE BORN County State or Country	DIED Day Mo. Yr.	MARRIED (First Husband or Wife) List Additional Marriages with Dates on Reverse Side of Sheet	BAPTIZED (Date)	ENDOWED (Date)	SEALED To Parents Date & Temple
M	1 John Smith	abt 1718		Perquimans Co	N.C.	Date To	2 Jun 1961	14 Jun 1961	-9 DEC '64 IF
M	2 Samuel Smith	abt 1720		"	"	Date To	2 Jun 1961	14 Jun 1961	-9 DEC '64 IF
F	3 Elizabeth Smith	abt 1722		"	"	Date To	3 Jun 1961	13 Jun 1961	-9 DEC '64 IF
M	4 Joseph Smith	abt 1724		"	"	Date To	2 Jun 1961	14 Jun 1961	-9 DEC '64 IF
5						Date To			
6						Date To			
7						Date To			
8						Date To			
9						Date To			
10						Date To			
11						Date To			
12						Date To			
13						Date To			
14						Date To			
15						Date To			
(Copyright, Joseph Fielding Smith, Church Recorder, Printed in U.S.) When applicable indicate which child is ancestor of Family Representative by placing "X" in front of name. Place Additional Genealogic and Historical Data on Reverse Side.									

Subj: **Re: Smith**
Date: 2/6/00 4:06:39 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: TAWANKABEV
To: ZHorn58228

In a message dated 00-02-01 01:23:51 EST, you write:

<<

I wonder if we might be working on the same Joseph Smith, line.

Joseph Smith married Leah Pricklove, in notes I have said he married first to Hannah Hill. Family lived in area of Perquimans County NC.

List of children for Joseph:
John, Joseph and Elizabeth

For Leah:
John, Samuel and Huldah >>

This sure is familiar. Possibly could be. Do you have a Hosea Smith? This was sent to me, and possibly connected. See this from CC Miller:

This is not likely my family but thought it would help someone with SMITHs. I have SMITHs but cannot post to the SMITH list because the list MOM took her frustrations out on me and banned me from her list so if anyone wants to that is on the SMITH list they might want to publish this for all SMITHs to see.
I pub it here because of the Perquimans location. Charles.

NOTE: This begins with Joseph to John to Hosea and it is Hosea that is the writer of the Bible record below. Some of the writing is not readable so one's imagination will have to fill in several gaps in the text. Charles.

When I arrived at the White Springs On the 5th day of June 1810, then Indian territory and now State of Indiana, Pike county 1844.
I now commence to give some account of records of my family. Seeing the great neglect of the human family which is so great a fault in this world of that branch of blessings and so many thousands of families at this time have no knowledge of their Existence or forefathers by neglect of not keeping a Book of Records. But few people can leit [sp] anything further back than their grandfather or grandmother and that mostly by hearsay, more At this date I now commence to write of suppose my grandfather Joseph SMITH was born about the year 1712. By what Jean by hearsay in year of our Lord 17... settled in North Carolina, perquimans County, he settled built....
My father bought after Amongst first settlers. Isaac Lamb settled on the opposite side my grandfather- brother Samuel SMITH settled higher up the swamp on the same side. John Saunders and Abraham Wilson between Isaac Lamb and Samuel SMITH.
My father-John SMITH, was born in the year of our Lord 1745 and died in the year of 1797, living about 52 years.
My grandfather married Sarah Jourdan and his brother Samuel SMITH married Leah Jourdan, her sister. Their brother Jacob Jourdan had a

large family in Chowan County by his first wife when they came from England they landed in Virginia not knowing what time previously. My father married in Pasquotank County where I was born, the plantation lay on the head of Great Flatty Creek where my grandfather Abraham Hosea settled. After the death of my mother Lovey Hosca, my father married a second time Mary Simons. She dying ... birthing son caled John SMITH to Perquimans and lived with his mother and bought the land near the Cypress Bridge where it emptied into the Pasmaquody Bay and there built a large house and then third wife Widow Cannon on Chohan River living but a few years and died. He then married fourth wife a very young woman and left her a widow and several children, her name was Mary Elliott. Our Births Stand Recorded:

Hosea SMITH son of John SMITH and Lovey his wife, was born 5th day of November in the year of our Lord 1773 and 6th day of the week, in North Carolina Pasquotank Co.

Hulda Harreil daughter of Silas Harrell and Mary his wife was born 2nd day of April in the year of our Lord 1774 In the state of Virginia Na..... County.

Hulda Harrell was first married to Jonathan Wilson- had one daughter Penninah Wilson daughter of Jonathan Wilson and Hulda his wife. Hosea SMITH and Hulda Wilson was married the 4th day of march in the year of our Lord 1798 in North Carolina Perquimans County and set out for the west on the 10th day of April and came to the White Oak Springs on the 5th day of June 1810. Indiana Territory.

Ages of our Children

Theophila SMITH daughter of Hosea SMITH and Hulda his wife was born the 11th day of December in the year of our Lord 1792 and 3rd day of the week in North Carolina Perquimans County.

Saxony SMITH born 27 December 1800 died in 11 days.

Henry SMITH, son of Hosea SMITH and Hulda his wife was born the 27th day of May in the year of our Lord 1802 on the 5th day of the week, North Carolina, Perquimans County.

Onias SMITH son of Hosea and Hulda his wife was born 3rd day of February in the year of our Lord 1805 and the first day of the week in North Carolina, Perquimans county.

Warren SMITH son of Hosea SMITH and Hulda hios wife was born the 2nd day of February in the year of our Lord 1811 on the 7th day of the week in the state of Indiana then territory at white Oak Springs Then Knox County.

Hosea Harrell SMITH son of Hosea SMITH and Hulda his wife was born October 31`st in the year of our Lord 1816- indiana white Oak Springs, Pike county established in the year 1817.

A Space left to Record the deaths

Hosea SMITH son of John Smith and Lovey his wife departed this life the 1st day of November in the year of our Lord 1846, aged 72 years 26 days Sunday evening 31st October.

Hulda SMITH wife of Hosea SMITH departed this life the 22nd day of June in the year of our Lord 1845 Sunday evening 5:00 aged 71 years 2 months and 20 days.

Been married the last time 47 years 3 months leaving 5 children, 29 grand children 10 great grand children total 44 the number at this date altogether lived at the White Oak Springs 35 years.

Charles ALEXANDER son of John ALEXANDER and Joanna his wife was born the 23rd day of July State of NC Tyrell Co.

Theophila SMITH d/o Hosea SMITH and Hulda his wife was born the 11th

day of December and the 3rd day of the week 6 o'clock morning in the year of our Lord 1798 in Perquimans Co NC.

Charles ALEXANDER and Theophila SMITH was married April the 27th in the year of our Lord 1815- White Oak Springs Indiana.

Birth of their Children

Hulda Alexander d/o Charles Alexander and Theophila his wife was born the 23rd March 1816 Indiana Territory.

Joanna Alexander d/o Charles Alexander and Theophila his wife was born 13 th day of February 1818.

Mary Alexander d/o Charles and his wife Theophila was born 31st of March 1820.

Elizabeth Alexander d/o Charles and his wife Theophila was born 31st of March 1822.

Nancy Alexander d/o Charles and Theophila was born 10th day of October 1823.

Isaac Smith ALEXANDER s/o Charles and Theophila was born 21st day of December 1825.

Easter Charlotte Henrietta Alexander d/o Charles and Theophila was born 6 April Easter Sunday 1828.

Tilpha Norman Alexander d/o Charles Alexander and Theophila was born 1st day of March 1830.

Jefferson Warren Alexander s/o Charles and Theophila was born 18 October 1832.

Hosea Wilson Alexander s/o Charles and Theophila was born 24 July 1835.

Abi Alexander d/o Charles and Theophila was born 17th October 1837.

Theophila Smith Alexander d/o Charles and Theophila was born 6th March 1840.

Henry SMITH s/o Hosea and Hulda his wife was born 27th day of may 5th day of week at sunset in the year of our Lord 1802 in Perquimans NC.

Mary Mabane Campbell d/o George Campbell and Susan his wife was born 17 May 1804.

Henry SMITH and Mary M. Campbell was married 1st day of November 1821. Births of their Children

Theophila SMITH d/o Henry and Mary SMITH was born 3 Dec 1822 departed this life 2nd day of September 1824 aged 1 year 10 months.

Onias SMITH s/o Henry and Mary SMITH was born 19 December 1826 and died August 30th 1828 aged 1 year 8 months and 11 days.

Mary Ann Smith d/o Henry and Mary Smith was born 10 Feb.[can't read year].. on the 5th day of the week.

James Mabane SMITH s/o Henry and Mary was born 27th April 1829.

Levinah Smith d/o Henry and Mary was born 25th May 1831 and died 4th June 1831, aged 10 days.

Harriett Campbell Smith d/o Henry and Mary was born 30th July 1832.

Ellen Foster Smith d/o Henry and Mary was born 6 April 1835.

Caroline SMITH d/o Henry and Mary was born Feb. 1837.

Elizabeth SMITH d/o Henry and Mary was born March 9th 1839.

George Washington SMITH s/o Henry and Mary was born 23 Feb 1841.

Francis Marion SMITH s/o Henry and Mary was born 4 December 18xx.

Onias SMITH s/o Henry and Mary was born 3 Feb. 1805 at 7 o'clock in the morning, Perquimans NC.

Mary Wyatt d/o John Wyatt and Mary his wife was born 26 august 1811 State of KY.

Onias and Mary Wyatt Smith was married 12th day of November 1829.

Birth of their Children

Wilson W. Smith b. 10 Sep. 1830; died 3 October aged 22 days.

Lucy Smith 20 Oct. 1831.

Indian Smith d/o Onias Smith and Mary his wife b. 28 Dec. 1833.

Eliza Smith b. 14 March 182x.

Harrison Hosea Smith b. 23 August 1838

Mariah Smith b. 27 April 1841

Mary Smith b. 4 August 1843 Pike Co Indiana.

Warren SMITH s/o Hosea and Hulda his wife b. 2 Feb 1811.

Narcissa Traylor d/o Thomas Trayler and Catherine his wife b. 9 Jan. 1811.

Births of their Children

Ethelda Smith d/o Warren and Narcissa b. 20 Nov 1831, 3 o'clock Sunday Morning.

Louiza Smith b. 17 Nov. 1833, 7 o'clock Sunday Morning.

Willis Smith b. 6 Sept. 1838, died the 16th aged 10 days.

Warren Thomas Smith b. September 1840, died August 1841 aged 11 months.

Manda Smith b. 4 July 1843, 3 o'clock in morning.

Hosea Harrell Smith s/o Hosea and Hulda his wife b. 31 oct. 1816.

Nancy Williams d/o Thomas Williams and Hannah his wife b. 14 May xxxx.

Births of their children

Isabella Smith d/o Hosea and Nancy his wife b. August, died October 17th year ????.

Merrill SMITH s/o Hosea and Nancy b. 3 Nov. 184?., 8 o'clock Sunday Morning.

Warren SMITH s/o Hosea and Nancy b. 23 March 1847.

Theophila SMITH d/o Hosea and Nancy b. 29 December 1850.

Franklin Pierce SMITH b. 25 April 1853. Died 26 April 1898 aged 45 years.

Nancy Smith wife of Hosea died 1 Nov. 1876, aged 55 years 5 months 17 days.

Hosea H. Smith died 29 November 1876 aged 60 years 29 days.

RootsWeb.com



The oldest and largest *FREE* genealogy site, supported by *An*

[Home](#) | [Searches](#) | [Family Trees](#) | [Mailing Lists](#) | [Message Boards](#) | [Web Sites](#) | [Passwords](#)

Ancestor Search:

Having trouble finding your Ancestors? Try an Ancestry.com quick search:

First Name:

Last Name:

Location:

dedman

Entries: 1058 **Updated:** Mon Apr 14 23:45:33 2003

Contact: Helen Benac hbenac@attbi.com

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- *ID:* I522842384
- *Name:* Joseph SMITH
- *Given Name:* Joseph
- *Surname:* Smith
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* Abt 1647 in of Perquimans Co, NC
- *Death:* 1732 in Perquimans, NC
- *Note:*

[Buy Ink
Cartridges &
Refill Kits at
MyInks](#)

REFN: 120

!Married Hannah Hill 7 Mar. 1695. Old Albemarle Co N.C. Perq.
Precinct.

P, M.

D and Flesh marks 1659-1820.

(see notes regarding Leah Pritlowe) Did he have four daughters by
Leah

that we

have no record of?

Louis Jones of Lombard IL shows a daughter Hulda.

!Patent book 8 N.C. 1663-1729 #254 Abstracts & Land Patents.
by Margaret M. Hofmann.

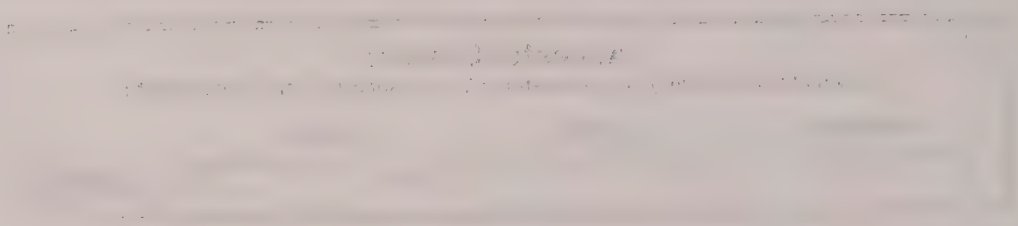
I also have in my notes Leah Pritlove and Rebecca Therrill as wives.

Is it possible there were 2 Elizabeths?

Probably born in MA, check this

Married Leah Pritloe 1716 6m0. 16 at house of John Pritloe

Woodward is a leading provider of industrial machinery and equipment.



1-800-451-1000

Woodward is a leading provider of industrial machinery and equipment.

Woodward is a leading provider of industrial machinery and equipment.

Buy Ink
Cartridges &
More from
Woodward

Woodward is a leading provider of industrial machinery and equipment.

Woodward is a leading provider of industrial machinery and equipment.

Woodward is a leading provider of industrial machinery and equipment.

Woodward is a leading provider of industrial machinery and equipment.

Woodward is a leading provider of industrial machinery and equipment.

Father: [Robert SMITH](#) b: Abt 1612 in Lancaster, England

Mother: [Elizabeth Ann HARRIS](#) b: Abt 1621

Marriage 1 [Hannah HILL](#) b: Abt 1676

- Married: Bet 7 Mar 1693/94 and Mar 1694/95 in Perquimans, NC
- Sealing Spouse: 28 Jan 1981
- Note:


Line in Record @F022@ (MRIN 93) from GEDCOM file not recognized:

PLAC slake

Line in Record @F022@ (MRIN 93) from GEDCOM file not recognized:

REFN 508

Children

1.  [Jr Smith JOSEPH](#) b: 1712 in Perquimins, NC
2. [John SMITH](#) b: Abt 1716 in Perquimans, NC

Marriage 2 [Leah PRITLOE](#) b: Bet 4 Jan 1693/94 and Jan 1694/95 in of, Perquimans, NC

- Married: 16 Jun 1716 in Perquimans, NC ¹
- Note:

Line in Record @F111@ (MRIN 94) from GEDCOM file not recognized:

REFN 598

Children

1. [Elizabeth SMITH](#)
2. [Samuel SMITH](#) b: Abt 1723 in Perquimans, NC

Sources:

1. Title: LDS batch # 8003103 sht.28

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

[Search for Old Friends](#)

[Find your ancestors in our U.S. Census records!](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb.com will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by Ancestry.com and our loyal RootsWeb community. [Learn more.](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [Privacy Statement](#) | [Copyright](#)

Copyright © 1998-2002, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

Welcome to RootsWeb.com [Sign in](#)[DISCOVER MORE >](#)
[Home](#) | [Searches](#) | [Family Trees](#) | [Mailing Lists](#) | [Message Boards](#) | [Web Sites](#) | [Passwords](#) | [Help](#)

DNA testing is now **only \$79***

*Y-chromosome tests, originally \$149-199.

dedman

Entries: 1058 **Updated:** Mon Apr 14 23:45:33 2003

Contact: Helen Benac [helenbenac@comcast.net](#)
[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I522843022
- **Name:** Robert SMITH
- **Given Name:** Robert
- **Surname:** Smith
- **Sex:** M
- **Birth:** Abt 1612 in Lancaster, England
- **Death:** 1693 in Perquimans, NC
- **Note:**

REFN: 758

Have a note that says Rob't, age 83, and John, 56 were in Exeter, in 1695, Apr. 19, to swear an affidavit. SMITH, Robert, Exeter, Mass. now part of New Hampshire. one of the formers of the compact 1639 with Wheelwright and others, may have been of Boston the yr. bef.

Will: Names children, Joseph and Elizabeth, also

Names as "Son-in-law" Samuel Wood, and bequesths him his fowling piece. Will recorded 13th May 1693. From Secretary of State, North Carolina

Education Update

[Obama Asks Moms to Return to School](#)
[Finish Your Degree - Financial Aid is Available](#)


If you are a mother who has completed some college credit you may be able to finish your coursework online in as fast as 24 months. And financial aid may make your degree more affordable than you thought possible.

[See Degrees Now](#)

 Select Your State:

classicalUSA

Wills, 1663-1789 Vol. XXIX P.27
'VIRGINIA HERALDICA' being a
Registry of Virginia Gentry Entitled to
Coat Armor. SMITH: Lancaster County.
Arms: Sable a fesse dancette between three
lions rampant, each supporting
a garb, all or. The SEAL on a deed of
ROBERT SMITH and ELIZABETH his
wife, of Lancaster Co. dated 20 April 1665.
The arms correspond with
those of Smith of Duffield, Dersbyshire.
1693, 1st court held in Perquimans Co. Will
of Robert Smith "proven"

Marriage 1 [Elizabeth Ann HARRIS](#) b: Abt 1621





• *Note:*

Line in Record @F235@ (MRIN 95)
from GEDCOM file not recognized:
REFN 737

Children

1. [John SMITH](#) b: Abt 1639 in of NC
2. [Elizabeth SMITH](#) b: Abt 1644 in MA - *Samuel Woods*
3. [Joseph SMITH](#) b: Abt 1647 in of Perquimans
Co, NC

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

=====

HUSBAND: Joseph SMITH [SR] (AFN:12XR-0R0)

BORN: 1674 PLACE: <, Perquimans, NC>

CHR.: PLACE:

DIED: 1732 PLACE: , Perquimans, NC

BUR.: PLACE:

MAR.: 7 Jan 1695 PLACE: , Perquimans, NC

FATHER:

MOTHER:

OTHER WIVES: Leah PRITLOW (AFN:12XR-0S6)

=====

WIFE: Hannah HILL (AFN:12XR-11L)

BORN: Abt 1675 PLACE: <, Perquimans, NC>

CHR.: PLACE:

DIED: PLACE:

BUR.: PLACE:

FATHER: James HILL (AFN:12XR-0Z7)

MOTHER: Hannah HARRISON (AFN:12XR-147)

OTHER HUSBANDS:

=====

Sex CHILDREN

=====

1. NAME: Joseph SMITH [JR] (AFN:12XQ-LLW)

BORN: 1712 PLACE: , Perquimans, NC

M CHR.: PLACE:

DIED: 1780 PLACE: , , NC

BUR.: PLACE:

SPOUSE: Sarah JORDAN (AFN:12XQ-L92)

MAR.: 3 Sep 1742 PLACE: , Perquimans, NC

2. NAME:

BORN: PLACE:

CHR.: PLACE:

DIED: PLACE:

BUR.: PLACE:

SPOUSE:

MAR.: PLACE:

3. NAME:

BORN: PLACE:

CHR.: PLACE:

DIED: PLACE:

BUR.: PLACE:

SPOUSE:

MAR.: PLACE:

4. NAME:

BORN: PLACE:

CHR.: PLACE:

DIED: PLACE:

BUR.: PLACE:

SPOUSE:

MAR.: PLACE:

=====

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

=====

HUSBAND: Joseph SMITH [SR] (AFN:12XR-0R0)

BORN: 1674

WIFE: Hannah HILL (AFN:12XR-11L)

BORN: Abt 1675

=====

OTHER MARRIAGES

=====

HUSBAND: Joseph SMITH [SR] (AFN:12XR-0R0)

SPOUSE: Leah PRITLOW (AFN:12XR-0S6)

MAR.: 1716 PLACE: , Perquimans, NC

=====

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

=====

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Submitter

Helen Benac

793 Pirates Rest Rd,

North Fort Meyers, FL 33917

Book-

The Hill Family of NC

by

Anne L. McCarthy

Joseph Smith

¹⁷
Hannah Baskel Phelps Phelps
married James Hill as his 2nd wife of Isle of Wight Co VA
Second wife - 3rd marriage
for Hannah - after Hill's death
She married Joseph Smith.

James Hill of Quaker M M Isle of Wight Co VA
later married Hannah Baskel widow of Nicholas Phelps
and Henry Phelps. James Hill died 1681.

510 - Leach Pricklove
3111 - Smith, Joseph
1020 -
1021 - Pricklove, Leah
2040 -
2042 - Pricklove, John
2043 - Sehnell, Elizabeth

Children

Elizabeth

THE DESCENDENTS OF WILLIAM AND
ELIZABETH BUNDY
OF
RHODE ISLAND AND NORTH CAROLINA

By
V. MAYO BUNDY

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS CATALOGUE NUMBER
86-80782

SUPPLEMENT NUMBER ONE

USKAN
97-1213
B882
supp. 1

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

Page 199, No.G. Marriage Certificate of Miriam Bundy and John Brown (Continued)

Now these may certify whom it may concern that for the full accomplishment of said intentions this 9th day of 5th mo. 1790. The said John Brown and Miriam Bundy appeared in a public meeting of said people met together at the meeting house aforesaid. The said John Brown taking the said Miriam Bundy by the hand did declare that he took her to be his wife promising through Divine assistance to be unto her a true and loving husband until death separates us. And then in like manner the said Miriam Bundy did declare that she took John Brown to be her husband promising through Divine assistance to be unto him a true and loving wife until death separates us. And moreover the said John and Miriam Brown, she according to the custom of marriage assuming the name of her husband. As a further confirmation did to these presents set their hands and we whose names are here under also subscribed being present at the solemnization of said marriage have as witnesses set our hands the day and year above written.

John Brown

 Miriam ^{her} X Brown
 Mark

Miriam Bundy	Sarah Arnold
Eliza Parker	Ruth Boswell
Mary Beeman	Sarah Bogue
Demsey Bundy	Mary Bundy
Caleb Hall	Thos. Horn
Thos. Hollowell	Wm Bundy
Thos. Fletcher	Amasa Lipsay
Mark Pearson	Mary Bundy
Isaac Hall	
Joseph Hollowell	

Page 200 Line 27 Change Elizabeth Moore to Elizabeth Barrow.

Page 202, No.II Joseph Bundy ... d. before 2-22-1784 in Wayne County, North Carolina where he moved ca 1776. Peter Pearson b. 12-21-1679 in Dean Parish, Ullock, Cumberland, England d. 4-21-1735 in Perquimans County, North Carolina. His will was probated on 4-21-1735. He m. Rachel Newby 1708/1710, dau. of Nathan Newby and Elizabeth Hollowell. See page 436 No.IV.C.

Page 202, Line 27. Elliner Perisho was the dau. of James Perisho and Hannah Phelps, Jr. Records often show the name "Hill" but Hannah Phelps, Jr. was born in Salem, MA before 1655, the dau. of Nicholas and Hannah (Basket) Phelps. After Nicholas' death ca 1663 in Salem, Hannah married (2) his brother, Henry Phelps. Henry and Hannah migrated to

Page 202, Line 27

North Carolina ca 1665 (per Edmundson's first visit in 1672). By the time Edmundson made his second visit to North Carolina in 1676, Henry Phelps had died and his widow had married (3) James Hill. Hannah Hill was the grandmother of the Perisho orphans in various Court records, but her daughter had married James Perisho prior to her mother's marriage to James Hill so she never used the name Hill. To complete the record, James Hill died about 1692 and Hannah married (4) to Joseph Smith in 1695. Hannah (Basket) Phelps, Phelps, Hill, Smith was born ca 1630 and died after 1695. The daughter, Hannah Phelps, Jr. is claimed as a Head-right in 1694 by Hannah Hill. James Perisho died 1678 and Hannah (Phelps) Perisho, widow, married (2) George Castleton. Incorrect entries were made and we are not given to know exact dates but in 1679 and 1680, the couple was married and had a child, Hannah Castleton. We believe that Hannah, Jr. had died by 1689 when her mother went to Court in behalf of the "Orphans". Hannah (Phelps) Perisho Castleton was born ca 1654 and died ca 1689. She had two Perisho children, Ellinor (Bogue) and James II. It is thought Hannah Castleton was the wife of Ezekiel Maudlin but this is not documented. (The wife was very young as she had her last child in 1723 when she was the 2nd wife of Samuel Charles.)

Page 202, No. II. Sarah (Bogue) Bundy ... m. 2nd Jonathan Pearson. 1 known child.

1. Elizabeth "Betty" Pearson b. 1762 d. 1839 m. _____ Ratliff. 1 child.

1. Anna Ratliff b. 1786 d. 1868 m. _____ Huston. 1 child.

1. Richard Huston b. 1826 d. 1898 m. _____ 1 child.

1. Edward Adolphus Huston b. 1855 d. 1913 m. Nancy Anne Oliver b. 1854 d. 1935. 1 child.

1. Tessie Iona "Ownie" Huston b. 1883 d. 1964 m. Daggy. 1 child.

1. George Edward Daggy b. 1904 d. 1984 m. _____ 1 child.

1. Robert Edward Daggy

Source: Robert E. Daggy, Ballarmine College, Newbury Road, Louisville, Kentucky 40205.

Page 209, No. B.3. Joseph Henley Bundy ... m. on 1-3-1834. 5 children not 4.

"contrary to discipline" ... on 1-3-1835. Joseph Henley marriage in 1834 was without approval by the Symon's Creek M. M. until 1839.

Obituary

Joseph Henley Bundy, son of Benjamin and Panselope Bundy was born in Pasquotank County, N. C. December 12, 1814, moved to Guilford County and was united in marriage to Miss Rachael Beid in 1839 who died on October 14, 1865. He moved to Kansas in 1875 died at his home in Stark, Kansas on April 1, 1899 age 84 years 5 months and 25 days. His illness was short duration - unconscious only 3 days prior to his death. Had a birthday membership

in the Society of Friends. He was the father of 4 children that still survive him and all were present at his death and burial. A father beloved by his children, a man of most kindly

disposition, he carefully maintained an exemplary christian life, fearing God and dealing justly with men. His love for others was often shown by quiet deeds of helpfulness, and it is felt that surely man has this day fallen in Israel. He leaves 3 sons, 1 daughter, 1 brother, & 2 grandchildren. 10 great great grandchildren to mourn his loss.

Subj: SANDERS
Date: 97-07-23 18:51:59 EDT
From: newby@indy.net (R & S Newby)
Reply-to: newby@indy.net
To: davisbet@visi.net
CC: ZHorn58228@aol.com

Hi Bettye and Zandra,

I'm sorry this chart isn't condensed better. I'm just learning how to send these things and if I mess with the layout it gets totally out of whack. Maybe one of these days I will figure out what I am doing on this computer.

I've spent the day trying to make sense of all my notes and info from all those who have helped me online. I put it into my new Family Tree Maker program so that I can get it clear in my head. I don't know if all of this is correct, but it I hope so. Benjamin Sanders mentions his son-in-law Samuel NUBE (NEWBY) in his will; so Benjamin is more than likely Elizabeth SANDERS NEWBY'S father. If Leah SANDERS NEWBY LAMB is from this family, then she is Elizabeth SANDERS'S niece.

Sharon K. Newby

Descendants of Benjamin Sanders

```

1 Benjamin Sanders - 1744
.... +Ann? - 1752
..... 2 Benjamin Sanders
..... +Margaret Elliott
..... 2 John Sanders - 1805
..... +Leah Smith- 1738 -
..... 3 [3] Leah Sanders 1782 -
..... +[4] Nathan Newby 1774 - 1819
..... 4 [5] Margaret Newby 1805 -
..... 4 [6] Samuel Newby 1807 -
..... 4 [7] Willis Newby 1808 - 1888
..... +[8] Millicent Newby 1814 - 1896
..... 5 [9] Samuel Newby 1834 -
1914
..... 5 [10] Joseph Newby 1836 -
1914
..... 5 [11] Jacob Newby 1837 -
..... 5 [12] Isam Newby 1841 -
1855
..... 5 [13] Micajah Newby 1842
-
..... 5 [14] Mary Newby 1845 -
1863
..... 5 [15] Leah Newby 1845 -
..... 5 [16] John Henry Newby
1848 - 1928
..... 5 [17] Martha Newby 1851 -
1930
```


..... 5 [18] Thomas Newby 1854 -
1935

..... 5 [19] Benjamin Parker
Newby 1857 - 1954

..... +[20] Mary Ann Lepley
1862 - 1893

..... 6 [21] Fannie
Newby 1885 - 1964

..... 6 [22] William
Newby 1886 - 1968

..... 6 [23] Edward
Adam Newby 1888 - 1968

..... +[24]
Hazel Catherine Coyne 1892 - 1972

..... 7
[25] Wendell Parker Newby 1916 - 1991

.....
+[26] Ethel Mae Smith 1922 -

.....
8 [27] Roy Edward Newby 1942 -

.....
+[28] Sharon Kaye Perrine Kinne 1944 -

.....
8 [29] Sharon Kay Newby 1944 -

.....
8 [1] Larry Gene Newby 1947 -

.....
+[30] Dianna Rolf

.....
9 [2] Tyler Griffin Newby 1974 -

.....
*2nd Wife of [1] Larry Gene Newby:

.....
+[31] Mary Belle Bowles 1949 -

.....
9 [2] Tyler Griffin Newby 1974 -

.....
8 [32] Richard Lee Newby 1952 -

.....
+[33] Vickie Krull 1951 -

.....
9 [34] Christa Lynn Newby 1974 -

..... 7
[35] Keith Newby 1920 - 1993

.....
+[36] Frieda Haywood

.....
8 [37] Kenneth Newby

.....
8 [38] Kirby Newby

.....
8 [39] Keene Newby

..... 4 [40] Mary Newby 1812 -

..... 4 [41] Nathan Newby 1816 -

..... 4 [42] Huldah Newby 1818 -

..... *2nd Husband of [3] Leah Sanders:

.....		+Jacob Lamb	1782 -
.....	3	Rachel Sanders	
.....		+? Elliott	
.....	3	Jesse Sanders	
.....	3	Sarah Sanders	
.....		+? Morris	
.....	3	John Sanders	
.....	3	Stephen Sanders	
.....	3	Thomas Sanders	
.....	3	Abraham Sanders	
.....	2	Joseph Sanders	
.....		+Mary Lamb	Abt. 1726 -
.....	2	Lydia Sanders	
.....		+Abraham Wilson	
.....	2	Elizabeth Sanders	Abt. 1720 - Abt. 1795
.....		+Samuel Newby	1708 - 1777
.....	3	Joseph Newby	1741 - 1814
.....		+Huldah Newby	1749 - 1823
.....	4	Mary Newby	1770 -
.....	4	Francis Newby	1772 - 1795
.....	4	[4] Nathan Newby	1774 - 1819
.....		+ [3] Leah Sanders	1782 -
.....	5	[5] Margaret Newby	1805
-			
.....	5	[6] Samuel Newby	1807 -
.....	5	[7] Willis Newby	1808 -
1888			
.....		+ [8] Millicent Newby	
1814 - 1896			
.....	6	[9] Samuel	
Newby 1834 - 1914			
.....	6	[10] Joseph	
Newby 1836 - 1914			
.....	6	[11] Jacob	
Newby 1837 -			
.....	6	[12] Isam	
Newby 1841 - 1855			
.....	6	[13] Micajah	
Newby 1842 -			
.....	6	[14] Mary	
Newby 1845 - 1863			
.....	6	[15] Leah	
Newby 1845 -			
.....	6	[16] John	
Henry Newby 1848 - 1928			
.....	6	[17] Martha	
Newby 1851 - 1930			
.....	6	[18] Thomas	
Newby 1854 - 1935			
.....	6	[19] Benjamin	
Parker Newby 1857 - 1954			
.....		+ [20] Mary	
Ann Lepley 1862 - 1893			
.....	7		
[21] Fannie Newby 1885 - 1964			
.....	7		

[22] William Newby 1886 - 1968 7

[23] Edward Adam Newby 1888 - 1968

+ [24] Hazel Catherine Coyne 1892 - 1972

8 [25] Wendell Parker Newby 1916 - 1991

+ [26] Ethel Mae Smith 1922 -

9 [27] Roy Edward Newby 1942 -

+ [28] Sharon Kaye Perrine Kinne 1944 -

9 [29] Sharon Kay Newby 1944 -

9 [1] Larry Gene Newby 1947 -

+ [30] Dianna Rolf

10 [2] Tyler Griffin Newby 1974 -

*2nd Wife of [1] Larry Gene Newby:

+ [31] Mary Belle Bowles 1949 -

10 [2] Tyler Griffin Newby 1974 -

9 [32] Richard Lee Newby 1952 -

+ [33] Vickie Krull 1951 -

10 [34] Christa Lynn Newby 1974 -

8 [35] Keith Newby 1920 - 1993

+ [36] Frieda Haywood

9 [37] Kenneth Newby

9 [38] Kirby Newby

9 [39] Keene Newby

..... 5 [40] Mary Newby 1812 -

..... 5 [41] Nathan Newby 1816 -

..... 5 [42] Huldah Newby 1818 -

..... 4 Jemima Newby 1777 -

..... 4 Ann Newby 1779 - 1843

..... 4 Hugh Newby 1781 - 1788

..... 4 Robert Newby 1784 -

..... 4 Huldah Newby 1786 -

..... 4 Sarah Newby 1788 - 1831

..... 4 Joseph Newby 1792 - 1845

..... 3 William Newby 1743 - 1831

..... 3 [43] Ann Newby 1744/45 -

..... +Amasa Delano

..... *2nd Husband of [43] Ann Newby:
..... +Caleb Trueblood
..... 3 Gabriel Newby 1746/47 -
..... 3 Mary Newby 1749 -
..... 3 Gideon Newby 1751 -
..... 3 Elizabeth Newby 1756 -
..... 3 Miriam Newby 1757 -
..... 3 Samuel Newby 1761 -

Headers

From newby@indy.net Wed Jul 23 17:45:16 1997
Return-Path: <newby@indy.net>
Received: from green.indy.net (green.indy.net [199.3.65.18])
by mrin54.mail.aol.com (8.8.5/8.8.5/AOL-4.0.0)
with ESMTP id RAA09760 for <ZHorn58228@aol.com>;
Wed, 23 Jul 1997 17:44:52 -0400 (EDT)
Received: from indy3.indy.net (root@indy3.indy.net [199.3.65.14])
by green.indy.net (8.8.5/8.8.5) with ESMTP id QAA24568;
Wed, 23 Jul 1997 16:43:57 -0500 (EST)
Received: from newby.indy.net by indy3.indy.net (8.8.4/Forward-0.1)
id QAA02967; Wed, 23 Jul 1997 16:43:48 -0500 (EST)
Message-ID: <33D688D4.BE0@indy.net>
Date: Wed, 23 Jul 1997 16:42:28 -0600
From: R & S Newby <newby@indy.net>
Reply-To: newby@indy.net
Organization: indy.net
X-Mailer: Mozilla 3.0 (Win95; U)
MIME-Version: 1.0
To: davisbet@visi.net
CC: ZHorn58228@aol.com
Subject: SANDERS
Content-Type: text/plain; charset=us-ascii
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit

Subj: Re: Smith's
Date: 97-11-30 19:23:08 EST
From: dgburt@pioneer.net (Dorothy & George Burt)
To: ZHorn58228@aol.com

I have them all through Rachel Nixon (1773-1823) who married Joshua Newby (1767-c. 1848). Rachel the dt of Pierce Nixon and Peninah Smith. Joshua the son of Wm Newby and Rachel Nixon.
Have you seen my family on FamilyTreeMaker? Shall we trade families?
Dorothy C Burt

From: ZHorn58228@aol.com
Date: Sun, 30 Nov 1997 14:15:10 -0500 (EST)
To: dgburt@pioneer.net
Subject: Smith's

My line of research:

Smith, Robert	and	Ann
Joseph		Leah Prickiove
John		Rachel White
Penniah		Pierce Nixon

Families lived in the area of Pasquotank and Perquimans Counties NC.
Any connections ?

Zandra

----- Headers -----

Return-Path: <dgburt@pioneer.net>
Received: from relay20.mail.aol.com (relay20.mail.aol.com [172.31.106.66]) by air04.mail.aol.com (v36.0) with SMTP; Sun, 30 Nov 1997 19:23:08 -0500
Received: from clark.pioneer.net (clark.pioneer.net [205.162.228.2])
by relay20.mail.aol.com (8.8.5/8.8.5/AOL-4.0.0)
with ESMTP id SAA20775 for <ZHorn58228@aol.com>;
Sun, 30 Nov 1997 18:40:53 -0500 (EST)
Received: from dgburt.pioneer.net (slip203.pioneer.net [205.162.228.203])
by clark.pioneer.net (8.8.5/8.8.5) with SMTP id PAA17533
for <ZHorn58228@aol.com>; Sun, 30 Nov 1997 15:40:42 -0800 (PST)
Message-Id: <199711302340.PAA17533@clark.pioneer.net>
Comments: Authenticated sender is <dgburt@pioneer.net>
From: "Dorothy & George Burt" <dgburt@pioneer.net>
To: ZHorn58228@aol.com
Date: Mon, 1 Dec 1997 03:40:22 +0000
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-type: text/plain; charset=US-ASCII
Content-transfer-encoding: 7BIT
Subject: Re: Smith's
X-Confirm-Reading-To: "Dorothy & George Burt" <dgburt@pioneer.net>
X-pmrqc: 1
Priority: normal

... ..
... ..
... ..

... ..
... ..

... ..
... ..
... ..
... ..

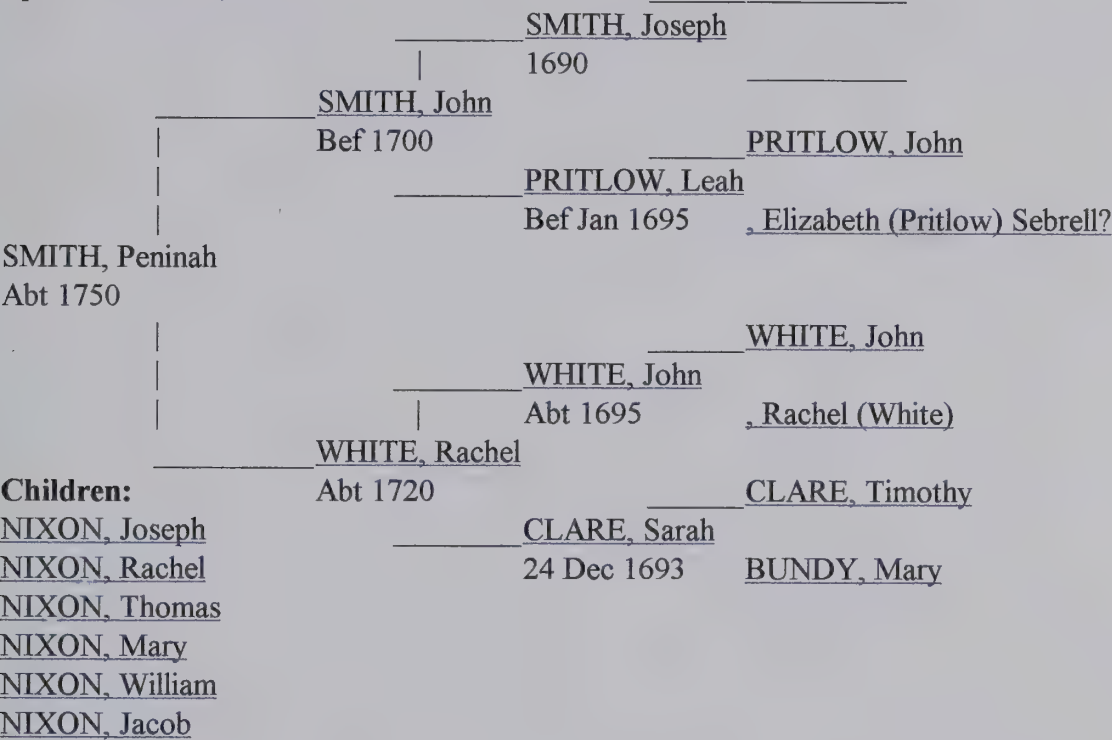
... ..
... ..
... ..
... ..
... ..

... ..
... ..
... ..
... ..

Gedsrch Pedigree Chart

To return to your search results use the back button of your browser.

Spouse: NIXON, Pierce 20 Jul 1749



Return to [GEDSRCH](#) for another search.

Return to the [Database Main Menu](#).

We appreciate your feedback. If you have suggestions or comments,
please send them to: webmaster@everton.com

Subj: [QUAKER-ROOTS-L] Re: [QUAKER-ROOTS] The Quaker Collection
Date: 8/11/99 12:09:01 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: TAWANKABEV@aol.com
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

Thank you Jerry,

I will try your site.

I have what I believe is a connection to the SMITH family who is connected to JOURDANs and LAMBs. Joseph SMITH had a brother Samuel SMITH who I am trying to locate. Joseph SMITH m. Sarah JOURDAN and Samuel m. Leah JOURDAN. If this sounds familiar to anyone, please let me know.

Beverly Bates
tawankabev@aol.com

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====
Visit The Quaker Corner - <http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers>

----- Headers -----

Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-request@rootsweb.com>
Received: from aol.com (rly-yc03.mail.aol.com [172.18.149.35]) by air-yc05.mail.aol.com (v60.25) with ESMTP; Tue, 10 Aug 1999 20:09:01 -0400
Received: from bl-14.rootsweb.com (bl-14.rootsweb.com [204.212.38.30]) by rly-yc03.mx.aol.com (v60.25) with ESMTP; Tue, 10 Aug 1999 20:08:45 -0400
Received: (from slist@localhost)
by bl-14.rootsweb.com (8.9.3/8.9.3) id RAA28506;
Tue, 10 Aug 1999 17:08:25 -0700 (PDT)
Resent-Date: Tue, 10 Aug 1999 17:08:25 -0700 (PDT)
From: TAWANKABEV@aol.com
Message-ID: <4489e75d.24e1fae9@aol.com>
Date: Tue, 10 Aug 1999 18:00:09 EDT
Old-To: jrichmon@sprynet.com (Jerry Richmond)
Old-CC: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: text/plain; charset="us-ascii"
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit
X-Mailer: AOL 3.0 16-bit for Windows sub 38
Subject: [QUAKER-ROOTS-L] Re: [QUAKER-ROOTS] The Quaker Collection
Resent-Message-ID: <1JmxbB.A.N5G.x7Ls3@bl-14.rootsweb.com>
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
Resent-From: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
X-Mailing-List: <QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com> archive/latest/16034
X-Loop: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
Precedence: list
Resent-Sender: QUAKER-ROOTS-request@rootsweb.com

HISTORY OF PERQUIMANS COUNTY

As Compiled from Records Found There
and Elsewhere

Abstracts of Deeds from 1681 through the Revolution—Petitions, Divisions, and Marriages Found in Perquimans and Adjacent Counties—A brief Summary of the Settling of Perquimans, with the kind and manner of settlers—Two Maps, One of the Old Order, and, One a Present Day Map—Illustrations of a Few Old Residences and Several More Modern Ones.

BY

MRS. WATSON WINSLOW



Ellen Goode Winslow.



Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.

much child bearing.) Sarah Wood died Mch 17, 1722/3. (See Sutton family, this book.)

William Wood dec'd Dec 1, 1769, Mary Wood Admix, before Seth Sumner, J. P., Mary Wood petitioned the Court Oct 17, 1769, for leave "to sell perishable Estate of her dec'd husband William Wood." (Loose papers.)

Wood, Richard (1) William (1) m Hannah Lowry, 19, 10mo 1746, issue: 1 Tamer, b 21, 9mo 1747—2 Winnefred, b 29, 3mo 1749—3 William (3) b 12, 11mo 1750—4 Rhoda, b 23, 1mo 1753—5 Benjamin, b 16, 4mo 1756—6 Samuel, b 29, 11mo 1758, d 13, 11mo 1782—Rachel, b 3, 1mo 1761.

(2) Wood, William (2) William (1) m Mary ———. Issue: 1 Deborah, b 25, 1mo 1764—2 Rebeckah, b 29, 5mo 1765—3 William, b 4, 10mo 1766.

(2) Wood, Richard, m Sarah Morris, "at Simons Creek" 20 8mo 1764. (d of Aaron.)

Wood, Richard, m Cynthia Lassiter, Aug 21, 1800. (Chowan Co marriage bonds.)

Records of Norfolk Co give the fact "that Wm Wood hath departed this country," Oct 5, 1687. From this line are descended Mr John Q. A. Wood of Elizabeth City, & his brother George dec'd. The first for years Clerk of Perquimans county. Mr Wood has always been a fine citizen, and his family highly respected.

John Wood who appears as Clerk of Perg for so many years, probably came to the Co from Chowan. He m Miss Wingfield, and had son Charles Wingfield Wood of Perg Co, who lived at Woodlawn, an old home on the outskirts of Hertford, acquired by his father from Joseph Cannon. Charles W. Wood m Mary (Mollie) Skinner, (d of Benjamin Skinner, and wife Elizabeth Leigh (d of James Leigh, of Durants Neck) and had issue: 1 John, died an infant.—2 Elizabeth (Bettie) m Mr W. G. Gaither issue: a number of children, all married but two. 3 Mary Wood, m T. F. Winslow of Hertford, issue: 1 Mae Wood, single—2 Katherine Blount, m W. H. Hudson, and had one daughter Mary Tudor—3 Francis E. Winslow, m Nannie Parish of Rocky Mt N. C., where they reside, issue three girls, and one son. He is a prominent lawyer of said place, and stands high in his profession. 4 Elizabeth Blount, m Thomas Wilcox of Norfolk Va, issue three children.

Mr. W. G. Gaither and wife Elizabeth Wood, had issue: 1 Charles W. Gaither, m Lula Hayes, and issue a son and daughter—2 Helen (unmarried)—3 Elizabeth, m Edward Conger of Elizabeth City, N. C. (no issue)—4 Sarah m C. Burnett Lewis, issue one son—5 William G. Gaither, m Helen Robinson (d of Charles, & Mary Leigh) issue three children—6 Rev Wood Gaither (Episcopal minister) m Penelope Weddell of Tarboro N. C. issue four children—7 Mary, m William Van Eberstein, of Washington, N. C., no issue—8 Nettie Martin, m Wallace Huffines of Rocky Mount, N. C., no issue—9 Louise, unmarried.

EDWARD WOOD LINE

As we have already seen, Edward Wood came to Norfolk Co Va Mar 6 1683. In an affidavit made Jan 1680/1, he gave his age as 38. He was living in Upper Parish Nansemond Co Va, July 18, 1715. Of course he could not be the same, who made his will in Chowan Co, Aug 9, 1691, naming wife Alice, to whom he left "Land at Yawpim." We have to depend for descent from two brothers, Edward, & John Wood, who made a joint deed in Norfolk

RECORDS OF DEEDS

Co Va, Nov 1, 1721, as follows: Edward Wood, & Mary his wife, John Wood, & Margaret his wife, of Chowan Co N. C. sold unto Thos. Freeman, & Sarah his wife of Norfolk Co, 100a "where said Edward, & John formerly dwelt" adj land of Thos. Cottell, "for the yearly Rent of one ear of Indian Corne." Test' Tho. Hobgood, Tho. Collett. Another deed same Co, 100a in Elizabeth Parish, Co of Norfolk, "where Edward Wood formerly dwelt," on Spring Mills Creek, adj John Eastwood, Robert Collett, & Edward Wingate. Recorded Dec 1721.

Wood, James, of Perg (connection not apparent) will p Feby 1822, names dau's: Nancy & Sally Wood, gr-daughters: Susan, & Sally Norcom (dau's of Betsy dec'd). Sons: Edward, Richard, & James (who moved to Tyrrell Co) sons William, & Edward Exrs. Test' Thomas D. Martin, Mary M. Martin.

Wood, William (1) James (1) will Perg, p Nov 1824, Wife Ann, sons: William E. Wood, Edward Wood, dau's: Elizabeth, & Lucy Ann Wood.

Wood, Edward, (1) James (1) will Perg, p May 1827, names wife Elizabeth, & children (who are unnamed) but his sister Ann in her will, p Feby 1830, gives the names of his children, thus: "Little Edward Wood, son of brother Edward, and James, & William Wood sons of same; she also names niece, Elizabeth S. Hall (d of brother William) sister Sarah, nieces Sarah, & Susan Norcom, sister-in-law Elizabeth Wood (widow of Edward) brother John E. Wood.

Wood, John, was Clerk of Perg 1808.

From this line descended Mr. Charles Wingfield Wood, who made his life-long home in a lovely old place near Hertford, which was only a few years ago destroyed by fire. He has descendants living at the present time in Hertford, Elizabeth City, Rocky Mount, and other points in N. C. This family has from time immemorial stood high in the community, & has sent out into the world many fine representative people.

Marriages

Wood, Samuel, m dau of Robert Smith, prior to May 1, 1693. (Legal papers.) Wood, Thomas, m Anna Bailey, June 3, 1778. (Mar bonds Pasq Co.)

Wood, William, m Elizabeth Guy, Aug 18, 1804.

Wood, Evan, m Margaret Barber, Jan 4, 1786.

Wood, Elizabeth (d of John Davis of Pasq Co) named in his will, p Apl 1753.

WOOLARD

William Woolard gave a power of Att' to Mr John Cary, "to make Clayme" for the Estate of Justinian Cooper dec'd of Isle of Wight Co Va, Feb 20, 1666.

William Woolard, late of Harwich, in Essex, Mariner, now resident of Isle of Wight Va, M'chant, heir of Justinian Cooper dec'd, 1671. (Isle of Wight records.)

William Woolard m dau of John Philpot, prior to Sept 19, 1694, who names him in his will, on that date. William Woolard will Perg Co, p Feb 2, 1691/2, names only wife Sarah.

Richard Woolard next to appear in Perg, m Jane Richards Feby 1, 1703, issue: Richard (s of Richard, & Jane) b Feby 23, 1704—2 Mary, b Jan 19, 1706/7, d July 20, 1708. From Berkeley Parish Reg we gain the information that he had a former wife Ann, who "died last of Oct 1702." He with wife Ann made a deed in Perg July 24, 1702. Richard Woolard died Feby 4, 1706/7.

OLD ALBEMARLE COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA
BOOK OF LAND WARRANTS AND SURVEYS
1681-1706

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

Weynette Parks Haun
243 Argonne Dr.
Durham, North Carolina 27704

PUNCAN, Tory and Indian

At a Court holden for ye. pReinct of Pequimons At ye. house of Willm. MAN_CEL ye. 9th. day of July 1694 pRsent. ye. Justices of the Court.

John LILLY proved Eight rights for the psons whose names are underv__ten John LILLY Senr., Eliz. LILLY, Jane LILLY, Eliz. JOHNSON, John LILLY Jur., three __sportacons Hanah LILLY.

62 1694 CERTIFICATS.

Rich NOWELL Proved five rights whose names are underwritten George TAYLOR, Loomox TAYLOR, Phebe WEST, Willm. WEST, Saml. WEST And a Warrt. Given for the same.

John HARE proved five rights whose names are underwritten on himselfe, Lidia his Wife, John BENTLEY, Wm. ORENDALL, Edw. ORENDALL.

Wm. LACY proved one right viz: himselfe.

Jerimiah BROOKE proved Eight rights whose names are under Written viz: himselfe, Tho. MERCY Senr., Tho. MERCY, Sarah MERCY, Tho. STANLEY, Eliz. his wife, Eliz. AX, Robt. DUGLAS, and assigned them all To George MATHEWS. and five by him assigned to Thomas JOHNSON ye. rest put in his Warrant.

Robt. FFRAZER proved two rights viz: himselfe & Anne his Wife, and a Wart. given for these and two other by assignemt. ye. 10th. of August 1694.

Willm. MAN proved four rights viz: himselfe, Jane MAN, Tho. MAN, Sarah MAN. A Wart. given ye. 17th. of July 1694 for 150 acrs

Jean HARBUT proved Seven rights Wm. HARBUT Senr., Wm. HARBUT, Mary HARBUT, Jane HARBUT, Ellinor BENNIT, Robt. STACY, Edward BOUGHOE and a Warrant given.

George AMES proved two rights viz: Edw. GEORGE & John GEORGE and assigned them to Tho. HORTON. entered in HORTONS Warrant assigned to Danl. SHOOL (torn)

Tho. WOOLENFORD proved one right viz: himselfe assigned to Danl. SNOOK.

James FFISHER proved five rights viz: himselfe, An FFISHER, Mary GRAVES, James FFISHER, Wm. BENTLEY, A Warrant Given for these & three assigned from C_OLE__ (blurred & torn)

Rich WOOLERD proved two rights viz: himselfe & Anne WOOLERD and a Warrant Given ye. 17th. of 7br/ 1694. W. GLOVER Clk.

George MATHEWS proved thirteen rights viz: Wm. DENNIS, Johanah DENNIS, Humphrey WILLIS, Eliz. his Wife, Mary WILLIS, Alexander MORE, Isack MELIO, Alexandr. OLIVER, Charles HUES, Cater MACKDANIEL, Tho. EVINS, Wm. DENNIS, on more. Put in his Warrant.

Jerimiah BROOKS proved twomore rights. Eliz. AX, Eliz. BROOKS.

Willm. ARRINGTON proved five rights Eliz. OLIVER, Wm. ARRINGTON, Eliz. ARRINGTON, Sarah ARRINGTON, Henry GENT, and assigned ye. last to Robert FFRASOR And a Warrant given for the rest ye. 1st. of September 1694.

Joseph TROWELL proved two rights viz: Joseph TROWELL, Honer TROWELL, and assigned them to Tho. HORTON. entered into HORTONS Wart.

Robrt. INKISON proved three rights viz: Sarah CHASTON, John TOMSON, Mary an Indian.

Edward YARNESEY proved his owne right and assigned it to Nicholas SYMONS and entered into SYMONS Warrant of ye. 9th of Sepr.

Wm. WHITE proved three rights Benjamin PAIN, Jos. PAIN, Peter BASSELL and assigned to Nicholas SYMONS, and entered into his Warrt. of ye. 9. 7br.

Nicholas SYMONS proved One right Thomas PAGE. and entered into h__ Warrt. of ye. 9th. of September. W. GLOVR:

63-32 OF RIGHTS

Willm. CARMAN proved two rights viz: himselfe & Eliz. his wife.

Attested p: John STEPNEY Clrk.

At a Court holden for the pReinct of Chovan ye. 2d. of July 1694

Edw. SAP proved five rights Edw. SAP, Mary his Wife, himselfe a Second time and Mary & Eliz. his daughter and assigned to Rich. WOLLERT. Attested P: Nathanl. CHEVIN Clrk. and entered into WOOLERDS Warrant of Septemr. ye. 17th. W. GLOVER Crk.

These may certify yt. at a Crt. holden for the pReinct of Chovan ye. Second of July 1694 Pr:?

Godfrey SPRUELL proved these Eight rights as followeth: Godfrey SPRUELL Senr., Joana SPRUELL, Susanah SPRUELL, Anna Margeritta SPRUELL, Saml. SPRUELL, Godfrey SPRUELL junr., Nicholas PHELPS, Sarah WALKER. Attest: Nathanl. CHEVIN Crk.

This may certify all whom it may concerne that Benjamin WEST has proved two rights namely Benjamin WEST & Ffrancis WEST and John MORGAN and Eliz. MORGAN by assignment. all being upon Record. Certified ye. 20th. day of August Ano. Dm. 1694 P: Edw. MAYO Clrk. A Wart. given wth. two assignemts. ye. same day.

These may certify all whom it may concerne that Charles JONES has proved six rights whose names are upon Record namely Charles JONES, An JONES, Hagar a Negr., John GRIFFEN, Jos. ALFORD & Wife, Test. Edw. MAYO Clrk. and put into ye. sd. JONES Wart. wth. his purchased rights Certified in fol. 17.

This may certify all whom it may concerne that Robt. WHITE has proved Nine Rights whose names are upon Record Namely Robert WHITE, Mary WHITE, Vincent WHITE, Robt. WHITE, Cutbert PHELPS, Thomas EVINS, John DA__ (torn), Thomas JONES, & Anne JONES. Certified ye. 18 of July 1694 P: Edw. MAYO Clk. and a Wart. Given ye. 20th. of August 1694.

John GODFREY for ye. Orphans of Robert SMITH proved rights for four psons, Robt. SMITH, Eliz. SMITH, Sarah SMITH, Anne SMITH, P: John STEPNEY C__. A Wart. given to Joseph SMITH son of ye. sd. Robert SMITH. W. GLOVER.

Albemarl. These are in ye. name of his Excel. ye. Palatine and rest of ye. true & absolute Lords proprietos. of ye. province of Carolina to will and require you to Survey and lay out for Anthony MARKAM one hundred and fifty acres of land wch. is due to him for ye. transportacon of three psons into this County whose names are underwritten and make returne of this Warrant wth. the Survey to ye. Secretarys office fail not as you will answer ye. contrary Given under our hands and seal of ye. Collony ye. 29th. day of March 1680. John JENKINS, Wm. CRAFT, Anthony SLOCUM, Robt. HOLDEN. To ye. Surveyr. or Depty. Anthony MARKAM, Joy MARKAM her freedom right. Joseph HUNT Transport Right.

Mr. Anthony MARKAM proved five rights whose names are upon Record & her__ under written namely Walter DARBY, Danl. MACKEEL, two Negrs. & Peter FFURRE. Certified ye. 20th. of Aprill Ano. Dm. 1694 P: Edw. MAYO Clrk. and a Wart. given for the Rts. in ye. above written Wart.

64 1694 CERTIFICATS.

At a Court holden for the Prect. of Pequimons the first Munday in April 1690 being the 7th. day therof at ye. house of Mary SCOTT

James FFWOX peticoning the Cort. for the proving of his rights being 3 and taking his Oath that there never was any land taken up for them in this County neither directly nor indirectly these are therefore to certify that there is due to him land for

Biographical Sketches
Of the Pioneer Settlers of
New England
AND
Their Descendants
IN
Worcester, Massachusetts



by Charles Henry Bouley



BARRE PUBLISHERS
BARRE, MASSACHUSETTS

Pub. 1964

Southwick

LAWRENCE SOUTHWICK, the pioneer ancestor of the Southwick family of Worcester and Leicester, Massachusetts, was born in Lancashire, England, the date unknown. He came to America alone in 1627, but returned to England for his wife Cassandra, his son John and daughter Mary, and arrived in 1630 in company with Governor Winthrop and his fleet of eleven ships. The Southwicks were passengers on the *Mayflower* — the same ship which ten years earlier had brought the Pilgrims to Plymouth — and settled in Salem, Massachusetts. In 1639 he and his family were admitted as members of the First Church in Salem, and he was given two acres of land by the town to carry on the business of manufacturing glass and earthenware. There is a tradition that he was one of the first to manufacture glass in America. His two acres of land were on the south side of Gallows Hill, where several persons were hung during the Salem witchcraft era. Lawrence, his wife Cassandra, his son Josiah and daughter Mary, were later fined, whipped, imprisoned and finally banished for being Quakers, and their son Daniel and daughter Provided (who married Samuel Gaskill, the progenitor of the Gaskill family of Worcester, Massachusetts,) were sentenced by the General Court to be sold into slavery. Lawrence and Cassandra were both banished to Shelter Island (on Long Island Sound) in 1659, and died there in 1660 from privations and exposure. These events were to be immortalized by Whittier in his poem "Cassandra Southwick". They were the parents of five children, the eldest child named Daniel.

Daniel Southwick, of the second generation in America, was born in Salem, Massachusetts, in 1637 and died there in 1719. He was baptized in the First Church in Salem in 1641, and during the witchcraft craze, as previously alluded to, was sold into slavery with his sister Provided. He was, however, allowed to return and

This history lists the following six children born to Lawrence and Cassandra:¹⁰

1. John born 1620 in England, died 25 October 1672, md (1) Sarah Tidd, (2) Hannah Flint, (3) Sarah Burnell
2. Mary born 1630 in England, married Henry Trask
3. Josiah born 1632 in Mass, died 1693, md Mary _____
4. Provided born 1635 in Mass, died 1640
5. Daniel born 1637 in Mass, died 1718-19, md Esther Boyce
6. Provided born Dec 1641 in Mass, md Samuel Gaskill

Until 1976, it was believed that there was no connection between our Southwick family and this early Massachusetts Southwick family. Their history states that they were from Lancashire; and though we only go back to 1703 on our line, we had no connection with Lancashire. While the author was in England in 1976 searching for his Southwick family in the Kingswinford, Staffordshire, Parish Registers, the following entry was unexpectedly found:¹¹

Married 25 January 1623 Lawrence Southwick and Cassandra Burnell both of this parish

Then the entries for the christening of the following children were found:¹²

John chr 6 March 1624

Anamas chr 2 September 1627 buried 17 September 1627

Mary chr 13 May 1632

Deborah chr 4 January 1634

Daniell chr 14 May 1637

This is obviously the Lawrence and Cassandra Southwick who went to Massachusetts. This means that they did not leave England until after 1637. With Provided being born in Salem, Massachusetts, in 1641, the family was complete. Perhaps Lawrence did come to America in 1627 and then returned to England around 1630-31. However, he did not bring the rest of the family to Massachusetts in 1630 as the history states, but rather, closer to 1639 when his name appears in the Salem records. This new information included a different locality of origin for this family, the maiden surname of Cassandra, and two different children. With them now being from the same area as our Southwicks, it may be possible to establish a connection between the two families as more research is done.

Southwick Connection with the Noted Stafford Family

Much has been written regarding there being a possible connection between the Southwick family and the noted Stafford family. Elaine Christensen Southwick

¹⁰Ibid, pp. 68-69.

¹¹Kingswinford Parish Registers searched by Neal S. Southwick in England, 1976.

¹²Ibid.

e-familytree.net

This is my personal genealogy hobby site. The data contained here has been gathered through 20 years of genealogy. Some of it is my research, much of it has been shared with me.

DISCLAIMER: This is my *speculative* data. I've verified very little of it. Use it for hints and pointers, but do your own research!

sponsored links

Free Family Tree

Your Tree Up in Seconds No Software Required
www.myheritage.com/family-tree

Search Family Genealogy

Search 100 Over Million Records & Reunite w/
Friends and Family Today
www.Reunion.com

Ads by Google

James Stanyarne and Rachel Fitch

Husband **James Stanyarne** ¹

Born: 1658 - Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England
Christened:
Died: 1703 - St. Paul's Parish, South Carolina
Buried:

Father: [Thomas Stanyarne \(Abt 1630-1683\)](#) ¹
Mother: [Mary Baynes Waight \(Abt 1636-Abt 1683\)](#) ¹

Marriage:

Wife **Rachel Fitch** ¹

Born: Bef 1670 - England
Christened:
Died: 29 Jan 1694
Buried:

Father: [Jonathan Fitch \(Abt 1640- \)](#) ¹

Mother: [Ann Elliott \(Abt 1645- \)](#) ¹

Children

1 F [Elizabeth Stanyarne](#) ¹

Born: 1686 - South Carolina
Christened:
Died: Abt 1742
Buried:

Spouse: [John Woodward Colonel \(1681-1727\)](#) ¹
Marr: 1 May 1702 - Charleston, South Carolina

2 M [James Stanyarne](#) ¹

Born: Abt 1687 - South Carolina
Christened:
Died: 1717
Buried:

Spouse: [Jane Godfrey \(Abt 1695- \)](#) ¹

3 F [Sarah Stanyarne](#) ¹

Born: 20 Nov 1690 - St. John's Parish, Colleton County, South Carolina
Christened:
Died:
Buried:

Spouse: [Richard Woodward Colonel \(1683-1725\)](#) ¹

General Notes (Husband)

James Stanyarne, son of the immigrant Thomas Stanyarne and his wife Mary, arrived in South Carolina as a child in May, 1675. He married Rachel Fitch, daughter of Jonathan Fitch. They had at least four children: Elizabeth (m. John Woodward), Sarah (m. Richard Woodward), James, and Thomas. James Stanyarne died sometime between 24 February 1703 when he was in the House and December 1703 when Hannah and John Stanyarne executed a bond for the administration of his estate.

General Notes for Child James Stanyarne

James Stanyarne. Son of James Stanyarne (d.1703); son-in-law of John Godfrey (d.1717); brother-in-law of John Godfrey (d.1722), John Woodward, and Richard Woodward.

Richard Fitch

Husband [Richard Fitch](#) ¹



This is my personal genealogy hobby site. The data contained here has been gathered through 20 years of genealogy. Some of it is my research, much of it has been shared with me.

DISCLAIMER: This is my *speculative* data. I've verified very little of it. Use it for hints and pointers, but do your own research!

Immigration Law Schools

Find Hundreds of Online Colleges! AA, BA & Graduate Degree Programs.
WashingtonPost.com

Law Schools

Find Resources For All Your Law Schools Needs.
lawsschools.net

Ads by Google

Family Sheet

HUSBAND

Name: [James Stanyarne Note](#)
Born: 1658 at Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England
Married:
Died: 1703 at St. Paul s Parish, South Carolina

Other Spouses: [Unknown](#)

Father: [Thomas Stanyarne](#)
Mother: [Mary Baynes Waight](#)

WIFE

Name: [Rachel Fitch](#)
Born: Bef 1670 at England
Died: 29 Jan 1694
Father: [Jonathan Fitch](#)
Mother: [Ann Elliott](#)

CHILDREN

Name: [Elizabeth Stanyarne](#)
Born: 1686 at South Carolina
Died: Abt 1742
Husband: [John Woodward Colonel](#)

Name: [James Stanyarne](#)
Born: Abt 1687 at South Carolina
Died: 1717
Wife: [Jane Godfrey](#)

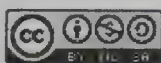
Name: [Sarah Stanyarne](#)
Born: 20 Nov 1690 at St. John s Parish, Colleton County, South Carolina
Died:

Husband: [Richard Woodward Colonel](#)

NOTES

1). James Stanyarne, son of the immigrant Thomas Stanyarne and his wife Mary, arrived in South Carolina as a child in May, 1675. He married Rachel Fitch, daughter of Jonathan Fitch. They had at least four children Elizabeth m. John Woodward, Sarah m. Richard Woodward, James, and Thomas. James Stanyarne died sometime between 24 February 1703 when he was in the House and December 1703 when Hannah and John Stanyarne executed a bond for the administration of his estate.

View our sister site at e-familytree.net



This work is licensed under a [Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 2.5 License](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-sa/2.5/).



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in

[DISCOVER MORE >](#)[Home](#)[Searches](#)[Family Trees](#)[Mailing Lists](#)[Message Boards](#)[Web Sites](#)[Passwords](#)[Help](#)**US PASSENGER LISTS****Your journey began long ago.**Search [U.S. Passenger Lists](#)

Huguenot-L Archives

[Archiver](#) > [Huguenot](#) > [1999-12](#) > 0945802728*From:* Jean-Benedict de Saussure <jbs.saussure@wanadoo.fr>*Subject:* Re: [Huguenot] Anne Barnwell 's four husbands & parents*Date:* Tue, 21 Dec 1999 18:58:48 +0000

missed something about Ann(e) BARNWELL, who were here three other husbands, who were her parents?

short outline (long on request privately):

- 1 James Stanyarne (~1600 - 1670)
 - | 1 Thomas Stanyarne (~1620 - 1682)
 - | & Mary Waight (- 1684)
 - | | 1 James Stanyarne (1658 - 1703)
 - | | & Rachel Fitch
 - | | | 1 James Stanyarne (1683 - 1716)
 - | | | & Hannah Benett
 - | | | 2 Elizabeth Stanyarne (1686 - 1739)
 - | | | & John Woodward (1680 - 1726)
 - | | | m. 11 May 1702
 - | | | 3 Sarah Stanyarne (1690 - 1748)
 - | | | & Richard Woodward (1683 - 1725)
 - | | | 4 Thomas Stanyarne (1699 - 1731)
 - | | | & Ann Barnwell (1707 -)
 - | | | m. 29 Mar 1726
 - | | 2a John Stanyarne* (1662 - 1714)
 - | | & Mary Moore
 - | | 2b John Stanyarne* (1662 - 1714)

| | & Elizabeth Rivers
 | | | 1a John Stanyarne , Jr.* (1695 - 1772)
 | | | & Mary Whitmarsh
 | | | 1b John Stanyarne , Jr.* (1695 - 1772)
 | | | & Magdalen Meggatt (- 1739)
 | | | m. bef 1732
 | | | 1c John Stanyarne , Jr.* (1695 - 1772)
 | | | & Sarah Harvey
 | | | m. 18 Aug 1740
 | | | 2 Joseph Stanyarne (1700 - 1772)
 | | | & Elizabeth Stobo
 | | | 3 Elizabeth Stanyarne (1704 -)
 | | | 4 Rivers Stanyarne (1709 -)
 | | | 5 William Stanyarne
 | | | & Sarah Glaze
 | | 3 Thomas Stanyarne (~1663 -)
 | | & Dorothy (- >1730)
 | | | 1 Ann Stanyarne
 | | | 2 Thomas Stanyarne
 | | 4 William Stanyarne (~1664 -)
 | | | 1 William Stanyarne , Jr.
 | | 5 Mary Stanyarne (1667 - 1707)
 | | & John Lawson
 | | 6 Mary Stanyarne (1670 - 1700)
 | | & John Ladson (1660 - 1698)
 | | | 1 James Ladson (- 1758)
 | | | & Martha Elmes
 | | | 2 William Ladson
 | | | & Martha Elams
 | 2 John Stanyarne
 | & Sara Humphries
 | 3 Ann Stanyarne
 | 4a James Stanyarne* (~1622 - 1705)
 | & Jane Godfrey
 | 4b James Stanyarne* (~1622 - 1705)
 | & Mary
 | | 1 Edward Stanyarne
 | | 2 James Stanyarne
 | | 3 Sarah Stanyarne
 | | 4 Joseph Stanyarne
 | | 5 John Stanyarne
 | | 6 Mary Stanyarne
 | | 7 Ann Stanyarne
 | | 8 Elizabeth Stanyarne
 le Dim 19 déc 1999, John Simons < simonsj@tri-countyelectric.net > a écrit :

>Edward,

>
>Thanks!!! Anne Barnwell was married four times and Thomas Stanyarne, s/o
>James
>(1658-1703) and Rachel Fitch was her first husband. Here is a small report:
>
>Descendants of James Stanyarne
>
> 1 James Stanyarne b: 1658 d: October 21, 1703
>. +Rachel Fitch
>..... 2 Sarah Stanyarne b: November 20, 1690 d: 1750
>..... +Richard Woodward b: June 9, 1683 d: 1725
>..... 3 Mary Woodward b: December 6, 1717 d: November 21, 1757
>..... 2 Elizabeth Stanyarne
>..... +John Woodward b: February 19, 1680/81 m: May 11, 1702 d: January
>7, 1726/27 in St. Helena's Parish, South Carolina
>..... 3 Mary Woodward b: May 24, 1703 d: 1743
>..... +John Gibbes b: June 21, 1696 in John's Island, South Carolina m: July 25, 1719 d: December 18, 1764 in John's Island, South Carolina
>..... 3 John Woodward b: March 29, 1707 d: May 31, 1707
>..... 3 [1] Richard Woodward b: June 8, 1709
>..... +Susanne Mazyck b: March 30, 1712 m: June 4, 1734 d: April
>30, 1735
>..... *2nd Wife of [1] Richard Woodward:
>..... +Elizabeth Godin m: November 4, 1736
>..... 3 Henry Woodward b: June 22, 1711 d: August 21, 1712
>..... 3 James Woodward b: March 27, 1715 d: August 21, 1716
>..... 3 Sarah Woodward b: July 20, 1717 d: September 18, 1719
>..... 3 Elizabeth Woodward b: September 3, 1719
>..... 3 Thomas Woodward b: September 3, 1722 d: August 7, 1737
>..... 3 James Woodward b: August 6, 1727 d: August 10, 1730
>..... 2 Mary Stanyarne
>..... +John Ladson

>..... 3 William Ladson
 >..... +Martha Elams
 >..... 2 Thomas Stanyarne
 >..... +Anne Barnwell b: August 7, 1707 m: March 29,
 1726
 >
 >
 >
 >

--

Jean Benedict de Saussure
 71, Rue de la Republique
 28110 LUCE (FRANCE)

This thread:

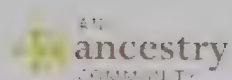
**Re: [Huguenot] Anne Barnwell 's four husbands & parents by Jean-Benedict
 • de Saussure <jbs.saussure@wanadoo.fr>**

RootsWeb is funded and supported by Ancestry.com and our loyal RootsWeb community.
[Learn more.](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
 Copyright © 1998-2007, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.



Finding our roots together.

Welcome to RootsWeb.com [Sign in](#)[DISCOVER MORE >](#)[Home](#)[Searches](#)[Family Trees](#)[Mailing Lists](#)[Message Boards](#)[Web Sites](#)[Passwords](#)[Help](#)

Moon Doll 2007

Entries: 31002 **Updated:** 2007-06-05 13:47:09 UTC (Tue)**Contact:** Denise Moon[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **James Stanyarne** was born Abt 1658 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died Aft 1712 in South Carolina, USA. He was the son of 2. **Thomas Stanyarne** and 3. **Mary Waight**. He married **Rachel Fitch**, daughter of Johnathan Fitch. She was born Bef 1670, and died Bef 1698.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Thomas Stanyarne** was born Abt 1632 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died 17 FEB 1683 in Charles Town, South Carolina, USA. He was the son of 4. **James Stanyarne**.
3. **Mary Waight** was born Abt 1636 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died Abt 1684 in South Carolina, USA. She was the daughter of 6. **Abraham Waight** and 7. **Phoebe Baynes**.

Children of Mary Waight and Thomas Stanyarne are:

1.
 - i. **James Stanyarne** was born Abt 1658 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died Aft 1712 in South Carolina, USA. He married **Rachel Fitch**, daughter of Johnathan Fitch. She was born Bef 1670, and died Bef 1698.
 - ii. **Thomas Stanyarne** was born Abt 1660 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England.
 - iii. **John Stanyarne** was born Abt 1662 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died Abt 1714.
 - iv. **William Stanyarne** was born Abt 1664 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire,

England, and died Abt 1718.

- v. [Mary Stanyarne](#) was born Abt 1667 in Barbaboes ?, and died 8 DEC 1707 in St. John's Island, South Carolina, USA.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. [James Stanyarne](#) was born Abt 1600 in England, and died 5 OCT 1670 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England.

Children of James Stanyarne are:

2. i. [Thomas Stanyarne](#) was born Abt 1632 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died 17 FEB 1683 in Charles Town, South Carolina, USA. He married [Mary Waight](#), daughter of Abraham Waight and Phoebe Baynes. She was born Abt 1636 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died Abt 1684 in South Carolina, USA.
- ii. [John Stanyarne](#).
- iii. [Ann Stanyarne](#).
- iv. [Elizabeth Stanyarne](#).
- v. [James Stanyarne](#).




6. [Abraham Waight](#) was born Abt 1600 in England.

7. [Phoebe Baynes](#).

Child of Phoebe Baynes and Abraham Waight is:

3. i. [Mary Waight](#) was born Abt 1636 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died Abt 1684 in South Carolina, USA. She married [Thomas Stanyarne](#), son of James Stanyarne. He was born Abt 1632 in Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, and died 17 FEB 1683 in Charles Town, South Carolina, USA.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full

*Memories and Records of
Eastern North Carolina*

By

Mary Weeks Lambeth

1857

Sarah, born 3-9-1709

Jeremiah, born 7-15-1711

Mary, born 12-3-1713

Deborah, born 12-2-1715

Deborah Chancey, wife, died 3-23-1718. William Chancey, Sr., died 2-28-1749.

On 2-19-1722, William Chancey was disowned for outgoings from truth (p. 133). He was evidently a Quaker by marriage, and as his wife had died four years previously, therefore her Quaker influence had been removed.

Ann Chancey, who married John Boyd, must have married out of the Quaker faith, as her marriage is not recorded with others of her family. John Boyd was evidently a member of the Church of England, as his father was a Vestryman in 1710.

Edmund Chancey, Gentleman, received a grant in Albermarle, Feb. 1, 1696.

Jeremiah Symons was Justice of the Prescinct Court of Pasquotank County October 21, 1701 (Hathaway 2, p. 120) and a member of the House of Burgesses before 1703 (Hathaway 2, p. 223, also 3, p. 60).

Thomas Symons was also a member of the Burgesses at this time and his religious test oath is recorded then. Thomas Symons died between 1703-6. He was evidently the brother of Jeremiah Symons. Grant to Thomas Symons on the Southeast side of Little River, on March 17, 1693-4, on April 1, 1694; Thomas Symons received 96 acres of land on Little River in Pasquotank Prescinct, on a creek that divides the land, from the land in the possession of Joseph Commander, thence down the swamp to Harvey's Creek (later Symon's Creek?). On the same date, Jeremiah Symons received 158 acres lying in Little River - at Thomas Symons corner on the east side of Harvey's Creek" (Grant book 1). Thomas Symons was in Albermarle Prescinct on June 30, 1680, as he signed a petition to the king on that date (Hathaway 3, p. 51).

He seemed to be a leader of the Quakers, as it was he who protested to the governor and council "that your petitioner has been refused the guardianship of a member of his, under the pretense of a clause of an Act of Assembly relating to Orphans, that none shall be bound to Quakers that are of protestant parents. The discrimination against the Quakers had already begun.

Thomas Symons 1, married Rebecca West, sister of Robert West, who died in 1689 (Hathaway 1, p. 560, ~~Will of Robert West also p. 381~~).

Symons Creek had its name as early as 1710. Thomas Symons, age 27, came to Virginia in Merchant "Bonaventure" in 1634-5; also William Symons age 32, Samuel Symons, age 30, James Symons, age 20, John Symons, age 18, were brought into Virginia at this time (passages for Virginia, New England History and Gen. Reg. Vol 2, p. 13, etc. Also Hotten p. 36).

Thomas Symons, in his will, 1757-8, listed in Grimes Abstracts p. 370, has the Symons Coat of Arms on the Seal.

SYMMONDS

"Here we are in the presence of a clear pedigree. The family of Samuel Symonds who settled at Ipswich, Mass. (About 1630) having been established for 20 generations back at Croft, in Lancashire and Stratt in in Staffordshire. The arms we give were exemplified in 1625 to Richard Symonds a brother of Samuel Symonds as being 'the ancient arms of the Symonds of great Yeldam, County Essex and of Newport Co. Salop, Gentleman.'"

The Church of Great Yeldam Co. Essex contains a fine brass in memory of Richard Symonds. The first wife of the Emigrant was Dorothy (this does not agree with Savage, probably Deborah) Harlakenden of the Harlakendens

of Carl's Colne, also of Essex whose cousin, Roger Harlakenden was the founder of the family by that name in America. Arms: Azure, a chevron engrailed between three trefoils slipped, or Crest: Out of a mural Coronet Cheque, argent and assure a boar's head of the first erined sable. Motto: Moriend Vive (in dying live). (America Heraldica p. 144) (Harlakenden, ditto page 122) (Coat of Arms shown and described).

From Savage's New Eng. Dic. Vol. 4, p. 246: Samuel Symonds, Ipswich, Mass. a gentleman of ancient family, married about 1620, Deborah Harlakenden of the old gentry of Carl's Colne probably sister of Roger, and had 10 children before coming over to us in 1637. He had two sons named Samuel at the same time. There are numerous references to Samuel Symonds in the New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Reg.

Dorothy Symonds is thought to be the second wife of Samuel of Ipswich, or perhaps the wife of his first son, Samuel.

Jeremiah Symonds returned an inventory of the estate of Samuel Symons, Aug. 30, 1715-16. Jeremiah Symons, Sr. was the son or grandson (H. 1, p. 489) of Samuel Symons of Ipswich, Mass. who married Deborah Harlakenden about 1620 (Savages Gen. Dictionary of New England, Vol. 4, page 246). Among the children of Jeremiah Symons were a son Samuel and a daughter Deborah (H. 1, p. 381).

Samuel Symons and John Symons were brought into Virginia in 1634, age 30. William Symons and John Symons were also in Carolina very early.

John Symons of Portsmouth, Mass. 1631 was one of the men sent by Mason the Gr. Propr., was apt. of Kittery. In 1650 was "sworn constable for the river of Pascataqua" (Savage 4, p. 245).

William Symons was an inhabitant of Ipswich as early as 1635. John Symonds claims 50 acres of land for the importation of himself. (H. 3, p. 147).

Will of Daniel Akehurst of Warwick Co. Va.; daughter Filie Christy Akehurst, estate to be delivered to Thomas Symonds for use of my daughter, wife Ann Akehurst Thomas Simmons, Exec. Oct. 11, 1693, prob. 1700 in Warwick Co., Va.

Thomas Symmonds received grant in Pasq. early in 1694.

Jeremiah Symonds and three other duly elected members of the Burgesses refused to take the oath administered to all Burgesses, therefore it was ordered that four others be elected in their place (before 1710, H. 3, p. 136). This matter was adjusted as three of these including Jeremiah Symonds were in that house in 1703 (page 60). (They were Quakers.)

Thomas and Jeremiah Symons were executors of Wm. Hogbin of Pasq. 7th 3rd Mo. 1692 (Hach. 1, p. 225).

ELIOT

The Eliots of Saint-Germans County, Devon, England, count amongst the oldest families of England. To them belonged the now extinct earldom of St. Germans. They trace their origin to Sir William de Aliot, who came over with the Conqueror.

The emigrant, John Eliot, is well known as the apostle to the Indians. He reached America in 1631.

Crest: An elephant's head argent, collared, gules. Motto: Occurrent nubes (troubles will come).

Bibliography, William H. Eliot, Jr. and W. S. Porter. Genealogy of the Eliot Family 1854.

W. H. Whitburne: The American Genealogist 1875.
Sir Bernard Burke: The Gen. Armory of Eng., etc., 1883.

RAY'S
INDEX AND DIGEST

TO
HATHAWAY'S

North Carolina Historical and
Genealogical Register

With

GENEALOGICAL NOTES AND
ANNOTATIONS

Compiled and Edited by
WORTH S. RAY

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1979

SHEPARD, STEPHEN is (1738) bought lands from ROBERT LINDICK 2-136; and in (1729) he and JOHN MORRIS JR. executed a bond to THOMAS PILAND 2-446.

SHEPARD, THOMAS died leaving a will in GERRITUCK IN (1722) names daughters ELIZABETH and GUY-INGRIST, son SAMUEL SHEPARD and wife MARY; JOHN VICKER and HUGHENK VIKES were the witnesses 1-387.

SHEPARD, THOMAS left will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY in (1763) named sons JOSEPH, WILLIAM, ROBERT, and THOMAS and daughter CHARITY and other children; JOHN DAVISON and son THOMAS were the executors 1-496; a THOMAS SHEPARD left will in BERTIE in (1731) 1-468; see also 1-74.

SHERBELL, WILLIAM and ALFRED MILITON were the "hearts of kin" of THOMAS COOK 1-48.

SHERBELL, THOMAS bought land in (1721) from WILLIAM TOWNEWELL 2-610.

SHERWOOD, DANIEL, in (1692) the name of his wife was JANE and they had children 3-219.

SHERWOOD, DAVID, the name of his wife in (1693) was JANE and they had children 3-349; one DAVID SHERWOOD (spelled SHERROD) left will in PERQUIMANS (1740) 1-72; one DAVID SHERWOOD married ELIZABETH JONES in (1726) and left children 3-394; a DAVID SHERWOOD recorded his mark (1689) 2-429. See also 1-388.

SHERWOOD, DAVID JR. was the son of DAVID and his wife JANE (1700) 3-372.

SHERWOOD, JONATHAN was the son of DANIEL 3-219; he left will in (1746) and mentioned his father JONATHAN; and another JONATHAN SHERWOOD left will in (1769) and mentioned grand-daughter FENELIA ANDERSON 3-187.

SHERWOOD, MARY was the daughter of DAVID and wife JANE born (1702) 3-374.

SHERWOOD, SARAH, was the daughter of DAVID and wife JANE and was born (1706) 3-377.

SHERWOOD, THOMAS, left will in PASQUOTANK (1694) wife ELIZABETH and daughter SARAH 1-398; a THOMAS SHERROD left will in BERTIE 1-488.

SHIES, DANIEL left will in GRAVE COUNTY in (1767) son JOHN, THOMAS and WILLIAM and daughter ELIZABETH VAUGHAN, sons JAMES and JAMES SHINE among executors 1-437.

SHIPP FAMILY. Some genealogy relating to 2-169.

SILVER, ROBERT and wife KIMOTHY deeded lands to PATRICK MANTLE in (1706) 2-467.

SHERLEY, JAMES, of NEW HAVEN, died about (1740) his widow was ANN SHIRLEY 2-466.

SHIVERS, ALEXANDER bought land on ROEBERIN RIVER in (1718) from JOHN COUNCIL (of VIRGINIA) 1-628.

SHOLAR, JOHN sold land to JAMES SMITH which he had bought from JAMES FALCONER 1-617; and he recorded his mark and brand in BERTIE (1745) 2-627.

SHOKE, DANIEL left will in PERQUIMANS in (1712) mentions DANIEL ROBERSON and wife MARY 1-77.

SIMPSON, LAZARUS, Master of the Schooner LEMON in (1746) 1-434.

SIMPSON, ROBERT E. in (1806) witnessed the will of JOSIAH ELLIOTT, brother of FORTNED ELLIOTT 3-331.

SIMPSON, SOLOMON was grandson of MIRIAM ELLIOTT in (1804) 3-331.

SIMPSON, WILLIAM received a grant to lands (1761) 1-32.

SIMS, HENRY was witness to a sale of land to one JOSEPH SIMS in (1720) 2-619.

SIMS, JOSEPH, bought land in (1720) from a JAMES ANDERSON and wife ELIZABETH 2-619.

SIMS, ROBERT will in BERTIE in (1723) had brother JOHN SIMS and sons ROBERT, THOMAS and JAMES SIMS 1-463; ROBERT and HENRY SIMS lived adjoining WILLIAM BOON and HENRY WHEELER in (1720) 2-617.

SIMS, WILLIAM left will in EDGEWATER in (1756) & JOHN WHIPAKER was his executor 1-483; in (1736) he owned lands near JOHN SMALL JR. 2-128.

SINGLAI, SAMUEL, left will in BIDE in (1756) & JOHN SPARKY and STEPHEN LEE were his executors; he had grandchildren WILLIAM and ANN THOMAS 1-385.

SINGLAI, SARAH, was the daughter of WILLIAM LEE-18 in (1731) 1-39.

SINGLETON, JAMES was granted one acre of land for a CHAPEL in GEDAN PRESCOTT on SCUPPUNONG in (1720) 2-614, 2-615; he and his wife AN-ARITA sold lands to JOSEPH TURNER in (1720) 2-615; he sold land to EDWARD PHILIPS deod (1717) 1-622.

SINGLETON, JOHN, married the widow of DAVID LAW-18 about (1756) 2-289; he and wife MARY sold land to THOMAS PILAND in (1739-1740) part of a patent to JAMES COLE in (1694) which he had sold to JOHN COLE in (1702) in HANSMOND COUNTY, VA., who sold same to JOSEPH BIRD in (1716) who in turn sold the land to JOHN SINGLETON; this deed was witnessed by WILLIAM DANIEL, JAMES ALSTON and PHILIP ALSTON in BERTIE 3-134.

SINGLETON, SAMUEL died leaving will in DOBBS Co. and (1762) mentions daughter MARSHA GAS-WEIL and son in law, RICHARD GASTELL, witnessed by ARTHUR YOUNG and TRAVIS WILLIAMS 1-487, 1-488.

SITTERSON, JAMES and wife FENELIA and children (1764) 3-395; JAMES and wife MARY in (1769) 3-395; JAMES SITTERSON JR. and wife HANNAH had son JAMES died in (1768) 3-395; another JAMES SITTERSON and wife HANNAH (1715) 3-395; JAMES and wife KEZIAH in (1718) 3-394; JAMES SITTERSON left will in (1768) son of a JAMES, mentions a cousin WILLIAM PHILIPS 3-188.

SITTERSON, SARAH was the daughter of JOHN JOHNSON who died in (1622) 3-339.

SITTERSON, WORTH, mentioned in the will of MARY BAKER in (1807) with HANCO BARBER, WILLIAM BARBER and SAMUEL, ISRAEL, BENJAMIN and

SITZMORE, SAMUEL married the daughter of WILLIAM HOOKER by (1716) 1-51.

SKILES, JOHN died leaving will in BERTIE in (1822) wife CHARITY and children 2-647.

SKILES, WILLIAM, died leaving will in BERTIE in (1820) and mentions sons STANLEY, JOHN and THOMAS WILLIAM SKILES, grandson STANLEY and other relatives 2-647.

SKILLINGS, WILLIAM left will in (1789) with ROBERT AVERY and JOHN MOORE as witnesses 3-190.

SKINNER FAMILY WILLS 1-486, 2-26, 2-27, 3-351.

SKINNER, CHARLES WORTH was son of JOSEPH SKINNER who died in (1839) who had son in law BAKER BOKING, and son JOSEPH BLOUNT SKINNER and other relatives named 3-351; he had daughter EMILY SKINNER who married DR. CHARLES E. JOHNSON's genealogy of 2-168; a CHARLES SKINNER was Master of the Schooner POLLY in (1776) 1-456.

SKINNER, CHRISTOPHER was MASTER of the Sloop SWALLOW in (1749) 1-434.

SKINNER, ELIZABETH married JOSIAH COTTER in (1777) and had several children 3-382.

SKINNER, EVAN received a grant of land on BEAR SWAMP in (1761) 1-20; also one acre location in (1780) 1-21; he died leaving a will in (1789) 2-26; he was also Master of sloop SUCCESSION in (1749) which sprung a leak on the PERQUIMANS river 1-454.

SKINNER, HENRY was named Executor of the will of HALSET FLOYD in (1828) who mentions the daughter RACHEL SKINNER wife of WYLLIS SKINNER 3-333.

SKINNER, JAMES, wife MARY, dates of birth of their children 3-395, 3-396.

SKINNER, JEREMIAH died (1739) 3-405.

SKINNER, JOHN. One left will in (1781) and had sons JOHN BARRELL SKINNER and WILSON SKINNER and daughters; ANOS BARRELL and LEMUEL BARRELL witnesses 2-363, 2-354; his wife may have been MARY CROCKET when he married in (1780) the daughter of LEVI CROCKET 3-396.

SKINNER, JOSEPH BLOUNT had daughter who married DR. W. D. WARREN 1-339; see also 3-168.

SKINNER, JOSEPH died leaving will in (1777) & mentions HARVEY relatives 3-189; one JOSEPH married MARSHA ANN BLOUNT in (1780) and had children 3-396; the elder JOSEPH had married SARAH CROCKET in (1745) 3-396; one JOSEPH SKINNER left will in (1831) 2-26, 2-27.

SKINNER, MARY, the wife of JAMES SKINNER and a daughter of JOHN PIERCE died in (1741) 3-396, 3-405.

SKINNER, RICHARD and his wife MARY are mentioned in (1722) 1-456; he was granted lands in GEDAN in (1716) 1-123; and owned a patent to lands adjoining WILLIAM WOODLEY 1-13; a granted lands on BEAR SWAMP (1727) 1-12; & his "wife SARAH" appears with children in (1716) 3-395; named by JEREMIAH VATT, and wife

SWAN, SARAH was the daughter of MARY, daughter of SWAN and his wife ELIZABETH 3-371; and MRS SWAN was his wife, and died in (1698) 3-402.

SWAN, THOMAS was deceased by (1739) and estate was administered by THOMAS HUNTER and wife 3-503; marriage contract of THOMAS SWAN with MRS. DAVID'S SANDERSON, relief of RICHARD ANDERSON in (1718), including deed to WILLIAM LEAHY 1-621; THOMAS SWAN and THOMAS DEWITT witnessed an agreement between THOMAS WHITE and DAVID BLAKE (1695) 3-247; he and ELIZABETH SWAN witnessed deed to COL EDWARD MORELEY in (1717) 1-613; COL THOMAS SWAN left will in PASQUOTANK in (1793) and named sons SAMUEL and WILLIAM SWAN, daughters REBECCA and ELIZABETH and wife REBECCA 1-74.

SWAN, WILLIAM renders his account against the QUEEN - itemized 3-150 (1709); a WILLIAM SWAN was named as son of COL THOMAS SWAN in (1733) 1-74.

SWANSON, SWAN in (1710) witnessed bill of sale to an INDIAN by WILLIAM BRICE 3-270.

SWINSON, RICHARD sold lands to WILLIAM SWINSON by deed in (1719) witnessed by JOHN WORLEY and JOHN EDWARDS 1-629; he and ELIZABETH SWINSON witnessed a deed from WILLIAM JOHNSON to JOHN JAMES in (1729) 3-451.

SWINSON, WILLIAM bought land from RICHARD SWINSON in (1719) witnessed by JOHN WORLEY 1-629; and he sold some stock to his wife MARY in (1716) which he had bought of HENRY BLOUNT and others 1-299.

SWIFT ADVANCE, a vessel wrecked and plundered on the coast of North Carolina in (1696) 1-43, 1-34, 1-35.

SWIFTMAN, HESTER (Or ESTHER) the wife of COL WILLIAM WILKINSON, first married JOHN HARRIS, and she was from MARYLAND 1-445.

THE STALLINGS FAMILY came to ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in NORTH CAROLINA from HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, as is evidenced by the fact that NICHOLAS sold lands in that county and state to ROBERT ROUNDTREE in 1700 (1-39), and similar items appearing on this record. The name of NICHOLAS, JAMES, SIMON, JEREMIAH and other members of this family may be found on the Virginia Quit Rent Rolls as owners of lands there in 1704. How many remained in Virginia and how many came to North Carolina, there is no telling. Some were in North Carolina while some were still living in Virginia and in HANOVER COUNTY, according to outside records, as NICHOLAS RAILROAD owned lands on WHITE OAK SWAMP in Hansemond County, Virginia, in (1717) adjoining lands then owned by NICHOLAS STALLINGS in the same neighborhood. Since NICHOLAS became a family name with the STALLINGS it suggests that there may have been an intermarriage relation between the RAILROADS and STALLINGS sometime back in those very early days. The WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA records show that a JESSE STALLINGS, the son of the NICHOLAS who died leaving will in 1785 (3-187) i. North Carolina, went to BROAD RIVER in Wilkes County following the American Revolution, and took up his quota of lands reserved for soldiers of that conflict and left surviving him a few years later a widow SARAH and five children, SIMON, JESSE, JEREMIAH, LOUISA and MALLIE STALLINGS, and that, for a time, at least one JOHN RAY was serving with the widow, as their guardian. Previous thereto in GUNNARD COUNTY, North Carolina, there had been a marriage between the RAY and STALLINGS family, which had its reverberations in later generations, as the writer once found on a visit on Bank River over in Tennessee, where the RAYs, RAILROADS and STALLINGS families were living side by side in the same prosperous farming community, totally oblivious of the fact that the three families had been probably related for more than two hundred years. As this writer has always been interested in his own family and has studiously followed its migratory peripatations all over the South, he can say that he is yet to find a family of the name planted anywhere in any Southern State, that like the "gray" mile always a red headed girl's tradition did also turn up a family by the name of STALLINGS not far away. In one instance we were pursued to discover that a family by the name of LATIMER seemed very intimate with both families, but a reversion to the old early VIRGINIA RECORDS showed that these LATIMERS were of that ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY (Virginia) family, which was allied by intermarriage with CAPT. THOMAS RAILROAD's clan which explained the situation.

STONES, EDWARD and PETER YOUNG witnessed a deed in STERELL PRECINCT in (1723) 2-65. STONE, LEVI died and left will in PASQUOTANK in (1809) names wife MARY and children 3-360.

STAVESPER, CAITZ was MASTER of the Sloop CHARMING in (1749) 1-455.

STAVESPER, REBEZER, was Master of the schooner HARK in (1776) 3-466.

STAVESPER, RICHARD, SR. was from VIRGINIA and left will in (1728) naming grandsons REBEZER and HENRY STAVE 1-75.

STAVESPER, ZACHARIAH died leaving a will in (1810) names wife MARY, sons WILLIAM, JAMES and JOHN, and mother in law MARY WILLIAMS 3-360.

STONES, ABOTLE, was one of the "rights" of AN STEWART 1-612; he left will in (1714) 1-391; he patented lands on TOPPIN RIVER in (1694) 1-4. (See SIMONS - STIMONS).

STIMONS, BENJAMIN, died leaving will in (1748) 1-381.

STIMONS, ANDREW left will in (1752) 1-381.

STIMONS, JEREMIAH granted lands in (1714) where JEREMIAH STIMONS SR. lately lived 1-14; he left will (the SR.) in (1713) 1-381; the later one left will in (1740) and mentioned daughters ANN and BARBARA STEWART 1-72.

STIMONS, JOHN, left will in (1731) named son ABOTLE STIMONS, with FRANCIS HALEST and EDWARD STANDING, Executors 1-76; and another or JOHN left will in PASQUOTANK in (1741) with sons PETER and THOMAS and daughter DANIELIS 1-72.

STIMONS, THOMAS, took an oath as a JURYPUR before (1705) 3-60, 3-61, 3-94, 1-611, 1-612.

TAYLOR, EDWARD was the son of SARAH SMITH who left a will in (1721) 1-76; he sold lands to JOHN HEYAN in (1717) witnessed by JOHN MATEAR and EDWARD EDWARD 1-620.

TAYLOR FAMILY WILL: JOHN (1715), SAMUEL in (1746), ANN (1764) ABRAHAM (1761), RAULP (1768), LOTZ (1768), JOHN (1772), NATHANIEL (1734), ANDREW (1769), JANE (1734) and ROBERT TAYLOR (1764) 1-492, 1-493.

TAYLOR, MRS. JOANNA, married CAPT. JEFFRIES in (1706) 3-410.

TAYLOR, JOHN died in (1688) 3-365; he had land grant in (1681) 1-4; he left a will in CROWAN in (1763) and mentioned sons JURE & JOHN, daughter FENELIOPE and others 3-391; one left will in (1715) with WILLIAM COOPER, Executor 1-79.

TAYLOR, JONATHAN and his wife ELIZABETH had a daughter ELIZABETH born (1693) 3-367; and a JONATHAN and wife KATHERINE had children born (1716) and (1720) 3-298.

TAYLOR, JULIANA married BENJAMIN LAKER in the year (1796) 3-407.

TAYLOR, LEMUEL left will in PERQUIMANS (1720) sons LEMUEL and WILLIAM and wife JEAN 1-79.

TAYLOR, LIKE was the son of JOHN TAYLOR who left will in CROWAN in (1763) 3-29.

TAYLOR, NATHANIEL, left will in HERTIE (1734) wife was JANE 1-78.

TAYLOR, RICHARD and RICHARD PARKER were close neighbors in (1736) 3-128; he and RICHARD TAYLOR, JR. with JAMES ELLIS witnessed a deed in HERTIE in (1734) 3-128; he deeded lands to CALDER STEVENS witnessed by SAMUEL WOODWARD in (1715) 1-293; in (1727) he was witness to a deed by ROBERT JASSIER of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. to JAMES BROTH to land on BENNETT'S CREEK 3-446.

TAYLOR, ROBERT, left will in PASQUOTANK (1700) with wife ANNE 1-78; a ROBERT left will in GATES COUNTY in (1861) showing the descent also still there 3-77.

TAYLOR, TIMOTHY granted land in (1714) on WHITE SWAMP 1-9.

TAYLOR, THOMAS, left will in CURRITUCK (1734) sons THOMAS and EDWARD TAYLOR, wife MARY, daughters ELIZABETH wife of CORNELIUS JONES, SOPHIA, wife of PETER PAIN, SARAH, wife of JEREMIAH STEPHENS, BRIDGETT, wife of SAMUEL JARVIS, REUTHIA and grandson EZEKIEL PATTER 1-78; he signed petition in CURRITUCK at an early date 3-264; which was signed by WILLIAM WILKINSON. Speaker before (1704) 3-271; left will in PASQUOTANK (1771) mentions son in law LEMUEL SAWYER 3-29.

TAYLOR, WILLIAM was executor of the will of THOMAS HUNTER, HERTIE (1744) 2-620.

TAYLOR, BENJAMIN was brother in law of JOHN PETTYFER (1738), and was witness to JAMES MORAN deed (1737) 3-131, 3-130.

TAN YARD BRANCH was located on lands belonging to THOMAS LUTIN 1-6.

PRODIGY(R) interactive personal service

02/26/93

1:23 AM

GENEALOGY

TOPIC: SURNAMES M-Z

TIME: 02/22 11:13 AM

TO: ZANDRA HORN (FWNB12A)

FROM: DOROTHY BRYLINSKI (HDCR75A)

SUBJECT: SYMONS

SYMONS/NIXON/TOMS/BOGUE/ALBERTSON/NICHOLSON/PRITCHARD

1. ELIZABETH SYMONS born CIR 1693, married ZACHARIAH NIXON, born CIR 1690, (son of ZACHARIAH NIXON and ELIZABETH PAGE) died 12-AUG-1739, Berkeley Pct, NC. ELIZABETH died AFT 1739.

Children:

2. i Zachariah Nixon born 1713.
3. ii REBECCA NIXON born 11-JUN-1715.
4. iii John Nixon.
5. iv Phineas Nixon born CIR 1720.
- v Barnaby Nixon.

Second Generation

2. Zachariah Nixon born 1713, married 03-MAY-1734, Elizabeth Toms, born 20-NOV-1699, (daughter of FRANCIS TOMS and MARGARET BOGUE) died 1769, Perquimans Cnty, NC. Zachariah died 1752, Perquimans Cnty, NC.

Children:

- i Francis Nixon born 02-FEB-1735, Perquimans Cnty, NC.
- ii Mehetabell Nixon born 15-NOV-1738, Perquimans Cnty, NC, married 02-JUL-1755, in Perquimans MM, Joseph Nicholson, born 25-MAY-1704, (son of SAMUEL NICHOLSON and ELIZABETH CHARLES).
- iii Zachary Nixon born 10-OCT-1741, Perquimans Cnty, NC.

3. REBECCA NIXON born 11-JUN-1715, married 01-NOV-1734, FRANCIS TOMS, born 1712/15, (son of FRANCIS TOMS and MARGARET BOGUE) died 1771, Perquimans Cnty, NC.

Children:

- i Zachariah Toms born 10-APR-1741, died 01-MAY-1774.
- ii Rebecca Toms born 26-SEP-1743, Perquimans Cnty, NC, died 22-MAR-1806, NC.
- iii Mary Toms born 08-JAN-1746, died 1769/73.
- iv Caleb Toms born 03-FEB-1748.
- v ELIZABETH TOMS born 25-MAY-1750, married 05-FEB-1772, in Perquimans MM, CHALKLEY ALBERTSON, born ABT 1751, (son of WILLIAM ALBERTSON and SARAH PRITCHARD) died 25-FEB-1817, buried "Old" Blue River, IN. ELIZABETH died 20-MAY-1807, Suttons Creek, NC, buried 21-MAY-1807, Suttons Creek, NC.

4. John Nixon married 10-MAR-1753, in Perquimans MM,

Hannah Albertson, born 18-APR-1719, NC, (daughter of
NATHANIEL ALBERTSON and ABIGAIL NICHOLSON) buried 2.

Children:

- i Mary Nixon born 10-DEC-1753.
- ii Lydia Nixon born 14-MAR-1756, died
12-NOV-1767.
- iii Frederick Nixon born 04-NOV-1758, died
06-SEP-1793.
- iv Abigail Nixon born 04-NOV-1758, died
29-JAN-1840.
- v Dorethe Nixon born 19-MAR-1761.

5. Phineas Nixon born CIR 1720, married 02-MAY-1740,
in Perquimans MM, Mary Pierce.

Children: (See next note)

PRODIGY(R) interactive personal service

02/26/93

1:24 AM

GENEALOGY

TOPIC: SURNAMES M-Z

TIME: 02/22 11:13 AM

TO: ZANDRA HORN (FWNB12A)

FROM: DOROTHY BRYLINSKI (HDCR75A)

SUBJECT: SYMONS

SYMONS ET AL - PART 2

5. Phineas Nixon born CIR 1720, married 02-MAY-1740,
in Perquimans MM, Mary Pierce.

Children:

- i Rebecca Nixon born 27-JUN-1741, Berkeley
Pct, NC.
- ii Elisabeth Nixon born 18-DEC-1731,
Perquimans Cnty, NC.
- iii Sarah Nixon born 1747, married 19-OCT-1766,
in Suttons Creek MH, Benjamin Albertson,
born SEP-1749, (son of WILLIAM ALBERTSON
and SARAH PRITCHARD) died 27-MAR-1802.
Sarah died 23-AUG-1801, buried Suttons
Creek, NC.

Would like to have dates and places for Elizabeth Symons and
her siblings and parents, if possible. And of course any
other ancestors that might be available. Thanks. Dottie

Subj: Re: [Q-R] Re: [QUAKER-ROOTS] The Quaker Collection
Date: 8/13/99 3:27:55 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: sybrayer@prodigy.net
Reply-to: sybrayer@uswest.net
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

Jerry,
Do you have the parents of Mary Symons, referred to in you
note as excerpt below?
Thanks, Suzanne

Jerry Richmond wrote:
>

> /o Isaac
> now this John Smith, the father, marr. 2ndly at Pasquotank MM in 1780
> to Mary Symons, following which he returns to Perquimans in 1785. In
> the gene.recs. at Pasquotank he is described as s/o Joseph Smith, so
> this is likely the Joseph Smith who marries Sarah Jordan in 1742.

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====
How to Subscribe/Unsubscribe instructions
<http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers/quaker-r.htm>

Headers

Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-request@rootsweb.com>
Received: from aol.com (rly-zc02.mail.aol.com [172.31.33.2]) by air-zc04.mail.aol.com (v60.25) with ESMTP; Thu, 12 Aug 1999 23:27:54 -0400
Received: from bl-14.rootsweb.com (bl-14.rootsweb.com [204.212.38.30]) by rly-zc02.mx.aol.com (v60.25) with ESMTP; Thu, 12 Aug 1999 23:27:40 -0400
Received: (from slist@localhost)
by bl-14.rootsweb.com (8.9.3/8.9.3) id UAA24885;
Thu, 12 Aug 1999 20:27:20 -0700 (PDT)
Resent-Date: Thu, 12 Aug 1999 20:27:20 -0700 (PDT)
From: sybrayer@prodigy.net
Delivered-To: fixup-QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com@fixme
Message-ID: <37B390B0.E85796D2@prodigy.net>
Date: Thu, 12 Aug 1999 20:27:44 -0700
Reply-To: sybrayer@uswest.net
X-Mailer: Mozilla 4.61 [en] (Win98; U)
X-Accept-Language: en
MIME-Version: 1.0
Old-To: Jerry Richmond <jrichmon@sprynet.com>
Old-CC: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
Subject: Re: [Q-R] Re: [QUAKER-ROOTS] The Quaker Collection
References: <004801bee523\$c3ec1e40\$7780fea9@g4h7m4>
Content-Type: text/plain; charset=us-ascii
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit
Resent-Message-ID: <O6IMdD.A.MDG.UC5s3@bl-14.rootsweb.com>
To: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com
Resent-From: QUAKER-ROOTS@rootsweb.com

Compiled by Estner Margaret (Barker) Vawter
1713 Merkley Avenue
W. Sacramento, CA 95691
Daughter of Carl Vincent & Olive (Thomas) Barker

WILLIAMS SIMONS
b. 1620's Pr. En
d. Bf. 1685
m. c. 1640
To Mary
d. Bf. 1685
Children:
(order uncertain)
THOMAS
Mary
JEREMIAH
William
Rebecca
Elizabeth

THOMAS SIMONS

b. 1648
w. Suffolk Co., NY
d. 18 Apr. 1706
m. Pasq. Co., NC

JOHN SIMONS

b. 22nd 3 Mo 1678 w. Pasq. Co., NC
d. 1st 1 Mo. 1741 To Rebecca (White?) Mary
Children:

THOMAS SIMONS

b. 17th 4 Mo. 1702 w. Pasq. Co., NC
d. 1757/8 To Damaris White
Children:

JOHN Symons

b. 1 May 1726 w. Pasq. Co. NC
d. 1 Dec. 1788 w. Pasq. Co. NC
m. (1) 24 Jan. 1750/1 Mary
To Ann Morris
Children:

ABRAHAM SIMONS

b. 7 Apr. 1769 w. Pasq. Co. NC
d. 21 Sept. 1836 w. Wayne Co. IN
m. (1) 25 Apr. 1790 To Mary Charles
Children:

JOHN SIMONS

b. 2 Sept. 1801 w. Pasq. Co. NC
d. 2 Aug. 1845 w. Henry Co. IN
m. 22 May 1822 To Rebecca Bell
Children:

Charles
DANIEL
Abraham
Sarah
Joel
Mary
Abigail
Benjamin F.

Nicholson Kinsey

m. (2) 8th 1 Mo 1721/22

To Priscilla (Tomes)
Francis
Damaris

THOMAS

Rebecca
John
Jacob
Frances
Peter
Joseph

JOHN

Frances
Thomas
PETER
Mary
Elizabeth

These are what I
call my "cousins" chart.
I made first made it up to
take to family reunions. It
is a kind of abbreviated family
group chart.

WILLIAM SIMONS
b. 1620's Prb. Eng.
d. Bef. 1685
m. ca. 1640
To - Mary
Children:
(order uncertain)

THOMAS SYMONS

b. 1648
w. Suffolk Co., NY
d. 18 April 1706
w. Pasquotank Co. NC
m.
To - Rebecca (White?)
Children:

THOMAS
Mary
JEREMIAH
William
Rebecca
Elizabeth

PETER SYMONS

b. 8th 10 Mo., 1684
w. Pasquotank Co., NC
d. 22nd 6 Mo., 1715
w. Pasquotank Co., NC
m. 1705
To - Martha Pritchard
Children:

JOHN
Frances
Thomas
PETER
Mary
Elizabeth

JEHOSAPHAT SYMONS

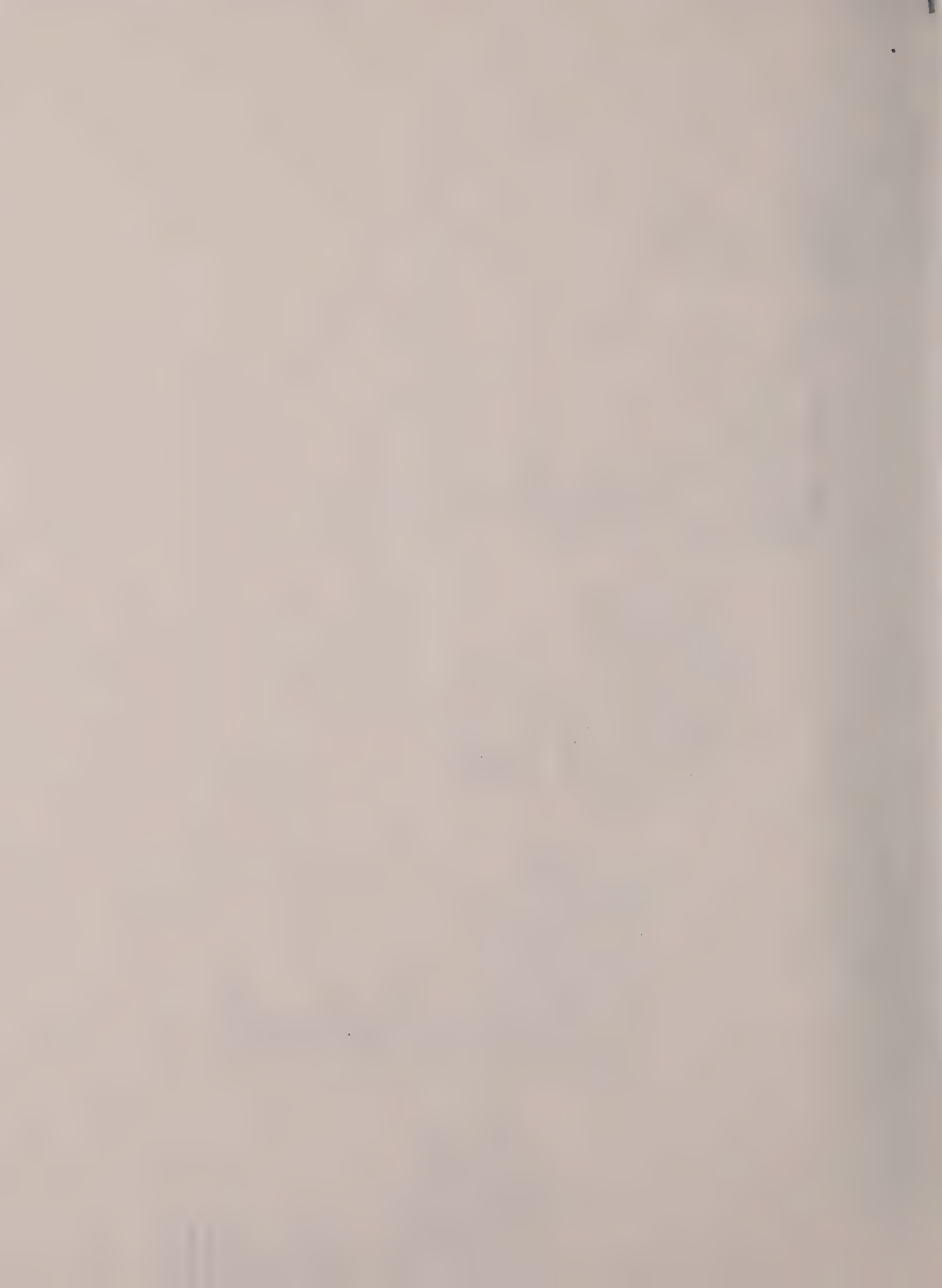
b. 9 Mo., 1708
w. Pasquotank Co., NC
d. 23rd 11 Mo., 1767
m. (1) 1729 (Unknown)
(2) 5th 6 Mo., 1735
To - Lydia Bundy
Children:

Sarah
William
Elizabeth
MARY
Thomas
John
Nathaniel
Ann
Jesse
Lydia
Penelope
Millicent

MARY SYMONS

b. 13 April 1745
w. Pasquotank Co., NC
d. 5 Dec. 1813
w. Pasquotank Co. NC
m. 25 Dec. 1766
To - Josiah Bundy
Children:

Lydia
Elizabeth
SARAH
Nathan
Mary
Thomas
Gulielma
George
Pharabe
Josiah



Compiled by Esther Margaret (Barker) Vawter
1713 Merkley Avenue
W. Sacramento, CA 95691
Dau. of Carl Vincent & Olive (Thomas) Barker

WILLIAM SIMONS

b. 1620's Prb. Eng.

d. Bef. 1685

m. ca. 1640

To - Mary

Children:

(order uncertain)

JEREMIAH SIMONS

b. 1655

w. Isle of Wight, NY

d. 21st 6 Mo. 1715

w. Pasquotank Co., NC

m. ca. 1677

To Ann

Children:

(order uncertain)

TAMER SIMONS

b. 4th 8 Mo. 1680

w. Pasquotank Co., NC

d. 17 March 1719/20

w. Pasquotank Co., NC

m. 5th 10 Mo. 1696

To Samuel Bundy

Children:

THOMAS

Mary

JEREMIAH

William

Rebecca

Elizabeth

TAMER

Deborah

Jeremiah

Ann

Sarah

Mary

Samuel

William

Elizabeth

Compiled by Esther Margaret (Barker) Vawter
1713 Merkley Avenue
W. Sacramento, CA 95691
Dau. of Carl Vincent & Olive (Thomas) Barker

BARKER line

WILLIAM SYMONS

THOMAS SYMONS

JOHN SYMONS

THOMAS SYMONS

b. 17th 4 Mo. 1702
w. Pasquotank CO., NC
d. 1757/8
m. 7th 3 Mo., 1724
To - Ann (Keaton) Bundy

Children:

Mary
JOHN
Miriam
Joshua
Abraham
Thomas
Ann
Joseph
Sarah
REBECCA

REBECCA SYMONS

b. 30 Aug. 1743
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d.
w.
m. (1) 13 Aug. 1765
To - John Low

Subj: **Re: [Q-R] Thomas Symons family**
 Date: 3/21/02 9:20:13 PM !!!First Boot!!!
 From: Jeobowman@cs.com
 Reply-to: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
 To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
Sent from the Internet (Details)

In a message dated 3/21/02 2:18:01 PM US Eastern Standard Time, bjcham@juno.com writes:

<< 1. Are Elizabeth, John and Thomas all siblings?
 2. Is Thomas Symons who married Rebecca West and Thomas Symons who married Rebecca White the same person?
 3. Is the name of Rebecca supposed to be White or West or are they different people? >>

According to the manuscript book of James Harrison Daniels, Jr. (now deceased) distributed in the early 1970's:

I- William & Mary (___?) Symons
 II- Thomas (1648-1706) & Rebecca (West) Symons
 III- 1-JOHN & Damaris (White) Symons (2nd wife Priscilla [Tomes] Nicholson Kinsey)
 2- Frances Symons 1680-1687
 3-THOMAS Symons 1682-1731
 4-Peter 1684-1715 & Martha Pritchard Symons
 5-Mary Symons 1687-1745 1-m. John Morris, 2-m Thomas Robinson
 6-ELIZABETH Symons 1691-1725 m. Zachariah Nixon

(The following are children of John & Damaris (White) Symons

IV- 1-THOMAS (1702-1757) & Ann (Keaton) Bundy Symons (widow of Wm. Bundy)
 2- Rebecca Symons 1704
 3- John Symons 1707-1708
 4- Jacob Symons 1709-1718
 5- Frances Symons 1713-1715
 6- Peter Symons 1716- 1-m Mary Mace 1746; 2-m. Priscilla Buffkin 1750
 7- Joseph Symons 1719 m. 1749/50 Miriam Trueblood

So Elizabeth, John & Thomas Symons were siblings, but there were 2 Thomas Symons in different generations.

For many years, the surname of Rebecca, the wife of Thomas Symons (b. 1648) was unknown. It was then conjectured that her surname was White--or West, but as far as I understand, it was proved (or at least accepted by consensus!) that her name was WEST. I think I can find more about the documentation for this if you are interested.

Does that answer your questions?

Joyce

Joyce Overman Bowman
 Indianapolis, IN

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

Quaker-Roots Archives - Search List Messages From 1996 On

Thursday, March 21, 2002 America Online: 260158228

Compiled by:

Esther Barker Vawter
1713 Merkleý Avenue
W. Sacramento, CA 95691
1989

William Symons

b. 1620's, Prob. Eng.
d. Bef. 1685
m. ca 1640
Mary

John Symons

b. 22 March 1678 NC
d. 1 March 1741
m. (1) 8 June 1700
(home of Henry White)

Thomas Symons

b. 1648 Isle of Wight
d. 18 April 1706
(near Symons Creek) NC
m. ca 1677

b.
d. Bef. 1685

Rebecca White

b. ca 1654
d. 25 of 2nd mo. 1718

Thomas Symons

b. 17 April 1702
Pasquotank Co., NC
d. 1757/8
Pasquotank Co., NC
m. 7 March 1724

Henry White Sr.

b. ca 1620 VA
d. 1669/70 NC
m.
(1) Rebecca Arnold

(1) Damaris White

b. 12th mo. 1684
d. 1719 or 20

Henry White Jr.

b. ca. 1642 VA
d. 8 of 3rd mo. 1712 NC
m. (2) 10 of 7th mo. 1681

Isaac Page

b.
d. 4 of 5th mo. 1680 NC
m. 30 of 7th mo. 1653 MA
Damaris Shattuck

(2) Damaris (Page) Morrison

b. ca 1659 Albemarle, NC
d. 12 of 9th mo. 1722
Pasquothan Co., NC

Rebecca Symons

b. 30 June 1743
d.
m. 13 June 1765

Henry Keaton

b.
d. 4th mo. 1715
m. (2) 19 April 1712

Ann (Keaton) Bundy

(wid. of William Bundy)

Edward Mayo Sr.

b. ca 1650
d. Bet. 1700 - 02 NC
m. (1) ca 1650 (2) Em Nixon
(1) ?

Edward Mayo, Jr.

b. ca 1674
d. 1724
m. (1) Elizabeth
(2) Mary Cleare

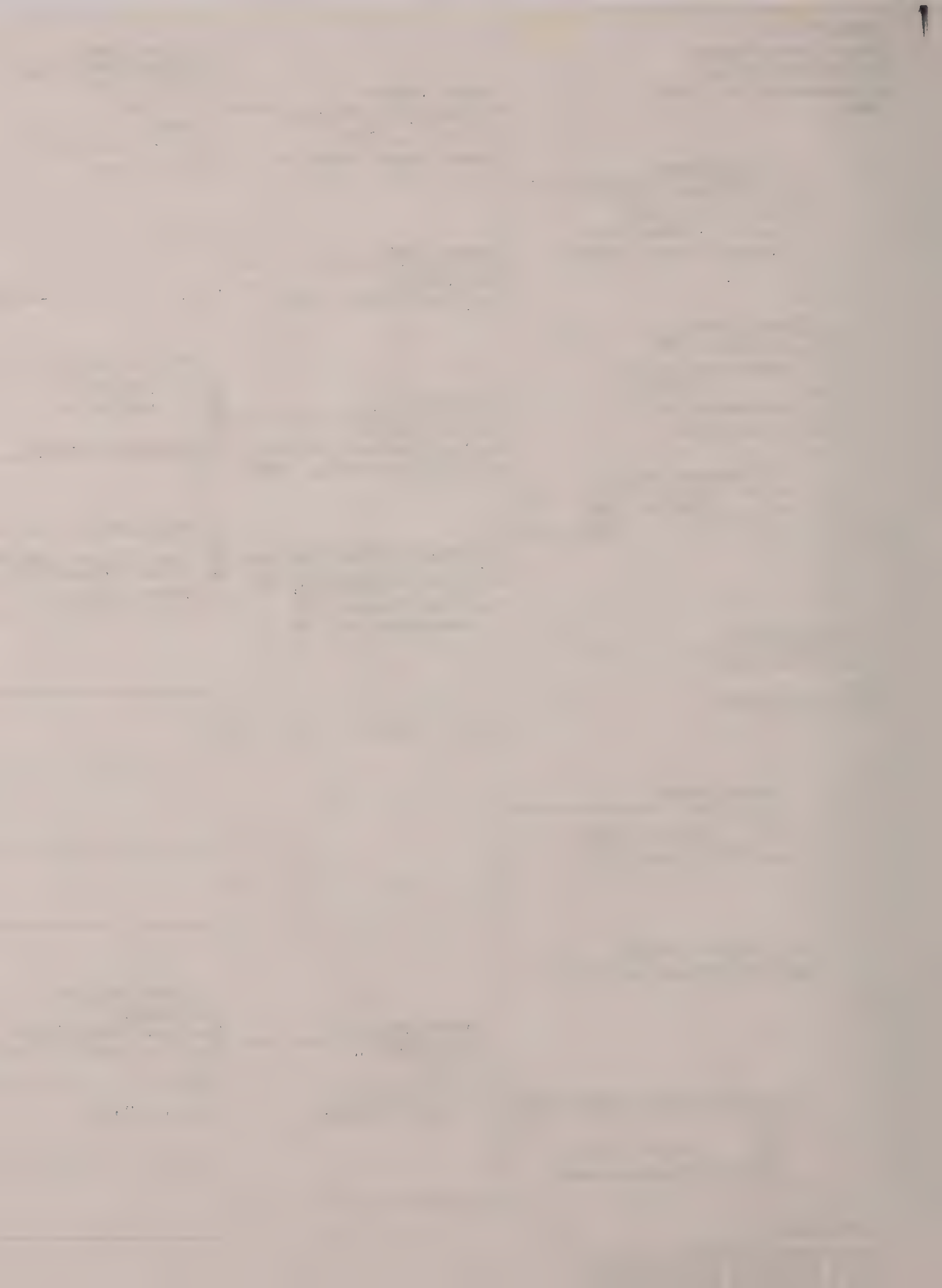
b.
d. ca 1676/7

(2) Elizabeth (Mayo) Scott

b.
d. 6th mo. 1716
(wid. of Stephen Scott)

John Low(e)

b. 1 Oct. 1743 Pasq. Co., NC
d. 1 Nov. 1767 Pasq. Co., NC



I
WILLIAM SYMONS

b. 1620's
w. Prob. England
d. Before 1685
w. Prob. N.Y., maybe
Pasq. Co., NC

m. ca. 1640

MARY

II

THOMAS SYMONS
b. 1648
w. Isle of Wight, NY
d. 18 April 1706
w. Pasq. Co., NC
m.
To Rebecca

II

JEREMIAH SYMONS
b. 1655
w. Islae of Wight, NY
d. 21-6th mo. 1715
w. Pasq. Co., NC
m. ca. 1677
To Ann _____

III

JOHN SYMONS
b. 22-3rd mo. 1678
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d.
w.
m.
To (1) Damaris White

III

PETER SYMONS
b. 8-10th mo. 1684
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d. 22-6th mo. 1715
w. Pasq. Co., NC
m.
To Martha Pritchard

III

ELIZABETH SYMONS
b. 22-2nd mo. 1691
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d. 27-8th mo. 1725
w.
m. 11-1st mo. 1707/8
To Zachariah Nixon

III

TAMER SYMONS
b. 4-8th mo. 1680
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d.
w.
m. 10-3rd mo. 1696
To Samuel Bundy

IV

THOMAS SYMONS
b. 17-4th mo. 1702
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d.
w.
m. 7-3rd mo. 1724
To Ann (Keaton) Bundy

IV

JEHOSAPHAT SYMONS
b. 9th mo. 1708
w.
d. 23-11th mo. 1767
w.
m. (2) 5-6th mo. 1735
To Lydia Bundy

V

JOHN SYMONS
b. 1-3rd mo. 1726
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d.
m. (1) Ann Morris

V

MARY SYMONS
b. 13 April 1745
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d. 5 Dec. 1813
w. Pasq. Co., NC
m. 25 Feb. 1766
To Josiah Bundy

VI

ABRAHAM SYMONS
b. 7 April 1769
w. Pasq. Co., NC
d. 21 Sept. 1836
w. Wayne Co., IN
m. (1) Mary Charles

VII

JOHN SYMONS
b. 2 Sept. 1801, Pasq. Co., NC
d. 2 Aug. 1845, Henry Co., IN
m. Rebecca Bell

VIII

DANIEL SYMONS
b. 11 June 1827
d. 10 May 1880, Henry Co., IN
m. Louisa Macy



National No. 18521

State No. 6

NATIONAL SOCIETY COLONIAL DAMES
XVII CENTURY

Application for Membership

STATE KansasCITY TopekaCHAPTER Henry Woodhouse(Maiden Name) Mildred Elaine Haworth London (Present Surname)Wife ~~XXXXXX~~ of George Abraham London (Use Husband's Name in Full)Residence R. R. 1 Oakwood Drive Coffeyville, Kansas 67337
Number Street City State Zip Code

DESCENDANT OF

DAMARIS SHATTUCK BEFORE 1640 - 1674
(Name of Ancestor) who resided in America (Yr. came — Yr. died)in the Colony of Massachusetts

The undersigned have investigated and approved the applicant and her application.

Chapter Registrar

Chapter President

For National Headquarters Use Only:

Please do not write in this space

Application Examined By

7 Oct. 1985
Date Approved

Registrar General:

Treasurer General:

President General:

Nominated and recommended by the two undersigned members of the Society in good standing, to whom the applicant is personally and favorably known.

ENDORSED IN HANDWRITING BY

Name

Residence

Name

Residence

Legatees — Name, address and relationship: (List only daughters, granddaughters,
great-granddaughters, sisters or nieces.)

(1)

(2)

(3)

Do you permit your lineage to be copied: YES ☐ NO ☐

How do you wish your name on your membership certificate

Ancestors from polygamous marriages are recognized only when descent is from the first wife.

Notice: Both applications MUST be typewritten originals

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

LINEAGE

I. Mildred Elaine Haworth London
 born on: 8-2-1910 at Quay Co., New Mexico
 married on: 4-29-1939 at Wichita, Sedgwick Co., Kansas
 to George Abraham London born on: 8-13-1912 Caddo Co., Oklahoma
 died on: at
 hereby apply for membership in the Society by right of descent in the following line from
 DAMARIS SHATTUCK Gardner who was born in England
 on the day of 16 and died in Salem, Mass.
 on the 28 day of November 1674
 (Please give all dates by day, month, year (ex.: 3 Sept., 1901); given names and maiden names in full)

1. The said Mildred Elaine Haworth was the child of
 Edgar Sylvester Haworth born on 3-22-1880 at Hamilton Co., Indiana
 died at Wichita, Kansas on 1-9-1959 and his (first XX) wife
 Ellen Rebecca Humfeld born on 11-9-1884 at Dickinson Co., Kansas
 died at Wichita, Kansas on 4-26-1936
 married on 6-19-1907 and place Bushton, Rice Co., Kansas
 (Proof of marriage required)

2. The said Edgar Sylvester Haworth was the child of
 Stephen Haworth born on 6-14-1852 at Hamilton Co., Indiana
 died at Hamilton Co., Indiana on 1-22-1900 and his (first XX) wife
 Mary Ellen Robbins born on 12-5-1853 at Hamilton Co., Indiana
 died at Indianapolis, Indiana on 8-3-1935
 married on 8-7-1873 and place Hamilton Co., Indiana

3. The said Mary Ellen Robbins was the child of
 Joel Robbins born on 4-24-1824 at Randolph Co., N. Carolina
 died at Hamilton Co., Indiana on 6-14-1913 and his (first XX) wife
 Cyrena Barker born on 8-7-1828 at Randolph Co., N. Carolina
 died at Hamilton Co., Indiana on 4-20-1866
 married on 11-11-1852 and place Hamilton Co., Indiana

4. The said Cyrena (Serena) Barker was the child of
 Nicholas Barker born on 10-30-1795 at Randolph Co., N. Carolina
 died at Hamilton Co., Indiana on 10-6-1869 and his (first XX) wife
 Fanny Low(e) born on 7-4-1797 at Randolph Co., N. Carolina
 died at Hamilton Co., Indiana on 8-5-1870
 married on 3-4-1819 and place Randolph Co., North Carolina

5. The said Fanny Low(e) was the child of
 Thomas Low(e) born on 3-4-1767 at Pasquotank Co., N.C.
 died at Randolph Co., N. Carolina on 5-9-1847 and his (first XX) wife
 Mary Hobbs born on 10-20-1777 at Randolph Co., N.C.
 died at Randolph Co., N. C. on 10-31-1851
 married on 9-29-1796 and place Randolph Co., North Carolina

6. The said Thomas Low(e) was the child of
 John Low(e) born on 8-1-1743 at Pasquotank Co., N.C.
 died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on 11-1-1767 and his (first XX) wife
 Rebekah Symons (3rd Husb.) born on 6-30-1743 at Pasquotank Co., N.C.
 died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on 7-3-1796 and his (first XX) wife
 married on (1) 6-13-1765 and place Pasquotank Co., North Carolina
 2nd mg. Joseph Nicholson 1771: 3rd mg. Nathan Pearson 1773

7. The said Rebekah Symons was the child of
 Thomas Symons born on 4-17-1702 at Pasquotank Co., N.C.
 died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on 1752/58 and his (first XX) wife
 Ann Keaton Bundy born on at Pasquotank Co., N.C.
 died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on Living 1757, named in husband's will
 married on 1724-3 mo. - 7 day and place Pasquotank Co., North Carolina

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

8. The said Thomas Symons was the child of
John Symons born on _____ at Pasquotank Co., N.C.
died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on WD 1741-9 mo--13 and his (first or _____) wife
Damaris White born on 1684-12 mo. at Pasquotank Co., N.C.
died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on 1719/20
married on 1700-6 mo.-8 and place Pasquotank Co., North Carolina

9. The said Damaris White was the child of
Henry White born on _____ at York Co., VA
died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on 10-3-1712 and his ~~first~~ second _____ wife
Damaris Page Morris born on _____ at Boston or Salem, MA
died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on 1722-11-12
married on 1681-7-10 (2nd intention) and place Pasquotank Co., N.C.
md. 1st John Morris 1678

10. The said Damaris Page was the child of
Isaac Page born on _____ at _____
died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on 5-4-1680 and his (first ~~or~~ _____) wife
Damaris Shattuck born on ca. 1625/26 at England
died at Pasquotank Co., N.C. on after ca. 1677/78 when transported to N.C.
married on 7-30-1653 and place Boston, MA

11. The said Damaris Shattuck was the child of
Samuel or William Shattuck born on _____ at England
died at at sea on ship to America on Before 1639 and his (first ~~or~~ _____) wife
Damaris born on _____ at England
died at Salem, MA on 11-28-1674
married on ca. 1619 (1st ch. b. ca. 1620) and place England
1641 she was admitted to Salem Church to which Gardner
belonged. She favored Quaker church before and after.

12. The said So she joined to please him was the child of
born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife
born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____
married on _____ and place _____

13. The said _____ was the child of
born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife
born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____
married on _____ and place _____

14. The said _____ was the child of
born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife
born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____
married on _____ and place _____

15. The said _____ was the child of
born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife
born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____
married on _____ and place _____

REFERENCES FOR LINEAGE

(Proofs for line of descent are birth, marriage and death certificates, wills, administrations, deeds, church, Bible, census and pension records, tombstones, histories, genealogies, old newspapers, etc.)

Give below a reference to the authority for EACH statement of Birth, Marriage or Death and connection between generations. If from published or unpublished records, applicant must submit title pages and pertinent pages (Xerox copies accepted). Proof of parents' marriage date required.

(Wife in every instance means legal and lawful wife)

- Gen. 1 & 2: Proved on my paper on William Clayton, Nat. No. 18521
- Gen 3: Death Certificate of Joel Robbins; notarized copy of Barker Bible, for b. & d. Cyrena Barker. Mg. p. 314, Abstracts of the Society of Friends, Part 6, Willard Heiss, Indianapolis, 1975; Portrait & Biographical Record of Madison and Hamilton Co's., Indiana. Chicago, 1893. p. 434
- Gen. 4: b. & d. of both, p. 293 Heiss, Part 6 ob. cit.; W. W. Hinshaw, Ency. of American Quaker Genealogy, Vol. 1, 793,; mg. pp. 708, 724.
- Gen. 5: Hinshaw, Vol. I, p. 102 birth of Thomas, p. 702 birth of Mary Hobbs, mg. pp. 721, 724; deaths of both in John Low(e) of N. Carolina & Indiana 1800-1868, Carrie McLain West, p. 23.
- Gen. 6: b. & d. John in John Low(e) of N.C., p. 22; b. Rebekah Hinshaw, Vol. I, p. 119, mg. p. 145, other mgs Rebekah, Hinshaw, Vol. I, 108-109, 145, 154, 160, 730; death of Rebekah before 2nd mg. of 3rd husband, p. 730 Hinshaw, Vol I.
- Gen. 7: b. Thomas p. 118, Hinshaw, Vol. I, 118; mg p. 145; d. p. 12, Symons-Simonds-Simons Family History, James Harrison Daniels Jr.; p. 96, Some Ancestors and Descendants of Joseph & Naomi (dicks) Newby of Spiceland, Indiana, Nancy Esther Hineman.
- Gen. 8: Mg. p. 172, b. Damaris p. 124, Hinshaw, Vol. I; b., mg., d., of both in Symons Family History, p. 11; and Ancestors & Desc. of Joseph Newby p. 95.

CHILDREN OF ANCESTOR

(By each marriage, if married more than once)

Names	Dates of Birth	To Whom Married, noting if Married more than once.
Samuel Shattuck	ca. 1620 England	Hannah
*Damaris "	" 1626 "	Isaac Page, Sept. 30, 1659
Mary "	" 1629 "	Hamor
Hannah "	" 1632 "	George Gardner
Sarah "	" 34/35 "	Richard Gardner
William "	" 1621/22 "	

It is thought William might be a son, if so, he was born after Samuel, ca. 1621/22. (Memorials of the Desc. of William Shattuck, p. 8.)

ANCESTOR'S SERVICES — SUMMARIZE

Proof of Service: send a Xeroxed copy.

The following form of acknowledgement is required:

Applicant further says that the said Damaris Shattuck
(name of ancestor from whom eligibility is derived) is the ancestor mentioned in the foregoing application, and that the statements hereinbefore set forth are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.

(Signature of Applicant)

Subscribed and sworn to before me at

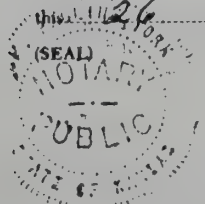
Coffeyville (City)

Kansas (State)

day of

September

A.D. 1985



Mildred Elaine Hanorth
(Signature of Notary)

My commission expires September 17, 1987

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

- Gen. 9. Marriage p. 78, Hinshaw, Vol I Death, both Henry & Damaris Page Morris, p. 124; Ancestors & Desc. of Joseph Newby, 105: Morris Family, Ray R. Knight, p. 1, for 1st marriage of Damaris. History of Perquimans Co., N.C., by Mrs. Watson Winslow, 1974, pps. 425-426.
- Gen. 10. Marriage p. 46, Memorials of Desc. of William Shattuck, Boston, 1855. Death: Isaac Page, p. 1, Morris Family; Will of Isaac Page, p. 91, Hinshaw, Vol. I, also death p. 112: Birth Damaris, p. 46, Desc. of Wm Shattuck, Brother Samuel listed as b. ca. 1620, William if brother, b. 1621-22, then Damaris would be ca. 1625-6. Damaris was living when transported 1677-78, no further mention of her; p. 457; N.C. Historical & Genealogical Register, J.R.B. Hathaway, Gen. Publishing Co., 1970, Vol. II, No. 3, July, 1901. Boston Births, Baptisms, Marriages & Deaths 1630-1699, edited by William S. Appleton, Gen. Publ. Co., 1978. p. 43.
- Gen. II. Samuel or William Shattuck died before 1639, Damaris' 2nd marriage to Thomas Gardner, Supposedly on the ship at sea. Samuel or William & Damaris were married ca. 1619 in England (1st ch b. ca. 1620). Damaris' 2nd m., p. 805, Sixteen Hundred Lines to Pilgrims, Book III. Death of both Thomas Gardner & Damaris Shattuck given on p. 46, Desc. of Wm Shattuck; Geneal. Dictionary of First Settlers of N.E., Vol. IV. p. 62, James Savage, Birth of 1st ch also given as ca. 1620. Marriage of Damaris' 1st time, therefore, ca. 161



.....

BORN: Abt 1620 PLACE: LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.: PLACE: B:
DIED: Bef 1684 PLACE: , , , North Carolina E:
BUR.: PLACE: SP:
MAR.: Abt 1640 PLACE: SS:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER WIVES:

WIFE: Mary D. White BORN: 1640 DIED: 1684

.....

BORN: Abt 1620 PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE: B:
DIED: Bef 1684 PLACE: , , , North Carolina E:
BUR.: PLACE: SP:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

See: 101046

.....

1. NAME: Thomas SYMONS (AFN:C1W4-4G)
---- BORN: 1648 PLACE: , Pasquotank, North Carolina B: 15 Dec 1956
M CHR.: PLACE: E: 4 May 1957
DIED: 18 Apr 1706 PLACE: , Pasquotank, North Carolina SP: 25 Oct 1978 OG
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Rebecca WHITE (AFN:C1W4-5M)
MAR.: 14 Feb 1706 PLACE: Pasquotank, N. Carolina SS: 14 Jun 1963 LA

.....

2. NAME: William SYMONS (AFN:N04K-B5)
---- BORN: [1650] PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE: B:
DIED: PLACE: E:
BUR.: PLACE: SP:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

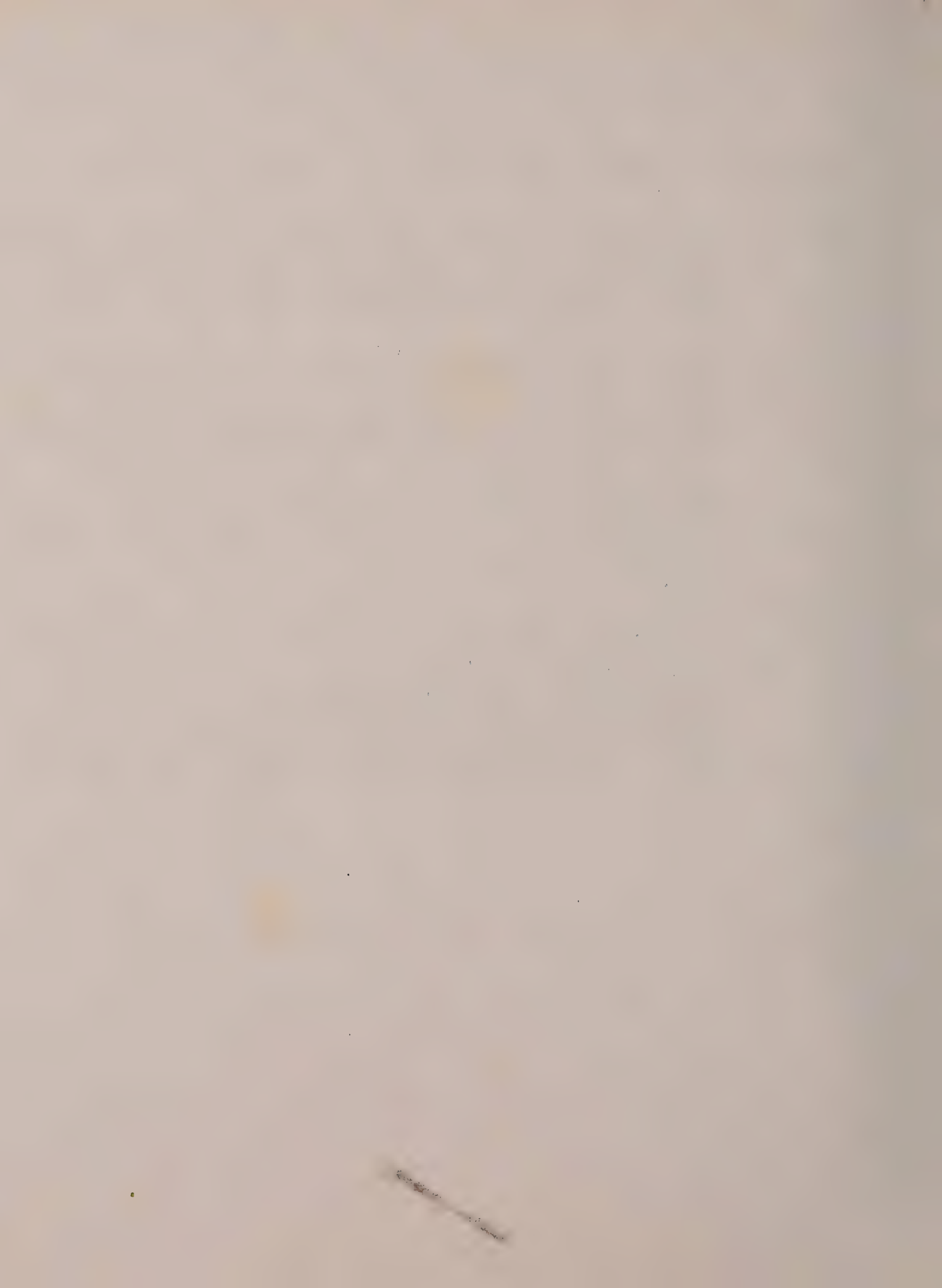
.....

3. NAME: Rebecca SYMONS (AFN:N04K-CB)
---- BORN: [1652] PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE: B:
DIED: PLACE: E:
BUR.: PLACE: SP:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

.....

4. NAME: Elizabeth SYMONS (AFN:N04K-DH)
---- BORN: [1654] PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE: B:
DIED: PLACE: E:
BUR.: PLACE: SP:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

=====
Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents



Subj: **Re: [Q-R] SYMONS, NC>IN**
 Date: 5/2/01 9:28:53 PM Pacific Daylight Time
 From: Jeobowman@cs.com
 Reply-to: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
 To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com

In a message dated 5/2/01 10:08:45 PM US Eastern Standard Time, mamafriole@aol.com writes:

<< I have just started researching my SYMONS line - is anyone else out there researching them? I start with Margaret b ca 1815, dtr of John and have found in Hinshaw her ancestors back to John Symons and Damaris White md 1700 at Symons Creek MM (Pasquotank). Does anyone have information where they were at before coming to North Carolina? Would appreciate any clues.
 >>

Quoting (mostly) from James Harrison Daniels, Jr. manuscript
 "Symons-Simonds-Simonds Family History"

1st Generation--

William Simons (or Symons) b. 1620's probably England; d. bef. 1685 probably East Hampton, Suffolk Co., Long Island, NY (or maybe Pasquotank Co, NC), m. abt 1640 to Mary (surname unknown).

2nd Generation--

Thomas Symons b. 1648, Isle of Wight (now Gardner Island) Suffolk Co, Long Island, NY; d. 18 Apr 1706, Pasquotank Co, NC; m. Rebecca West b. abt 1654, d.. 25th 2nd mo (April) 1718 about 64 years.

3rd generation--

John Symons b. 22nd 3mo (May) 1678, Pasquotank Co, NC; d. 1st 1mo (March) 1741, Pasquotank Co, NC; 1-m. 8th 6mo (Aug) 1700 to Damaris White, d/o Henry & Damaris (Page) White; b. 12mo (Feb) 1684, d. 1719 or 1720; 2-m. 8th 1mo (March) 1721/22 to Priscilla (Tomes) Nicholson Kinsey, widow of John Nicholson & John Kinsey--and daughter of Francis & Abigail (Bailey) Tomes.

Joyce Overman Bowman

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

Quaker-Roots Archives - Search List Messages From 1996 On
<http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl>

----- Headers -----

Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-L-request@rootsweb.com>

Received: from rly-xc05.mx.aol.com (rly-xc05.mail.aol.com [172.20.105.138]) by air-xc05.mail.aol.com (v77_r1.36) with ESMTP; Thu, 03 May 2001 00:28:53 -0400

Received: from lists5.rootsweb.com (lists5.rootsweb.com [63.92.80.123]) by rly-xc05.mx.aol.com (v77_r1.36) with ESMTP; Thu, 03 May 2001 00:28:18 -0400

Received: (from slist@localhost)

by lists5.rootsweb.com (8.10.1/8.10.1) id f434S1r13559;

Wed, 2 May 2001 21:28:01 -0700

Resent-Date: Wed, 2 May 2001 21:28:01 -0700

X-Original-Sender: Jeobowman@cs.com Wed May 2 21:28:00 2001

From: Jeobowman@cs.com

Message-ID: <7f.13b24a21.2822384d@cs.com>

Wednesday, May 02, 2001 America Online: Guest

Subj: **[Q-R] SYMONS WHITE WEST Pasquotank**
 Date: 4/30/2004 4:16:03 PM Pacific Standard Time
 From: peacock39@insightbb.com
 Reply-to: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
 To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
 Sent from the Internet ([Details](#))

Below are two different thoughts (maybe with some variation) on the marriage of Thomas Symons and Rebecca _____ in Pasquotank, North Carolina. I couldn't find the marriage records in Pasquotank MM records. Hinshaw didn't show marriage records that far back for Pasquotank MM. The marriage probably occurred in the county, but possibly another Quaker Meeting? Anyway, who did Thomas Symons marry - Rebecca West or Rebecca White? Very Confusing. Anyone able to help on this?

Thomas Symons b: 1648 d: 18 APR 1706, son of William Symmons b: ABT 1620 d: BEF 1686
 married
 Rebecca West b: 1654 d: 25 MAY 1718, daughter of Robert West and Elizabeth

Thomas Symons b. 1648 d, 18 Apr 1706 in ,Pasquotank,North Carolina, son of William SYMONS b: in
 Probably,England
 married
 Rebecca Arnold White b. 1654, d. 25 Feb 1718 in ,Pasquotank,North Carolina - daughter of Henry White b. about
 1620 + Rebecca Arnold

Jim

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

Need assistance? Please contact: Quaker-Roots-L-Admin@RootsWeb.com
 List Manager for Quaker-Roots-L and Quaker-Roots-D
 Now with over 750 subscribers

Subj: **[Q-R] Re: Symons, West,White**
Date: 4/30/2004 4:33:54 PM Pacific Standard Time
From: JudyLynnD@aol.com
Reply-to: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
Sent from the Internet ([Details](#))

Copy of note I posted to Quaker-Roots back in 2000.....

<<Check the Quaker-Roots archives.....2/20/98 and surrounding dates. One (it's 6 pages) from Gwen Bjorkman, author of several books on NC Quakers, makes a pretty good case for Rebecca West being the wife of Thomas Symons>>

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

Visit The Quaker Corner - <http://www.rootsweb.com/~quakers>

The first part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records of all transactions and the role of the accounting department in ensuring the integrity of the financial statements.

The Symons Family of England and North Carolina



Generation No. 1

William Simonds was born in Winchester, St. Lawrence, England. He died in Pasquotank, North Carolina. (Dates of birth & death under review!)

His son is William Symons.

Generation No. 2

William Symons was born in England around 1615. He died in Albermarle County, North Carolina before October 1684. William married Mary Alice Robins (Conkling). Mary Alice was a widow. *maybe not*

For more on the Conkling Family, click [here](#)!

One son of William and Mary Alice is Thomas Symons.

Generation No. 3

Thomas Symons was born around 1648 in Lynn, Essex County, Massachusetts. He died on April 18, 1706 in Symon's Creek, North Carolina. Thomas

married Rebecca White, daughter of Henry White and Rebecca Arnold. She was born in 1654 in Isle of Wight County, Virginia. She died in Pasquotank County, North Carolina on February 25, 1717/18.

Visit [here](#) to learn more about the White Family.

One daughter of Thomas and Rebecca was Elizabeth Symons.

Generation No. 4

Elizabeth Symons was born in 1691. She died in 1725. Elizabeth married Zacariah Nixon, son of Zacariah Nixon and Elizabeth Page.

For more information on the [Nixon Family](#), click [here!](#)



HUSBAND'S Name (in full) Thomas Symons 1605
Wife Rebecca White

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND
15 DEC 1956

Baptized _____ MAY 1957

Endowed 78 E dau

Relationship of Family Representative to Health

Wife	15 DEC 1956
Baptized	

Endowed 14 APR 1957

Scaled to Husband, 745 dan

(Relationship of Family Representative to

[illegible]

(Date)	(Date)	D
--------	--------	---

17 Sep. 1955	15 Feb. 1956	1
--------------	--------------	---

ch	ch	ch
----	----	----

DATE	BY	1

13 DEC 1956	21 MAR 1957	1
-------------	-------------	---

17 Sept 1955	15 Feb. 1956	14
--------------	--------------	----

03	Exs 1010	01	Exs 1010	14
----	----------	----	----------	----

23 June 1940	24 July 1940	1
--------------	--------------	---

7 Nov. 1953	17 Dec. 1953	17
-------------	--------------	----

[illegible][illegible]

--	--	--

--	--	--

[illegible]

--	--	--

--	--	--

[illegible]

—

HUSBAND
THOMAS SYMONS
1607
England

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?
Am Pub V Vol 6 p 298

WIFE
ALICE ROBINS
abt 1626
of Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Family Representative:
Omer Bundy

Name and address of person submitting this sheet.
St. George, Utah
by: Arland Udell
214 W. No. Temple
Salt Lake City, Utah

HUSBAND'S
Name (in full) Thomas Symons
Wife Alice Robins

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND
Baptized 28 MAY 1959
Endowed - 6 JUN 1959

WIFE
Baptized 3 JUN 1959
Endowed 21 JUL 1959
Sealed to Husband 12 DEC 1959

(Relationship of Family Representative to Husband)
8 son

(Relationship of Family Representative to Wife)
8 son

ARCHIVE RECORD

Sex	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	State or Country	DIED	MARRIED	BAPTIZED	ENDOWED	SEALED
M	F	Day Mo. Yr.	Town County	Country	Day Mo. Yr.	(First Husband or Wife) List Additional Marriages with Dates of Reverse Side of Sheet	(Date)	(Date)	To Parents Date & Temple
M	1	Thomas Symons Jr. *	1648	Isle of Wight Co. Va.	14 Feb 1706	Date 1677 To Rebecca White	15 Dec 1956	4 May 1957	12 DEC 69 SG
F	2	Mary Symons	1650	" "	22 Mar 1724	Date To	3 JUN 1959	21 JUL 1959	12 DEC 69 SG
M	3	Jeremiah Symons *	1655	" "	21 June 1715	Date To Ann	17 Sept 1955	15 Feb 1956	12 DEC 69 SG
M	4	Samuel Symons	abt 1657	" "		Date To	6 Nov 1963	20 Nov 1963	12 DEC 69 SG
	5					Date To			
	6					Date To			
	7					Date To			
	8					Date To			
	9					Date To			
	10					Date To			
	11					Date To			
	12					Date To			
	13					Date To			
	14					Date To			
	15					Date To			

THOMAS SYMONS

THOMAS SYMONS, son of John and Damaris (White) Symons
b. 17 of 4 Mo. 1702 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)

d. 1757/8, Pasquotank Co., N.C.

m. (liberated to marry, 7 of 3 Mo. 1724, by Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)

ANN (Keaton) BUNDY, widow of William Bundy and probably a daughter of Henry Keaton by his first wife.

b.

d. (living 1757--named in husband's will)

ISSUE:

MARY SYMONS - m. 1747/8 Nathan Overman

JOHN SYMONS - m. (1st) 1750/1 Ann Morris

(2nd) 1774 Miriam (Winslow) Pritchard

(3rd) 1780 Elizabeth (Morris) Gilbert

MIRIAM SYMONS - m. 1754 John Sanders

JOSHUA SYMONS died young

ABRAHAM SYMONS

THOMAS SYMONS - m. 1765 Jane Bundy

ANN SYMONS - m. 1755 Joseph Newby

JOSEPH SYMONS died young

SARAH SYMONS - m. 1759 Thomas Hollowell

REBECCA SYMONS - m. (1st) 1765 John Lowe

(2nd) Joseph Nicholson 1771

(3rd) 1773 Nathan Pearson

Pasq. Mo. Mtg., Pasquotank Co., N.C. :

Thomas Simons, son of John and Damaris

Ann Simons

Children: Mary b. 27 of 12 Mo. 1724

John b. 1 of 3 Mo. 1726, first day of the week; d. 10 of 1 Mo. 1788, in 62nd yr.

Miriam b. 17 of 6 Mo. 1728

Joshua b. 4 of 11 Mo. 1730

Abraham b. 27 of 9 Mo. 1731

Thomas b. 11 Mo. 1733

Ann b. 22 of 3 Mo. 1736

Joseph b. 17 of 1 Mo. 1738, before day

Sarah b. 15 of 11 Mo. 1740

Rebeckah b. 30 of 6 mo. 1743

Archives, File Mo.75.002

Births, Marriages, Deaths, Brands and Flesh Marks, 1691-1797, Perq. Co., N.C. :

Children of Thomas and Ann Symons:

Mary b. 27 January 1724

John b. 1 May 1726

Mariam b. 17 August 1728

Abraham b. 27 November 1731

Thomas b. 15 January 1733

Ann b. 22 May 1736

Abstract of original will of Thomas Symons: son John-brother Peter-son

Abraham-mentions land adjoining William Black, stock, Zachariah Keten and Joseph Keten-son

Thomas-daughter Miriam-daughter Ann-wife Ann.

Executors: son John, wife Ann, son Thomas. Will dated 30 of 12 Mo. 175 (2?):

Probated March 1758. Witnesses: Jehosaphat Symons, Nathan Symons, John Sanders.

975.6
D39d

v.1

DICTIONARY OF NORTH CAROLINA BIOGRAPHY

EDITED BY
WILLIAM S. POWELL
VOLUME I A-C

NAPA VALLEY GENEALOGICAL
AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY
P. O. Box 335
Napa, Ca. 94559-0335

The University of North Carolina Press *Chapel Hill*

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL

DICTIONARY
OF NORTH
CAROLINA
BIOGRAPHY

EDITED BY
WILLIAM Z. LOMIT
NEWELL & C.

THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA PRESS

SEE: Robert N. Elliott, Jr., *The Raleigh Register, 1799–1863* (1955); J. G. de Roulhac Hamilton, ed., *The Papers of William A. Graham*, vol. 2 (1959); John G. McCormick, *Personnel of the Convention of 1861* (1900); *Petersburg Daily Index*, 27 Nov. 1865; Alice Read, *The Reads and Their Relatives* (1940); Edward A. Wyatt IV, ed., *Virginia Imprint Series*, Number 9, *Preliminary Checklist for Petersburg, 1786–1876* (1949); Wake County, N.C., 1860 Census (North Carolina State Archives, Raleigh).

WILLIAM S. POWELL

Symons (or Simons, Symonds), Thomas (ca. 1649–18 Apr. 1706), justice, Council member, Assembly member, and prominent Quaker, settled in the North Carolina colony before 21 Apr. 1669. His earlier history is unknown.

By 6 Jan. 1689/90 Symons was a justice of Pasquotank Precinct Court, on which he also sat in 1694 and probably in the intervening years. He apparently was a member of the lower house of the Assembly in 1695, for in November of that year and through the following October he held one of the Council seats that the lower house filled by election, usually choosing its own members. As a Council member, Symons was ex officio justice of the General Court, which was then held by the Council. In December 1698 he was appointed to the General Court, which at that time was held by justices commissioned by the Council. He remained on the court through October 1704. He also sat on the Admiralty Court in October 1704, when that court was composed of the justices of the General Court. He was again a member of the Assembly about 1705.

Symons lived on Little River in Pasquotank Precinct,

where he owned at least four hundred acres of land and a number of slaves. He was a devout Quaker and one of the earliest known members of the Pasquotank Monthly Meeting, later known as the Symons Creek Monthly Meeting. He entertained Thomas Story in his home during the missionary's tour of the colony in 1698.

Symons and his wife, Rebecca, had six children: John (b. 1678), Frances, Thomas, Peter, Mary, and Elizabeth. Several of the children died in childhood. John, the eldest, married Damaris White, the daughter of Henry White, on 8 Aug. 1700. No record of the marriage of the others has been located.

Symons died at age fifty-seven or fifty-eight. He left his estate to his wife and sons John and Peter, who may have been the only surviving children. Peter died in 1731 and John in 1741.

SEE: J. Bryan Grimes, ed., *Abstract of North Carolina Wills* (1910); J. R. B. Hathaway, ed., *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register* (1900–1903); William Wade Hinshaw, comp., *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy* (1936–50); North Carolina State Archives (Raleigh), particularly Albemarle Book of Warrants and Surveys (1681–1706), Albemarle County Papers (1678–1714), Colonial Court Records (boxes 148, 192), and Council Minutes, Wills, Inventories (1677–1701); Mattie Erma E. Parker, ed., *North Carolina Higher-Court Records, 1670–1696* (1968) and *1697–1701* (1971); William S. Price Jr., ed., *North Carolina Higher-Court Records, 1702–1708* (1974); Records of Symons Creek Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends of North Carolina (Guilford College Library, Greensboro); Thomas Story, *Journal* (1747).

MATTIE ERMA E. PARKER

S U P P L E M E N T

SIMONS - SYMONS GENEALOGY

Compiled by
William Perry Johnson

FIRST GENERATION: WILLIAM SIMONS, of East Hampton, Suffolk Co., N. Y.

The earliest proven ancestor of the Quaker Symons family of Pasquotank County, North Carolina, was William Simons of East Hampton (on Long Island), Suffolk County, New York, who settled there by 1651.

East Hampton, located near the southeast corner of Long Island, was founded in 1649. "Under the tuition of Connecticut for the first fifteen years, East-Hampton was cast in the Puritan mould. After the conquest of the New Netherlands in 1664, by the English, the entreaty of East-Hampton to abide with the colony of Connecticut was denied....In March, 1666, for their own safety they were constrained to purchase and hold under the authority of the Duke of York, by patent from Governor Nicoll....In June, 1674, after the reconquest from the Dutch, a renewed petition to be joined with Connecticut, is made in vain....Disunited in government, it remained essentially in spirit a fragment of New England" (Reference 1, p. 12).

William Simons was one of 34 men allotted land in East Hampton in 1653: "Book 2, page 159.-The Recordes of the Meadow at Norwest July 5th 1653. ...3 William Simons Two ackers and an halfe and sixteene poole more or lese bounded with Thomas Baker on the one side and Luke Lilly on the other." "Book 2, page 162.-The Records of the Meadow at Accabanock. Easthampton July 5th 1653. 3 William Simons one acker and fforty eight poole be it more or lese bounded with Thomas Backers on the one side and Luke Lillie on the other." (Reference 1, pages 37 & 40)

The first church in East Hampton was built in 1651. "There is no doubt that the early settlers of this town were strict Calvinists. Characteristic of their Puritan principles they called their church building 'the meeting house.' Neither in this or neighboring churches was any name sectarian or denominational given to the church as such." (Reference 1, p. 11) "November 17th 1651. Book 2, page 16.-It is ordered an agreed vpon by vs the Inhabitants that there shal be a meetinge house built 26 foote longe 20 foot broade and 8 foote stooode...It is ordered that Thomas Baker shall have eighteene pence for evry Lords Day that the meetinge shalbe at his house...It is ordered that William Edwards William ffithian Richard Brookes William Simons Samuel Parsons shall gett Sixe loade of thach within these fowerteene Dayes and if anie shall neglect to Doe his share he shal be liable to pay ten shillings...It is ordered that the three men that are Chosen for towne affaires shal set out the place for meetinge house and the five men that gett the thath shall fence the same nere that place." (Reference 1, pages 19 and 20)

William Simons and his wife were involved in a witchcraft case in East

Hampton. "The wife of Joshua Garlick, accused of witchcraft, by an order of the town meeting made March 19th, 1657, was directed to be taken for trial to Hartford. The testimony against her is scattered over the records anterior to and about the time of this entry." In an undated letter said to be in the handwriting of Gov. Winthrop: "...Whereupon though there did not appeare sufficient evidence to prove her guilty yet we cannot but well approve and commend the Christian care & prudence of those in authority with you in searching into ye case accordinge to such just suspicion as appeared...." "Thus the only known case of accusation for witchcraft in East-Hampton, for the trial of which the town authorities preferred to seek a higher tribunal, resulted in an acquital, to the lasting honor of the town and the colony of Connecticut." (Reference 1, pages 7-9)

A full copy of all these witchcraft items in the Town Records of East Hampton would make fascinating reading, but will be limited here to a few items pertinent to William Simons and wife; even though all this sounds ludicrous today, bear in mind that three hundred years ago it was all taken very seriously. "Book 2, page 56.-"....[referring to wife of Arther Howell:]when Mr Gardiner was there present she cried out in the same manner of a witch nameing noe boddy but being asked wt she Did se she said a black thinge at the bedds fete and stretching forth her hands used some expressions as if she would strike at it And being there again on ye last Day at night followinge she beinge yn soe sencles yt she knew noe boddie to my apreheution goody Simons lay by her yt night & there was her husband & I & boose & we heard a noyse on ye side of ye bed as if sumthing had scratched very hard: ye candle being yn out I spedily lighted it & her husband & I looked to see if we could se any thinge but nothing we could Diserne Goody Simons beinge yn fast a sleepe & she alsoe to my Apprehensions: lying both of ym close together with their hands Downe in ye bedd lying close together covered vpp, my seeing yt made me to marvell soe much the more at ye noise..... (Reference 1, pages 128-29).

"Book 2, page 57....Goody bishopp Deposed testifieth yt at ye time wn goody Simons had her fitts she went to Goody Garlike for Dock weed & yt she went from thence to Goody Simons & saith as she remembreth Goody Davis asked her wt she had in her lap & she said it was Dockweeds & goody Symons said she would have ym burnt she did not know wt myht follow & either goody Davis or goody Simons or both tooke the weeds & threwym in ye fire & she said Goody Simons said there was one came into a house at lin in like manner & there came sumthing in after, the Deponant farther saith yt before this while Goody Simons had her fits she heard Goody Simons say yt ther came a black thing into the house & sum boddie of ye house Inquired who had a black catt & sumboddie said Goody Garlik & saith alsoe yt one time wn Goody Simons was in her fitt she heard her say yt she would not have Goody garlik nor Goody Edwards cum nere her: This taken uppon oath febru: 27th '57 before vs John Mulford Thomas Backer John Hand." (Reference 1, pages 133-34)

"Book 2, page 58....Goody Burdsill Declareth yt she was in the house of Goody Simons when Goody Bishopp came into the house wth ye Dockweede & betwene Goody Davis & Goody Simons they burned the herbs farther she saith

yt formerly Dressinge flax at Goody Davises house Goody Davis said yt she had Dressed her child in cleane linnen at the Iland & Goody Garlike came in & said how pretty the child Doth looke & soe sone as she had spoken Goody Garlike said the child is not well for it groaneth & Goody Davis said her hart did rise & Goody Davis said wn she took the child from Goody Garlike she said she saw Death in the face of it & her child sickned presently vppon it & lay 5 Daies & 5 nights & never opened the eyes nor cried till it Died.... [taken 27 Feb. 1657] (Reference 1, pages 135-36).

"Easthampton febru: ye 24th 1657. Book 2, page 60.-Goodwife Simons Deposed before John Mullford John hand Thomas Backer. The Depont Declar-eth yt on ye last Day of ye weel wen Arthur Howells wife lay sick about 10 of the clock she being at arthur howells house his wif beinge sick he was on ye one side of ye bedd & she on ye other & she heard Arthurs wife say send for garlick & his wife & she Answered yt wn she went to call her husband from garlicks wn he was A threshinge yt he laughed and Jeared mee she said I went cryinge and because I cried Garlick laught and Jeared mee ah said she he is a good one & yn she said send for goodie Garlick this she spake 3 times together. I asked wt would you have with her & she sai I could teare her in peices and yn ye Depont saith she asked her whie she would send for goodie Garlick & she Answered yt she was a duple tounge woman and she asked saying did you not see her last night stand by the be side readie to pull me in peeces and she prickt me with pins she prickt with pins & so a 3d time: the Depont alsoe saith yt befor this ye first Day yt she was sick: yt she goeing to see her she tould her yt she saw a black thinge, she said an ugly black thinge at ye feete if ye bedd Good Simons saith alsoe yt on ye friday at night she lay wth her & yn she said Doe you see noe boddie at ye fete of ye bed & complained often saying ye prick me wth pins." (Reference 1, pages 132-33)

"Book 2, page 60.-The Testimony of Goody Edwards March 11th 1657. The Depont saith that on the last Day of the week at night wr Mrs Howell lay sick she heard her say goodie Garlick is a Duple tounge Woman & farther the Depont saith she saw a pin pulled out of Mrs Howells mouth & it was given to goodie Simons & Goody Simons said she was sure there was noe such pin in the house & the Depont saith to her best Remembrance mary Gardine: said there was noe such pin in the house & a little before this pin was taken out of her mouth this Depont saith yt she did put the handle of a knife into her mouth & gave her solitt oyle & suger and did loke into her mouth & she Did not see nor Diserne any pin there This Taken vppon oath before vs. John Mullford John Hand." (Reference 1, pages 139-40)

Turning from witchcraft, we find mention of Linn twice; once, above, where Goody Simons mentioned that "one came into a house at lin...", and again, below, suggesting that William Simons and wife, and probably others of East Hampton, had resided at Linn, Massachusetts, prior to settling at East Hampton. "June 13th 1653. Book 2, page 7.-The Deft witnesses Depositions Goodwife Simons Deposed affirmeth that she heard goodwife Edwards say that she had a peticoat wch shee never woare yett that she brought o

of England wth her and she saith she told her it was strange shee neuer
was it at Linn." (Reference 1, page 35) A letter to the Lynn Historical
Society, in 1962, brought this reply: "....We do not have any special infor-
mation about the Lynn families that went to Long Island; we do know how-
ever that several of them returned to Lynn...." They sent data on a John
Symonds or Symonds (1616-1671), but had no data on a William Simons.

"Book 2, page 70.-Lion Gardiner plt hath entered an accon of Defamation
against goodwife Simons Deft." (Reference 1, page 58) "Book 2, page 77.-
William Mulford plaintife hath enterd an action of Defamation against
William Simons for vtterng Slanderous speeches against the Wife of the sd
William Mulford. The verdict of the Jury in the Case of William Mulford
is that thay found for the plaintife with 10 shilling damage with the
Court Charges." (The foregoing dated January 11, 1654.) "January 23 1654.
It is also ffirmly agreed & each party both plaintife & Defendant Doth by
this obligation bind themselves in a bond of 20 pound sterling not to Re-
new the action above writein ether hear or in any other place: & soe the
Declaration & the Depositions to be burned: & soe all Differances to be
settled betweene them & thers in all Cases whatsoever yt have been betweene
them ffor the times past: also each party doth bind him selfe in the same
bond: not to speak of any differences yt have beene betweene them & ther
names in the Disparagmt of each party; vpon the penalty of paying the bond
with the liberty of the Law to the offended party. in wittnes hereof each
party sett to our Hands. It is agreed by the towne Consering the forfeit-
ure of the bond yt the one halfe shall belong to the towne and the Rest to
the offended party.

the mark M III of William Mulford

the mark of M S William Simons

Witness Luke Lillie Secy." (Reference 1, pages 67-68)

"Book 2, page 39. October 3, 1655.-It is Ordered that William Simons ffor
his provocking speeches to the 3 men In Authority being a Disturbance to
them in ther pceedings: that he shall fforthwith pay 5 shillings which is
to be Disposed of to make a paire of stockes." (Reference 1, pages 87-88)

"Isle of Wight 12th Septembr 1664. Book A, page 17.-This is to certifie
all men whom it may Concerne yt I William Symons doe give unto Jeremyah
Cookling of Easthampton full power to sell my 12 acres of land at East-
hampton I say hee hath full power to act as he shall se cause as fully as
if I my selfe were present my selfe & my Sonne Conserving this with our
hands & Markes the date & yeere above written.

his

Willyam MS Simons

marke

his

Thomas B Simons

marke

Witnesse:

David Gardiner

A true Copy" (Reference 1, pages 219-20)

NOTE: The foregoing Power of Attorney was written from Isle of Wight.
The name was the original name of what is now called Gardiner's Island,
a small island at the eastern end of Long Island, about 10 miles north-
east of the town of East Hampton, and is not to be confused with Isle of
County in the State of Virginia.)

"Book 2 Page 138. A true Discoverie of the eare markes of every mans pper marke of their cattell as ffolloweth: viz. '....William Simons his marke is a hole in eatch eare.'" (Reference 2, page 181)

"Book B, Page 26.--The Records of William Simons land bought of Robert Dayton and Mrs. Codnor, being second home lots, being the sixteenth and seventeenth lots in number, containing twelve acres be it more or less, bounded with the street North and Stephen Hand's lot East, the Common South and John Straton's lot West." (Reference 2, page 50)

The following two letters, written by Thomas Simons from North Carolina in 1684 and 1685, prove beyond any doubt that Thomas and Jeremiah Symons of Pasquotank County, North Carolina, were sons of William Simons of Long Island:

"Book A, page 78.--David Gardiner understanding by Caleb Lambs men yt thou dost ffrequent Boston every yeere makes mee bold to trouble thee with these few lines which are to Request thee being acquainted with my land at Easthampton uppon Long Iland as I suppose to make sale of it for me to ye best Chapman & to satisfie thy selfe for thy paines & trouble, Lett thou sellest it for bee laid out in Linnens & wollens, but not of ye finest sort, I was told about May last, by one Daniell Johnson a bar-modian [Bermudian WPJ] yt hee mett with James Loper in ye west Indies, who falling in discorse together Conserving mee did acquaint ye said Johnson yt my land Joyning to his, would willingly buy it, which thing I shall refer to thee, not doubting but thou wilt doe thy uttermost endeavor, & sell it to best advantage noe more at present, till I heare from thee but my true love to thy selfe & wife with thy sonn in Law James & Daughter Elizabeth, desireing to heare from thee by first oportinuty whether thou wilt undertake this business for me or not: My Concernes not Permitting mee to see thee att prsent, And In soe doeing thou oblidge & Ingage mee to serve thee in what I may who am thy ffriend:

ffrom Lettell River
In Albemarle County

Thomas Symons ye sonn of
William Simons Deceased

In ye Province of North Carolina 8th tober 1684.

I desire thee to Rember my kind love to my unckill fithian & all my kindred those yt trade from Boston to theise parts are Caleb Lambe Jonathan Lambe John Blaine Hugh Bable & John Prowe with whom I am well acquainted; & I Question not but will Carefully deliver what Letter thou shalt send to mee." (Reference 2, pages 150-51)

"Book A, page 78. Ffriend. David Gardiner after my love to thee & thy wife hoping yt you are all in good health as I my wife & Children are at this writeing blessed bee god for it I understand yt my land is not sould at Easthampton, therefore I pray thee yt thou wouldest doe mee ye kindnes to sell it for mee, & pay thy selfe out of it, & send mee ye Remainder in goods which shall bee usefull for this place yt is to say, Keirsey, Peniston, Blewe Linning, Dwlis Seirge Lockerum & Canvis ffriend I here James

Loper doth live by ye land yt belongs into me & by Information would would willingly buy it, & if hee will give as much as another let him have it, I have sent one Letter before & it was left at Samuells Walkers Marchant in Boston, where I was told yt thou didst use to lodge when in Towne, but haveing heard nothing of yt Lettr Causd me to write, thy ffreind Remembr my love to thy son in Law James & his wife, and to thy brother Jeremiah & his wife & mickell [uncle WPJ] & aunt, & all my Cosins, & I would desire thee to send mee word as sone as thou canst wch thou maist by Caleb Lambe or his Brother Joshuah or by Jon Blaney of Charles-towne & ye other at Boston who comes here every yeere my ffather & mother are both dead, no more at prsent I Rest thy Loveing ffriend

Thomas Simons

from albermalte County in ye Province of North Carolina this 28th of ye 7th Mo: 1685

The above written uppon Request was entered being a discouery of ye power by which the land was sold of which this is a true copy By mee Thomas Talmage Recordr." (Reference 2, pages 172-73)

"Book A, page 17 $\frac{1}{2}$ Know all men to whom these presents shall come that I David Gardiner of ye Isle of wight in New Yorke Collony in America as agent unto Thomas Symons of Albermarle County or worth [north WPJ] Carolina greeting: know yee that for divers good Causes me therunto moveing: but more especialie for & in Consideration of ye sum of fourteene pounds of Currant mony of Boston: to bee to him in hand paid, by Jeremiah Conckling junior of East-hampton on Long Island in ye County of Suffolk in ye same goverment before ye Insealinge of these Presents: the rits thereof & every part thereof: the said Gardiner as agent fforesaid doth Acknowledge and of the same & every part therof doe full acquitt & discharge ye said Conckling: have given granted bargained & sold: and doe hereby fully truly & absolutely give grant bargain & sell unto ye said Jeremiah Conckling all yt parcell of land lieing to ye Southward of the high way yt leadeth toward ye norwest harbor of ye towne next unto ye land that is now in pe tenure & occupation of John Cirle Southward: & on ye west side one land belonging to Steven Stretton being two six aker lots as they are recorded in towne booke one unto Robert daiton & ye other unto Joseph hand of ye said Thomas Simons his father william Simons bought ye said two six aker lott bee they more or less to have & to hold ye aforesaid lots of land as affore butted & bounded with wood & timber whatsoever to ye same belongs or appertaines unto him ye said Jeremiah Conckling or his heires or assigns for ever: And I ye said David gardiner me my heires Executors administrators & assigns Doth for him selfe & on the behalfe of the aforesaid Thomas Simons avouch ye said Simons to bee the rightfull owner of the aforesaid land: and doe hereby warrant to defend ye said Conckling against ye said simons in ye Quiet Possession of the aforesaid land: or against any one Claiming same by from or under mee whatsoever: for the Confirmation hereof I have heare unto sett my hand & fixed my seale this twentie second day of ffebruarie In ye yeare of our lord: 1685-6

David Gardiner [L. S.]

In ye Presence of us witneseth

Beniamin Gaylard:

John Roberts:

(continued next page)

The above written is a true Coppie Extracted out of ye Originall & Compared by mee

Thomas Tallmage Recorder

The power by which it doth appear yt this land was sould by ye owne order is to bee found enterd, uppon Request in this Book Page 78: July ye 21: This above was acknowledged before mee John Howell Just: (Reference 2, pages 177-78)

It was the custom in New England three centuries ago to use the term "Goodman" and "Goodwife" in place of "Mr." & "Mrs." And "Goodwife" was reduced to "Goody" and it sounds quaint, to us today, to see married women referred to as "Goody"; for example, the wife of William Simons referred to as Goody Simons.

In summing up, the foregoing records show that William Simons was in Hampton, Long Island, by 1651, and may have resided in Lynn, Massachusetts previously. By 1664 William Simons was residing on Isle of Wight (Gardiner's Island), off the east coast of Long Island; by 1685, he and his wife were deceased. The maiden name of the wife of William Simons has not been ascertained. From the letters, we know that Thomas Simons or Symons in North Carolina, had an uncle and aunt & cousins named Pithian on Long Island, in the 1680's. Thomas Symons' brother, Jeremiah Symons, may have been named for Jeremiah Conckling, with whom the family was associated there; there may or may not be a blood kinship.

Savage (Reference 3, Vol. 4, page 427): "William Symonds - Concord, Mass. had, by w. Sarah wh. was bur. 3 Apr. 1641, Judith who m. John Barker and Sarah wh. m. John Haywood; was constable 1645, and rem. perhaps, Farmer, to Easthampton, L. I. before 1650." Savage also mentioned a William of Ipswich 1635; a William of Woburn m. 1644; a William of Woburn of Hon. Samuel (had dau. b. 1669). Also, p. 100, Savage gave, under various spellings of Simmons, Symonds, Simones, Symondson - a William of Boston (had dau. b. 1640); a William of Woburn 1662; and a William of Haverhill 1657. Extensive research in records of Massachusetts would possibly identify which of the many Williams, if any, moved to East Hampton, Long Island.

WILLIAM SIMONS (SYMONS), son of? -(it is a foregone conclusion that this William, or his father, or possibly both, came to America, probably from England)

born (estimated 1620's?)(probably either England or New England)
died (by 1685)(Long Island, or more correctly Isle of Wight [Gardiner's Island], or in North Carolina?)

married (possibly 1640's - Thomas was probably eldest son, born c. 1640)

----- (the given and maiden names of "Goody" Simons are unknown)

born

died

CHILDREN (we have proof that William Simons had two sons:)

THOMAS SYMONS - see further

JEREMIAH SYMONS - see further

(there may have been other children, but so far no more have been identified)

FIRST GENERATION REFERENCES:

- Reference 1 - East Hampton Town Records (J. H. Hunt, Printer, Sag-Harbor, 1887), Vol. I.
Reference 2 - Ibid., Vol. II.
Reference 3 - Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, Savage.

SECOND GENERATION: THOMAS SYMONS, of Pasquotank Co., N. C., son of William.

Thomas, Simons or Symons, probably eldest son of William Simons of East Hampton, Long Island, and Isle of Wight (now Gardiner's Island), Suffolk Co., N. Y., was an early settler in what is now Pasquotank Co., N. C. Thomas Symons was married about the year 1677 to his wife, Rebecca. Her maiden name and parentage have never been ascertained. (More about her maiden name later.) Thomas and Rebecca Symons were in North Carolina as early as 1679, for Rebecca Simons was one of the witnesses to the marriage of Solomon Poole to Margaret White, at the house of Henry White, 24th of 4th Mo. 1679 (a Quaker marriage)(Reference 1, page 91).

On 30 June 1680, Thomas Symons was one of 29 men who signed a petition to the King as inhabitants of Albemarle County in Carolina, pertaining to the Culpeper and Miller Rebellion (Reference 2, page 51).

Rent Roll of Land in Albemarle County, Carolina (undated, but a study of all data showed it was taken around the year 1696)(Full title: "Rent Roll of land upon Record according to their Several Precincts in Albemarle County wt ye Rent of 2 - pr. 100 acres.") Around 250 names are listed, with a grand total of over 93,000 acres. Included are the following entries for the name Simons & variants:

- p. 6 - Thomas Simons, Little River, Pascotank, 200 acres.
Same, same place, 96 acres (given as "096").
Jere: Simons, Little River, Pascotank, 150 acres.
p. 26 - Argoll Semons, Yawpim River, Chowan, 400 acres.
Ann Simons, Daughter of Matthew Simmons, Cho., 124 acres.
p. 40 - Nicho. Semmons, Chowan, 360 acres.
(Reference 3)

The above Thomas and Jere: Simons on Rent Roll of Albemarle, c1696, were sons of William Simons or Symons of Long Island; it is not known whether or not any of these others of same surname are related.

Thomas and Jeremiah Symons were active in civil and church affairs in N. C.; Symons' Creek Quaker Meeting was named for this family. Following is an abstract of the original will of Thomas Symons (Reference 4, page 22):

Will of Thomas Symons, Pasquotank Precinct, dated 20th of 11th Month, 1702-03; probated 16 July 1706. Wife Rebeaca Symons. Children: John Symons & his son Thomas; Peter Symons (aged under 21). Executor-: wife Rebeaca. Signed by name. Wits.: Jeams White, John Mor(r)is, John White, Zachariah Nixon.

At the time Thomas Symons wrote his will, he had two unmarried daughters at home, namely: Mary (who married late in 1703 to John Morris), and Elizabeth (who married 1707/08 to Zachariah Nixon). These daughters were not named or even mentioned in their father's will. Thomas Symons' daughter Frances died about aged seven; his son, Thomas, born in 1682, must have died young, as no further record of him has been located beyond the date of his birth.

From Pasquotank Monthly Meeting (Quaker), Pasquotank Co., N. C. (Reference 1, page 119):

Thomas Simons

Children: John born 3-22-1678

Francis born 4-2-1680

Thomas born 7-15-1682

Peeter born 10-8-1684

Mary born 12-4-1687

Elizabeth born 2-22-1691

Frances Simons, daughter Thomas & Rebeckah, died 2-...-1687

Thomas Simons died 2-18-1706, aged 57 or 58 years.

The original Quaker records (Reference 5, sheet No. 6) give death of Thomas Symons as follows: "the death of thomas Symons being the 18 day of 2 month in the yere of our account 1706 and is gone to his Resting place".

The following, also from Quaker records (Reference 5, sheet No. 16), not only proves that Thomas Symons had a brother named Jeremiah Symons, but also proves their human frailties common to us all:

"at a quarterly meeting at the house of henry white the 27 of the tenth month 1701 whereas a deferance haponed between Thomas Simons and Jeramiah his Brother and thay have laid the Eshew of the said deferance before the said meeting frinds of the meeting hath left it to six frinds to trie the Eshew of it the nams of the frinds are as folloeth: francis tooms Samuell necalls [Nicholson - Editor] Jeams davis francis tooms Junier Willam moor. ~~John/Neckalls~~ [sic] mathew prechard: and the matter being fully debated to the said frinds by the aforesaid parties it is there Judgment that Thomas Simons hath bought the land thay were in deferance aboute fairly and honestly and Jeramiah Simons hath ronged his brother Thomas in Exclaiming against him and it allsoe our Judgment that Thomas Simons hath bin to ras. with his Brother Jeramiah consarning the negro and thay ought to acknowledge the same and put a finall End to ther deferance for the truth Sake."

"A testimony, of the quarterly meeting (Reference 5, sheet 84), signed first day of the 7 month, 1688, by:

Henry white, William Bondy, Crestofer nikellson, Arnold white, danell Akehurst, Zacarias nixon, John ----- (illegible), Jeramiah Simons, Thos. leaper, Thos. Simons, Willam torner, Robert Hermon, John White, Stephen hancok, Elezabeath nixon, Damaris white, Ane Leper."

(To be continued)

SIMONS - SYMONS GENEALOGY
(Continued from page 2072)

NOTE: Since the first installment of this genealogy was published a year ago, evidence has been found which shows that William Simons-Symons of East Hampton, Suffolk Co., New York, had a wife Mary, and at least six children! From: "Albemarle - Book of Warrants and Surveys, 1681-1706," (in Archives, P. O. Box 1881, Raleigh, N. C. 27602), page 11 - Albemarle, 1680(?) - Thos. Symons entitled to 400 acres for the transportation of 8 persons: --- Symons, Mary Symons, Wm Symons, Rebecca Symons, Eliz. Symons, Jer. Symons, Mary Symons, negroe boy named Will. To ye Surveyor Genll. or his deputy. (Enrolled 1693.) Thus it seems apparent that William Symons, wife Mary, and children Thomas, Wm, Rebecca, Elizabeth, Jeremiah, and Mary, migrated from Suffolk Co., New York, in 1660's or 1670's, to Albemarle Co., N. C.

The foregoing record of Thomas Symons transporting eight persons was followed (same reference & page) by:

1693 - Mr. Thos. Symons proved eleven rights: Thos. Symons, Sarah Watts, one negroe Jack, one negroe Tony, one negroe girl named Sarah, Ruth Pinder, Timothy Pinder, Wm Elworthy, John Dollawer(?), (Geo)rge ffisher & wife Deborah. 1693/94 - Thos. Symons assigned 3 of the the above to Jeremiah Symons: John Dellower, George ffisher, Deborah ffisher. 1693 - Jeremiah Symons proved 5 rights: Jeremiah Symons, Jonathan Taylor, Andrew Mack Lewer [McClure?], --- girl named Nan, a negroe boy named Jack. Warrant given. (Same reference, page 51:) 1693/4 - Thos. Symons, planter, granted 200 acres on N. E. side Little River in Pasco. Prct., due for transportation of four: Thos. Symons, Sarah Watts, Jack & Tony, Negroes. 1694 - Thos. Symons granted 96 a. (etc.) due for transportation of 2: Ruth Pinder, Sarah a Negr. 1694 - Jerimiah Symons granted 158 acres in Litle River in Pasco. Prct., (p.52) due for transportation of four: Jer. Symons, Jonathan Taylor, Andrew Maclewer, Nan a Negr.

1. WILLIAM SIMONS or SYMONS
born (1620's?)
died (before 1685, probably in N. C.)
married (probably 1640's)
? MARY -----
born
died (before 1685, probably in N. C.)

CHILDREN:

2. THOMAS SYMONS - see further (& this & preceding pages).
3. WM SYMONS (?)
4. REBECCA SYMONS (?)
5. ELIZABETH SYMONS (?)
6. JEREMIAH SYMONS - see further.
7. MARY SYMONS (?)

The loss of so many early records of N. C. prevents us from learning more about the people who lived in this state 1663 to early 1700's.

2. THOMAS SYMONS, son of 1. Wm & (?) Mary (----) Symons
 born 1648/49
 died 18 of 2 Mo. (April) 1706
 married (around 1677?)
 REBECCA -----
 born c1654
 died 25 of 2 Mo. (April) 1718, aged about 64 years.

CHILDREN:

8. JOHN SYMONS m. (1) 1700 Damaris White. See further.
 (2) 1721/22 Priscilla (Tomes) Nicholson Kinsey. See further.
 9. FRANCES SYMONS died young.
 10. THOMAS SYMONS probably died young.
 11. PETER SYMONS m. 1705 Martha Pritchard. See further.
 12. MARY SYMONS m. 1703 John Morris.
 13. ELIZABETH SYMONS m. 1707/08 Zachariah Nixon.

Arnould White (d. 1690, Pasquotank) named, in his will, "Brothers Henry and Thomas Simons...." (see Hinshaw Vol. 1, p. 91). This may be the origin of the widely circulated statement that Rebecca, wife of Thomas Symons, was a White. However, will of Henry White Sr. named no daughter Rebecca; and the fact that the Quakers allowed a marriage, in 1700, between John Symons (son of Thomas & Rebecca) and Damaris White (dau. of Henry Jr.) is ample proof that Rebecca was not a sister to Henry White Jr., since the Quakers did not allow first-cousin marriages. (There is a possibility that Mary, wife of Arnould White, was Mary, sister to Thomas Symons; however this is unproven and must not be accepted as fact, or even tradition - merely speculation. So, until some documentary proof is found to prove that Rebecca, wife of Thomas Symons, was a White, her surname must remain a blank.)

6. JEREMIAH SYMONS, son of 1. Wm & (?) Mary (-----) Symons
 born c1655
 died 21 of 6 Mo. (Aug.) 1715, aged about 60 years.
 married (middle 1670's?)
 ANNE -----
 born
 died (by 1713)

CHILDREN:

14. TAMER SYMONS m. 1696 Samuel Bundy.
 15. DEBORAH SYMONS m. 1700 Wm Chancy.
 16. JEREMIAH SYMONS m. 1705 Rachel "Roots" (Rooks, Rucks, etc.)
 17. ANN SYMONS m. 1711 Charles Overman.
 18. SARAH SYMONS m. 1711 Thomas Robinson.
 19. MARY SYMONS m. (1) 17-- Samuel Northy.
 (2) c1734 Robert Lowry Sr.
 20. SAMUEL SYMONS died unmarried.
 21. WILLIAM SYMONS m. 1725 Elizabeth Morris.
 22. ELIZABETH SYMONS

Thomas Symons (No. 2.), and his brother, Jeremiah Symons (No. 6), were members of Pasquotank Monthly Meeting (Quaker), Pasquotank Co., N. C.

Archives, File No. SS869, p. 17 - Original will of Jerremiah Symons, dated 30 March 1713; probated Xber (Dec.) 3(?) 1715. (No wife named or mentioned.) Children: Jerremiah, Wm, Samuel, Tamar wife of Samuel Bunday & his children, Deborah wife of Wm Chancey & his children, Sarah wife of Thomas Robison, Mary Symons, Anne Overman, Elizabeth Symons (she aged under 18). Exrs.: son Jerremaih Symons, Samuelli Bunday, & Charles Overman. Signed: Jerremyah Symons. Wits.: J. Morris, John Symons, He. White.

From Pasquotank Monthly Meeting (Quaker), Pasquotank Co., N. C. (Reference 1, p. 118):

Jeramiah Simons

Children: Thamor born 10-4-1680

Debborah born 9-3-1683

Jeramiah born 10-20-1685

Jeremiah Simons d. 6-21-1715, aged about 60 yrs.

Reference 5, sheet 9: "Allbamarll in the province of Carali(n)a ano. 1700. Wheras John Simons of lettle rever of the province of Caralina in the presenke of pascotank son to Thomas Simons and damaris white daughter to henry white of the same County and presenke Laid there intentions of mareg before our monthly meeting at the house of henry white the 6 day of the 4 month 1700 and againe the second time the 4 day 5 month 1700 the same yere at the same house and inquire being maid and thay both being found clere he from all other weomen and she from all other men have left them to ther leberty to take Ech other now this is to sertifie the truth to all people where it may come that John Simons and damaris white at a publek meeting in a publeke maner at the house of henry white the 8 day of the 6 month 1700 did take Ech other by the hande and ther in the presence of god and his people promis to live together in good order of truth and the anchant practtis of gods people as long as thay live and we are witnesses whose nams are under wregh-ten.

John Simons

damaris white now Symons

(Witnesses:) Rebeaca Simons, Elezabeth nixon, damaris white, Elizabeath Charlls, damaris perse, henry white, Thomas Simons, Jeramiah Simons, Robart white, Arnould white, gabrill newbey, Joseph peice [Peirce], Jeams white, Calib Bundy, Jeams newbey, Stephen Scote."

Reference 5, sheet 14: "a quartterly meeting at the house of henry white the 5 day of the tenth month 1696 Wher as Samll. Bundy of Pascotank Precinct Planter & Tamer Symons Daughter of Jeremiah Symons Planter of the place afore Said haveing Proposed their Intention as above sd Did the 5th day of the X month 1696 at the house of Henry Whitt Take each other to be housband & Wife and wee whose names are here unto Subscribed being then present are wittnestes theirunto.

Samuel his S B marke bondey

tamer her T S marke Simons

(Witnesses:) Jeremiah Simons, Calleb bundey, Thomas Simons, henry white, Jeams davis, Samuel necals [Nicholson], francis tooms, Eserell Sonllell [? - meant for Israel Snelling], danaris whit, Elezabeth whit, Joseph Commander."

Reference 1, pages 166, 167:

Pasquotank Mo. Mtg.:—

- 2 of 11 Mo. 1700 - Deborah Simons at liberty to marry Wm Chancey.
- 4 of 9 Mo. 1703 - Mary Symons at liberty to marry John Morris.
- 5 of 2 Mo. 1705 - Jeremiah Symons at liberty to marry Rachel Roots.
- 7 of 12 Mo. 1705 - Peter Symons at liberty to marry Martha Pritchard.
- 28 of 4 Mo. 1707 - Thomas Symons chosen clerk.
- 11 of 1 Mo. 1707/8 - Elisabeth Symons at liberty to marry Zacharias Nicholson.
- 14 of 5 Mo. 1709 - Jeremiah Symons Jr. disowned (took a warrant for Joseph Jordan).
- 13 of 8 Mo. 1709 - Jeremiah Symons reinstated.
- 18 of 8 Mo. 1711 - Ann Symons at liberty to marry Charles Overman.
- 18 of 8 Mo. 1711 - Jeremiah Symons Jr. disowned.
- 15 of 9 Mo. 1711 - Mary Symons at liberty to marry Thomas Robinson.
- 17 of 4 Mo. 1714 - John Symons chosen overseer.
- 15 of 10 Mo. 1720 - John Symons mentioned in list of sufferings on account of church rates or priest's dues.
- 15 of 12 Mo. 1721/22 - John Symons requested certificate to Perquimans Mo. Mtg. to marry.
- 7 of 3 Mo. 1724 - Thomas Symons at liberty to marry Ann Bundy, relict of Wm.
- 5 of 6 Mo. 1725 - Wm Symons declared intention of marrying Betty Morris.
(Betty being Wm's father's brother's daughter's daughter, the mtg. advised against the marriage as within the fourth degree of consanguinity.)
- 5 of 12 Mo. 1727/8 - Paper of denial ordered written for Wm Symons for assaulting John Belman.

THIRD GENERATION:

- 8. JOHN SYMONS, son of 2. Thomas & Rebecca (---) Symons
born 22 of 3 Mo. (May) 1678
died 1741, testate, Pasquotank Co., N. C.
married (1st) 8 of 6 Mo. (Aug.) 1700
DAMARIS WHITE, dau. of Henry & Damaris (Page) White
born -- of 12 Mo. 1684
died 1719 or 1720 (possibly 1721)
John Symons m. (2nd) 8 of 1 Mo. 1721/22
PRISCILLA (TOMES) NICHOLSON KINSEY, widow of John
Nicholson and John Kinsey, and daughter of Francis
& Abigail (Bailey) Tomes

CHILDREN (by 1st wife):

- 23. THOMAS SYMONS m. 1724 Ann (Keaton) Bundy.
- 24. REBECCA SYMONS (may have died young).
- 25. JOHN SYMONS died young.
- 26. JACOB SYMONS died young.
- 27. FRANCES SYMONS died young.
- 28. PETER SYMONS m. (1) 1746 Mary Mace
(2) 1750 Priscilla Bufkin.
- 29. JOSEPH SYMONS probably died young.

(continued)

CHILDREN (of John Symons)(by 2nd wife):

30. FRANCIS SYMONS probably died young.

31. DAMARIS SYMONS (Pasq. Court Minutes show she gave birth to a "mulatto bastard"; she was disowned by Pasq. Mo. Mtg., 6 of 2 Mo. 1749.)

Archives, File No. SS869, p. 19 - Will of John Symons, dated -- day of 8 Mo. 1741; codicil dated 13 of 9 Mo. 1741; probated Jan. 1741 (1741/42 WPJ). (No wife named or mentioned.) Children: Thomas, Peter (land adj. Simon Bryan), & Samaris Symons. Sons Thomas & Peter, executors. Signed by name. Wits.: Wm Symons, Aaron Morris, Jonathan his X mark White.

Reference 1, page 118:

Pasquotank Mo. Mtg.:--

John Simons

Damaris Simons

Children: Thomas born 4-17-1702
 Rebeckah born 8-14-1704
 John born 10-7-1707; died 11-15-1708
 Jacob born 10-28-1709; died 7-24-1718
 Francis born 7-7-1713; died 6-24-1715 (daughter)
 Peeter born 11-21-1716
 Joseph born 12-16-1719

----- 2nd. wife of John

Children: Francis born 10-9-1722
 Damaris born 3-7-1724

Reference 1, page 167:

Pasquotank Mo. Mtg.:--

7 of 3 Mo. 1724 - Thomas Symons at liberty to marry Ann Bundy, relict of Wm.

2 of 1 Mo. 1731/32 - Thomas Symons chosen overseer.

7 of 8 Mo. 1736 - Joshua Albertson complained against John Symons for the remaining part of his wife's estate, which was 3 pounds of good country pay.

10 of 7 Mo. 1746 - Peter Symons, son of John deceased, Pasquotank Co., married Mary Mace. at Mtg. House on the head of Little River.

6 of 2 Mo. 1749 - Damaras Symons disowned (she had given birth to a "mulatto bastard.")

10 of 8 Mo. 1750 - Peter Symons, son of John, Pasquotank Co., married Priscilla Buffkin, at Mtg. House at the head of Little River.

11. PETER SYMONS, son of 2. Thomas & Rebecca (---) Symons
 born 8 of 10 Mo. (Dec.) 1684
 died 22 of 6 Mo. (Aug.) 1715, Pasq. Co., N. C.
 married 1705
 MARTHA PRITCHARD, dau. of Thomas & Barbara (---)
 Pritchard
 born
 died

(continued)

CHILDREN (of Peter & Martha (Pritchard) Symons):

32. BARBARA SYMONS died unmarried.

33. JEHOSEPHAT SYMONS m. (1) 1729 -----

(2) 1735 Lydia Bundy

(3) 1764 Eliz. (Barrow) Bundy

34. MARY SYMONS m. 1734 Joshua Albertson.

35. THOMAS SYMONS died young. (Born 3 Mo. 1713; died 10 of 1 Mo. 1731, by a fall from a horse. Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)

Reference 1, page 119:

Pasquotank Mo. Mtg.:—

Peeter Simons

Children: Jehosaphat born 9- - 1708

Barbary born 11- - 1706

Mary born 5- - 1711

Thomas born 3- - 1713

Peeter Simons died 6-22-1715

Reference 1, p. 167:

Pasquotank Mo. Mtg.:— Symons

7 of 6 Mo. 1729 - Jehoshaphat/reported married out of the society.

5 of 10 Mo. 1734 - Mary Symons at liberty to marry Joshua Albertson, of Perquimans Mo. Mtg.

5 of 4 Mo. 1735 - Jehoshaphat Symons at liberty to marry Lydia Bundy.

6 of 4 Mo. 1745 - Jehoshaphat Symons chosen overseer.

7 of 1 Mo. 1762 - Jehoshaphat Symons chosen overseer.

2 of 2 Mo. 1764 - Jehoshaphat Symons reported married to Elizabeth Bundy, widow.

16. JEREMIAH SYMONS, son of 6. Jeremiah & Alne (---)

Symons

born 20 of 10 Mo. (Dec.) 1685

died 1740, testate, Pasquotank Co., N. C.

married 1705

RACHEL "ROOTS" (probably meant for Rooks, Rucks, etc.)

born

died 1748/9, testate, Pasquotank Co., N. C.

CHILDREN: (exact order of birth unknown) -

36. BENJAMIN SYMONS m. 17-- Elizabeth -----.

37. SARAH SYMONS m. 17-- Samuel Reading (Redding, Reding).

38. ANN SYMONS m. 17-- ----- Spence.

39. HANNAH SYMONS m. (by 1752) Willis Sawyer.

40. JEREMIAH SYMONS m. 17-- ----- (Jeremiah dead by 1753; Wm Brothers married his widow). (Pasq. marriage bond, 1744 - Jeremiah Symons & Elizabeth Crooke.)

Archives, File No. SS869, p. 18 - Original will of Jeremiah Symons, farmer, of Pasq. Co., N. C. Dated 1st day of 9th Mo. 1740; probated Second Tues. in Jan. 1740 (1740/1 WPJ). (Jeremiah of "Little River," in Pasq. Co.) Wife Rachel. Children: Benjamin, Sarah Reading, Ann Spence, Jeremiah, Hanah Symons. Exrs.: wife Rachel, sons Benjamin & Jeremiah. Signed by name. Wits.: Wm Symons, Jehosaphat Symons, James Overman.

Archives, File No. SS869, page 21 - Original will of Rachael relict of Jeremiah Symons, Pasq. Co. Dated 12 of Oct. 1748; probated 11 April 1749. To grandson Abraham Symons son of Benjamin Symons. Son Benjamin Symons. Dau. Sarah Reading (or Reding, Redding). Granddau. Sarah Spence. "Daughter Symons." Dau. Hanna. Grddau. Ann Redding. Dau. Ann Spence. My 4 ch.: Benjamin, Sarah, Ann, & Hanna. Exr.: son Benjamin. Signed by mark. Wits.: Ter. Sweeny, Robert Lowry, Jehoshaphat Symons.

Jeremiah Symons (No. 16) was disowned by the Quakers in 1711, and since that time his children and descendants have not been members of that religious group.

20. SAMUEL SYMONS, son of 6. Jeremiah & Anne (---) Symons, died 22 of 6 Mo. 1715, unmarried. (Ref. 1, p. 119).

21. WILLIAM SYMONS, son of 6. Jeremiah & Anne (---) Symons
born
died 10 of 5 Mo. 1760 (Ref. 1, p. 120, which says: Wm Symons, son of Jeremiah & Ann, BORN 10 of 5 Mo. 1760. Surely is his date of DEATH. WPJ)
married 1725
ELIZABETH ("Bette" or Betty) MORRIS, dau. of John & Mary (Symons) Morris (Betty was her husband's 1st cousin once removed) born 6 of 9 Mo. 1707
died ---- (before 1760?)

CHILDREN:

41. JOHN SYMONS m. 1747 Eliz. Phelps.
42. MARY SYMONS m. 1749/50 Samuel Cornwell.
43. JOSEPH SYMONS m. 1749/50 Miriam Trueblood.
44. ANN SYMONS (probably m. 1751, as the 2nd of his 3 wives, to Joseph Scott. Ann died 1757-9?)
45. ELIZABETH SYMONS m. (1) 1757 John Sanders
(2) c1779/80 Thomas Robinson
(3) 1789 Wm White
46. WILLIAM SYMONS
47. SAMUEL SYMONS m. c1767 Elizabeth -----.

Pasquotank Co., N. C., Will Book HIJ, p. 195 - Will of Wm Symons, dated 4 March 1760, probated Jan. 1761. (No wife named or mentioned) Children: Mary Cornwell, Eliz. Saunders, Wm, Samuel (he under 18). Grdson John Symons, son of son Joseph. Grddau. Eliz. Symons. Aaron Morris & Jno. Saunders to be guardians of my 2 sons, Wm & Saml. Exrs.: John Saunders & my 2 sons, Wm & Saml. Wits.: Jehasaphat Symons, Jas. Pool, Enoch Overman, Henry DeLon.

Ref. 1, p. 120 - Pasquotank Mo. Mtg.:

Wm Symons

Children: John born 29 of 4 Mo. 1726

(continued)

Children (of Wm Symons, continued)

Mary born 12 of 10 Mo. 1727
 Joseph born -- of 9 Mo. 1729
 Betsy Symons, 2nd wife of William
 Children: Ann born 6 of 12 Mo. 1732
 Elizabeth born 27 of 9 Mo. 1736

(NOTE: It is this compiler's opinion that the above Wm Symons had but one wife, his cousin, Elizabeth, or Betty, Morris. WPJ)

Ref. 1, p. 167 - Pasquotank Mo. Mtg.:-

5 of 9 Mo. 1747 - John Symons requested certificate to Perquimans Mo. Mtg. to marry.

1 of 12 Mo. 1749/50 - Mary Symons, dau. of Wm, at liberty to marry Samuel Cornwell, of Ilewhite [Isle of Wight] Co., Va.

1 of 1 Mo. 1749/50 - Joseph Symons at liberty to marry Miriam Trueblood.

4 of 2 Mo. 1751 - Ann Symons at liberty to marry Joseph Scott.

1 of 12 Mo. 1757 - Elisabeth Symons at liberty to marry John Sanders, or Perq. Mo. Mtg.

18 of 6 Mo. 1767 - Samuel Symons reported married out of the society.

16 of 9 Mo. 1772 - Samuel Symons condemned his marriage out of unity.

16 of 9 Mo. 1772 - Elizabeth Symons requested to come under care of Mtg.

NOTE: The preceding 16½ pages give data on Wm Symons, sons Thomas & Jeremiah, and grandsons John, Peter, Jeremiah, & Wm, & their families. Below will be given brief data on 8 great-grandsons of Wm Symons, and their families.

FOURTH GENERATION:

23. THOMAS SYMONS, son of 8. John & Damaris (White) Symons
 born 17 of 4 Mo. 1702 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
 died 1757/8, testate, Pasq. Co., N. C.
 married 1724 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
 ANN (KEATON) BUNDY, widow of Wm Bundy, and
 dau. of Henry Keaton & his 1st wife.

CHILDREN:

48. MARY SYMONS m. 1747/8 Nathan Overman.
 49. JOHN SYMONS m. (1) 1750/1 Ann Morris.
 (2) 1774 Miriam (Winslow) Pritchard.
 (3) 1780 Eliz. (Morris) Gilbert.
 50. MIRIAM SYMONS m. 1754 John Sanders.
 51. JOSHUA SYMONS died young.
 52. ABRAHAM SYMONS
 53. THOMAS SYMONS m. 1765 Jane Bundy.
 54. ANN SYMONS m. 1755 Joseph Newby.
 55. JOSEPH SYMONS died young.
 56. SARAH SYMONS m. 1759 Thomas Hollowell.
 57. REBECCA SYMONS m. (1) 1765 John Lowe.
 (2) 1771 Joseph Nicholson.
 (3) 1773 Nathan Pearson.

Archives, File No. SS869, p. 23 - Original will of Thomas Symons, Pasq. Co. Dated 30 of 12 Mo. (Feb.) 1757, probated May 1758. Wife Ann. Children: John, Abraham, Thomas, Miriam, Ann. Exrs.: wife Ann & sons John & Thomas. Mentioned his brother Peter, & his father. Mentioned land adj. Wm Blackstock, Zachariah Keten, Joseph Keeton. Signed by name. Wits.: Jehoshaphat Symons, Nathan Overman, John Sanders.

28. PETER SYMONS, son of 8, John & Damaris (White) Symons
born 21 of 11 Mo. 1716 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
died (after 1754, before 1776)
married (1st) 10 of 7 Mo. 1746 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
MARY MACE, dau. of Francis & Ann (Newby) Mace
born 30 of 9 Mo. 1729
died 7 of 4 Mo. 1749
Peter Symons m. (2nd) 10 of 8 Mo. 1750
PRISCILLA BUFFKIN, dau. of Leaven of Nansemond Co., Va., & wife Alice.
born
died
(By 1776, she had remarried to ----- Edwards.)

CHILDREN (by 1st wife):

58. REBECCA SYMONS m. (1) 1774 Joshua Morris.
(2) 1782 Jeremiah Gilbert.

CHILDREN (by 2nd wife):

59. PLEASANT SYMONS
60. BENJAMIN SYMONS died unmarried.

33. JEHOSAPHAT SYMONS, son of 11, Peter & Martha (Pritchard) Symons
born --- of 9 Mo. 1708 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
died 23 of 11 Mo. 1767, aged 58 years & upwards (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
m. (1st) c1729 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)

born
died (by 1734 or earlier)
Jehosaphat m. (2nd) 1735 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
LYDIA BUNDY, dau. of Wm & Ann (Keaton) Bundy
born
died 1 of 11 Mo. 1762 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
Jehosaphat m. (3rd) c1763/4 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
ELIZABETH (BARROW) MOORE BUNDY, widow of John Moore, widow of Josiah Bundy, and dau. of Joseph & Jane (Nicholson) Barrow.
born c1715
died 23 of 12 Mo. 1796 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)

(continued)

JEHOSAPHAT SYMONS, continued:

CHILDREN (all by 2nd wife; no record of any children by 1st marriage, or by 3rd marriage):

61. SARAH SYMONS
62. ELIZABETH SYMONS died young.
63. MARY SYMONS m. 1766 Josiah Bundy.
64. THOMAS SYMONS died young.
65. JOHN SYMONS m. 1780 Sarah White.
66. NATHAN(IEL) SYMONS m. c1775 Absilla Wilson.
67. ANN SYMONS
68. JESSE SYMONS m. (1) 1775 Sarah Bundy.
(2) 1791 Millicent (Draper) Morris.
69. LYDIA SYMONS m. (1) 1780 Wm Davis.
(2) 1782 Aaron Morris.
70. PENELOPE SYMONS m. 1786 Jonathan Morris.
71. MILLICENT SYMONS m. (1) 1783 James Morgan.
(2) 1808 Mordecai Morris.

The will of Jehosaphat Morris was probated 1768 in Pasquotank Co., N. C., & named wife Elizabeth & children: John, Nathaniel, Jesse, Sarah, Mary, Ann, Lydia, Penelope, & Millicent Symons. (Dates of birth for the children are given by Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)

36. BENJAMIN SYMONS, son of 16. Jeremiah & Rachel
("Roots") Symons
born
died 1748/9, testate, Pasquotank Co., N. C.
married (1720's or 1730's)
ELIZABETH -----
born
died

CHILDREN:

72. ABRAHAM SYMONS
73. ANN SYMONS m. Theophilus Leonard.
74. MARY SYMONS
75. HANNAH SYMONS

Archives, File No. SS869, p. 16 - Original will of Benjamin Symons of Pasq. Co., dated 24 Oct. 1748, probated 12 Jan. 1748 (1748/9 WPJ). Wife Elizabeth. Children: Abraham, Ann, Mary, & Hannah. Exrs.: wife Elizabeth, & my uncle Wm Symons. Wits.: Jos. Bailey, John Davis, Hannah Symons. Signed by name. (From wording of will, Abraham may have been third child.)

Benjamin Symons and children were not Quakers.

40. JEREMIAH SYMONS, son of 16. Jeremiah & Rachel
("Roots") Symons
born
died (by 1753, Pasquotank Co., N. C.)
(continued)

JEREMIAH SYMONS, continued:

40. JEREMIAH SYMONS, continued
 married 1744(?) (Pasq. marriage bond 26 Apl.)
 (?) ELIZABETH CROOKEY
 born
 died (by 1753, Pasq. Co., N. C.)
 (After Jeremiah died, his widow married
 Wm Brothers)

CHILDREN:

76. ----- SYMONS

Archives, File No. 75.133, Pasq. Co. Division of Estates, 1748-69.
 1753 - Jeremiah Symons Jr. Shows that Wm Brothers married the widow.
 An orphan mentioned. Mentions Rachel Symons, dec'd.

41. JOHN SYMONS, son of 21. Wm & Betty (Morris) Symons
 born 29 of 4 Mo. 1726 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
 died 13 of 7 Mo. 1748 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.), testate.
 married 1747 (Pasq. & Perq. Mo. Mtgs.)
 ELIZABETH PHELPS, dau. of Jonathan & Elizabeth
 (Tomes) Phelps
 born
 died
 (Eliz. m., 2nd., 1750, Joseph Anderson - Perq. Mo.
 Mtg.)

CHILDREN:

77. (A child in esse mentioned in will; no further record)

Archives, File No. SS869, p. 20 - Original will of John Symons, of Pasco-
 tank, Albemarle Co. Dated 11 of 7 Mo. (Sept) 1748; probated 19 Jan. 1748
 (1748/9 WPJ). Wife Elezebeth. Child in esse. Exrs.: wife Eliz., & my
 father Wm Symons, & Joseph Robartson. Signed by name. Wits.: Mary Sy-
 mons, Joseph Symons, Jonathan Long(?).

43. JOSEPH SYMONS, son of 21. Wm & Betty (Morris)
 Symons
 born -- of 9 Mo. 1729 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
 died 1756 in Rhode Island (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
 married 1749/50 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
 MIRIAM TRUEBLOOD, dau. of Amos & Elizabeth (Cart-
 wright) Trueblood
 born 1724 (Trueblood Genealogy, p. 9)
 died 1780 (ditto)
 (Miriam m. 2nd., 1757, John Overman. Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)

CHILDREN:

78. ELIZABETH SYMONS m. 1768 James White.

79. JOHN SYMONS

(These two children were named as grandchildren in will of their grand-
 father, Wm Symons, 1760/1. WPJ)

47. SAMUEL SYMONS, son of 21. Wm & Betty (Morris)
 Symons
 born
 died 2 of 11 Mo. 1777 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.) testate*
 married c1767 (Pasq. Mo. Mtg.)
 ELIZABETH -----
 born
 died

CHILDREN: (Eliz. m. after Samuel's death, c1779 to --- ---)
 80. MARY SYMONS m. 1788 Francis White.
 81. ELIZABETH SYMONS m. 1790 Samuel White.
 82. WILLIAM SYMONS

* Pasq. Co. Will Book HIJ, p. 403.

REFERENCES (for 2nd, 3rd, & 4th Generations. See p. 2071 for References for 1st Generation):-

1. Wm Wade Hinshaw, ENCYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN QUAKER GENEALOGY (Vol. I) (Edwards Brothers, Inc., Ann Arbor, Michigan, 1936).
2. J. R. B. Hathaway, NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol. 3.
3. Rent Roll of Albemarle (no date, but c1696). Original in the Archives, Raleigh, N. C., File No. C. R. 2.002, Albemarle Co. Papers, Secretary's Office. (Also published by Hathaway, Vol. 1, p. 301)
4. Original N. C. wills in the Archives (SS 869, etc.).
5. Original records of Symons Creek (now Pasq.) Monthly Meeting, Pasquotank Co., N. C. (at Guilford College vault, Greensboro, N. C.).

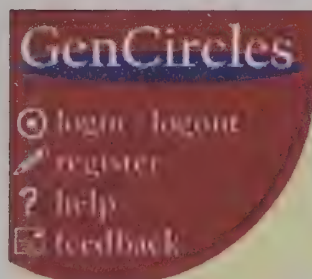
NOTE: Even in light of the ample proof published on these pages that Thomas and Jeremiah Symons of Pasquotank Co., N. C., are sons of Wm Symons of East Hampton, New York, the perpetrator of the 100% UNPROVEN claim that Thomas and Jeremiah are sons of Thomas and Alice (Robbins) Symons of Virginia, still clings stubbornly to his original material, and refuses to accept the newly-proven data which prove him completely wrong in his original theory. How does one deal with a "closed" mind???

TESTIMONIALS

From DAR, Wash., D. C.: "As you know the DAR Library has the 3 volumes of your 'Index to North Carolina Wills.' These are used constantly by our readers and we feel we should have a duplicate set...."

From N. C.: "Your Journal of North Carolina Genealogy has been very helpful - especially to a man who has had a stroke and cannot get to sources of information and has to depend on letter writing."

From Fla.: "My heartiest congratulations to you on the quality of your work and its tremendous impact upon the North Carolina scene."



tjchase
by tjchase

global tree clubs mygencircles smartmatching

Search 70 million ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE SSDI!

The Social Security Death Index contains more than 70 million ancestors compiled by the Social Security Administration. Family Tree Legends has just released a completely FREE SSDI search engine. It has all the features of every other SSDI plus you can search by Age at Death and specify Year Ranges. This search engine will be free forever so give it a try today.

Search for "Christian Taberer" in the SSDI!
Click Here to Try a New Search of SSDI!

[Full View](#)
[Pedigree](#)
[Print](#)

[File Home](#)
[List of Individuals](#)
[List by Surname](#)
[Submitter Info](#)

My GenCircles

Add to your favorites with the buttons below:

Add This Ancestor

Add This File

Add This User

Bookmark This Page

Search Global Tree

First Name:

Last Name:



[More Options](#)

Please Help Support GenCircles!

You can support GenCircles just by giving Family Tree Legends a try! It helps pay for GenCircles and we think you'll love it!

Christian Taberer ¹ ²

22 SmartMatches

Birth: Sep 1661 in Nansemond Co., VA ¹ ²

Death:

Sex: F

Father: [Thomas Taberer](#) b. 1616 in Derby, England

Mother: [Margaret Wombell](#) b. 1638 in Isle of Wight Co., VA

[Post New Message](#)

Spouses & Children

[William Copeland](#) (Husband) b. 26 Mar 1667 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA

¹

Marriage: 15 SEP 1687 in Isle of Wight Co., VA

Children:

1. [William Copeland](#) b. 1688 in Middlesex Co., VA
2. [John Copeland](#) b. 1689 in Middlesex Co., VA
3. [Grace Copeland](#) b. 1690 in Middlesex Co., VA
4. [James Copeland](#) b. 1691 in Middlesex Co., VA
5. [Charles Copeland](#) b. 1693 in Middlesex Co., VA
6. [Mary Copeland](#) b. 1695 in Chowan Co., NC
7. [Christian Copeland](#) b. 1696 in Middlesex Co., VA
8. [Sarah Copeland](#) b. 1697 in Middlesex Co., VA
9. ~~[Sarah Copeland](#) b. 1697 in Middlesex Co., VA~~

Sources



Search 70 million ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe

23andMe is the only service that lets you search 70 million ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe. You can search for your ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe. You can search for your ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe. You can search for your ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe.

Search for "Christian Taber" in the 23andMe database to find out if you are related to him. Click here to try a new search of 23andMe.

23andMe is the only service that lets you search 70 million ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe. You can search for your ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe. You can search for your ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe. You can search for your ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE 23andMe.

Christian Taber

Christian Taber is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.

Christian Taber is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.

Post New Message



William Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.

- William Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.
- John Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.
- Charles Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.
- James Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.
- Charles Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.
- Mary Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database.
- Christian Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database. You can search for him in the 23andMe database.
- Sarah Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database.
- Sarah Copeland is a member of the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database. You can search for her in the 23andMe database.



Intermarriages among descendants of witnesses at the marriage in 1678 of William Oudelant & Christian Taberer.:

Witnesses:

1. Thomas & Margaret Taberer (father and mother)
 2. Elizabeth Oudeland (mother)
 3. William Garrat
 4. Thomas and Margaret Jordan
 5. Richard Ratlyfe
 6. John Copeland
 7. Joseph Copeland
 8. Edmond Belson
 9. William Pope
 10. Henry Wiggs
 11. Thomas & Mary Tooke
 12. John Morry
 13. Thomas Southins
 14. James Hill
 15. Susana Bressel
 16. Thomas Wombwell
 17. Henry Pope
- and
- 2 Justises of ye peace Viz Barnade Kearne & Tho Godwin

1. Elizabeth Wood (dt of Margaret Taberer) m Thomas Wombell (witness #16?) and is mentioned in Thomas Taberer's will
Ruth Taberer (dt of Thomas & his first w) m John Newman - they and grandchildren, Thomas Newman and Isabella Newman are mentioned in Thos. Taberer's will. Mary Ratcliff b 2/5/1679, dt of Richard and (witness #5) Elizabeth Ratcliff m 12/9/1698 Thomas Newman. Cornelius Ratcliff mentions John Newman in his will - John Newman was probably the son of Thomas and Mary (Ratcliff) Newman.

Christian (Taberer) Outland, dt of Thomas & Margaret m/2 Robert Jordan, son of Thomas & Margaret Jordan (witnesses #4). The children of William and Christian Outland were Cornelius b and d 1681, William b 1682 and Thomas b 1684. By her second m Christian (Taberer) Jordan had a dt ~~Mary~~ Christian b 1689 who m 1707 William Scott and they had a daughter, Mary Scott b 1708. Christian Jordan was named as a granddaughter in Thomas Taberer's will, and he also named Echristian's "children" as beneficiaries.

Elizabeth b Oct. 1683, dt of Thomas & Margaret Taberer, m Copeland by whom she had a son, Joseph Copeland. She may have married either John or Joseph Copeland (witnesses #6 & #7). As John and Elizabeth Copeland appear as witnesses in subsequent marriages of Friends, John's wife may have been Elizabeth Taberer.

Mary Webb is named as a daughter in the will of Thomas Taberer and his grandson Thomas, the son of William Webb.

two

2. Elizabeth Oudeland, the widow of Cornelius Outland had ~~three~~ children: Cornelius d 12/13/1676 m 3/5/1675 Hannah Copeland d 1/11/1676. Was Hannah Copeland possibly the daughter of either Joseph or John Copeland? The last mention I have found of Elizabeth Oudeland - is as a witness to the marriage in 1678 of her son William and Christian Taberer. As it was customary for widows or widowers to marry -(is it possible that Elizabeth Oudeland m/2 John Copeland? or William Scott?) *probably not*
Did she have dt Elizabeth whom m ca 1667 Richard Ratcliff #5
4. Thomas and Margaret Jordan (witnesses #4) sons:
James Jordan m 1688 Elizabeth Ratcliff, dt of Richard & Elizabeth Ratcliff.
Robert Jordan m/1 Christian (Taberer) Outland m/2 Mary Belson m/3 Mrs. Dorothy (Cary) Pleasants.
Richard Jordan m 1706 Rebecca Ratcliff, dt of Richard Ratcliff

Issue Richard & Elizabeth Ratcliff - cont'd

5. Mary Ratcliff b 2/5/1679 m 12/9/1698 Thomas Newman
John Newman
6. John Ratcliff b 2/20/1681
7. Rebecca b 5/3/1684 m 8/8/1706 Richard JORDAN (s Thos. & Margaret (Brashier) Jordan)
Richard Jordan m Unity
John Jordan m Elizabeth
Robert Jordan m
Lydia Jordan
Elizabeth Jordan m (Jeremiah Outland (son Wm. & Rachel (White) Outland)?
Lydia m Carter
Rachel Outland m William Outland (s Josiah & Milercent (Peele) Outland)
Elizabeth, Josiah, Thomas J. (m Assenath Pritchard), Milercent,
Martha, Jesse, Robert
Robert Outland m Elizabeth (Elizabeth m/2 Blake Bryant)
William, Martha (m Lewis Revelle), John, Edmund, Mary
Josiah Outland b 3/14/1784 d 7/8/1870 m 1804 Kesiah Marimoon
Martha m Benjamin S. Taylor, Jerremiah m/1 Martha Butler
m/2 ~~Ann~~ Brown Martha Johnson; Robert m Martha Freer,
Rachel m Henry Freer, John m/1 Sarah Ann Taylor m/2 Anna
Brown, William Outland m Susannah H., Edmund m Rachel
Stratton, Thomas A. m Eliza Freer, Peter m Harriet Renear,
Mary (Polly), James P. m/1 Rebecca Stratton m/2 Mary Watkins,
Matilda, Sarah Outland m _____ Loveless, Joseph Outland m
Lavina Young, Samuel J. m Eliza Anna Wirick, Ezra m/1 Eliza-
beth Lukens m/2 Esther Inskeep
William Jordan
Patience Jordan m James Jordan
Sarah, Ann, Elizabeth, James, m Mary (Issue: Sally, Robert, Mary);
William E.

Extracts from wills in State Library, Richmond, Va.:

Richard Ratcliff Aug. 8, 1713 - Oct. 27, 1718 - Isle of Wight Co. Va.
Son Richard (plantation) wife Elizabeth, son Cornelius, son John, daughter
Rebeccah, daughter, Mary, children of two deceased daughters Elizabeth and
Sarah, sons-in-law Thomas C Newman and Richard Jordan. Execs: wife
Elizabeth and son Richard. Witnesses: William Best, Humphry Marshall, Thomas
Copeland.

Cornelius Ratcliff - Isle of Wight Co. Va - dated 12/8/1762 recorded 2/4/1762
John Outland, Cornelius Moore, Martha Winslow, John Jordan (over the Nansamond
River), Richard Jordan, his wife Elizabeth and his brothers & sisters, John Newman,
Rachel Outland's heirs, Thomas Outland (my plantation on the Western Branch),
Cornelius Outland (the son of Thomas Outland), Giddion Moore. Executors Thomas
Outland and Giddion Moore.

Wills - State Library, Raleigh, N.C.

Richard Ratliff - Perquimans - will dated 6/17/1724 proved 7/14/1724
Sons Thomas and Joseph (lands in Virginia and North Carolina), wife Damaris,
daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah and Huldah. Executors: Cornelius Ratcliff and
wife Damaris. Witnesses: Zaccariah Nixon, Francis Croton, Mary Nicholson

Damaris Ratcliff - Perquimans - will dated 2/12/1734 proved 2/24/1734
Son Joseph, daughter Mary Moore, granddaughter Betty More, Sarah Winslow.
Exex: Zaccariah Nixon (brother), John More and Thomas Winslow. Witnesses:
Richard Davis, Mary Gilbert, Proven before Gab. Johnston.

Edmund Belson d 1/12/1879 m Elizabeth d ca 1684 to 1689

- Issue:
1. Edmond Belson b 1664 m/1 Mary Crew m/2 Jean Ridick
 2. Elizabeth Belson b 1666 m/1 John Scott m/2 Benjamin Small
 3. Mary Belson b 1673 m Robert Jordan
 4. Dan Belson (named as brother in marriage record of Mary & Robert Jordan)

1. Edmund Belson b 9/11/1664 m/1 10/13/1684 Mary Crew, dt. of Mary Tooke of Isle of Wight Co. m/2 5/11/1689 Jean Ridick, dt of Robert Ridick.

Issue:

- a. Mary b 11/24/1685 m 3/16/1703 Abraham Rickesis, son of Isaac and Kathryn Rickesis
 1. Mary Rix m 1/18/1723 Joseph Jordan, son of Joseph & Hollia Jordan
Issue: a. Robert; b. Joseph; c. Micajah d. dt
 2. Martha Rix m 1740 John Lawrence, son John & Margaret (Murphy) L.
Issue: a. Ricks b. Elizabeth Pretlow c. John m Mary Duke
d. Mary m Thomas Newby e.

Relationships: John Lawrence was newphew of Jeremiah & Ann (Lawrence) Exum

- c. Mary Duke was dt of John & Sarah (Peele) D.
- d. Mary & Thomas Newby had dt. Anne who married James Stanton whose son Daniel Stanton m Angelina Watkins whose descendants were members of Goshen MM in Logan Co. Ohio.

- b. Elizabeth Belson b 11/13/1687

There is no further record thus far in any printed material I've found

???? Could she have been the first wife of William Outland, stepson of Robert Jordan who m her aunt Mary by his first marriage to Christian (Taberer) Outland and half brother of Christian Jordan who was dt-in-law of her aunt Elizabeth?

2. Elizabeth Belson m/1 8/19/1682 John Scott d ca 1695 m/2 ante 1703 Benjamin Small
Issue:

- a. William Scott m 6/28/1707 Christian Jordan, dt of Robert & Christian (Taberer) Jordan, b1/23/1689 d 7/12/1708
 1. Mary Scott b 7/4/1708

Question: Did William Scott m/2 ca 1710 Mourning Exum, dt of Jeremiah and Ann (Lawrence) Exum.

Did John and Elizabeth (Belson) Scott also have a son named John Scott who m 4/13/1706 Joan Took, dt of Thomas Tooke whose son James Took Scott m 1739 Christian Narsworthy (dt of George and Christian (Exum) Narsworthy) whose dt Ann Scott m 1762 William Outland?

3. Mary Belson b 3/24/1673 d ca 1717 m 5/10/1690 as his second w, Robert Jordan (father of Christian (Jordan) Scott and stepfather of William and Thomas Outland)

Issue:

- a. Thomas Jordan m
- b. Robert Jordan m/1 m/2 Mrs. Mary Hill

June 7, 1983

Dear Alice,

I do so appreciate your thoughtfulness in sending to me the material on Copeland - especially at a time when you were getting ready for a trip. I'm guessing that you are now home - armed with memories - frustrating at times - but of a wonderful trip.

After a month of trying to digest and sort out facts from tradition of your information along with other information I have received, I have wished that I'd been in Russia with you. I think that Russia could not have been more confusing than tracking Copeland is becoming.

Our curiosity was aroused a couple of years ago when we obtained a copy of a book compiled by Guess-Taylor. The book had included material on Ray's great grandfather. That was our first knowledge of a connection. We had been searching for connections in Tennessee rather than the Guess-Taylor lineage that migrated from North Carolina to Kentucky to Missouri. I believe that information in their book for the early Copelands was taken from a chart prepared by a lady in Oregon who is a descendent of Aaron and from the D. Graham Copeland manuscript. Apparently, this manuscript has had considerable influence. A lady here in Fort Worth ordered a film of it (a xerox copy was too expensive). I attempted to read some of it, but gave up as the film was of an onion skin copy and had been placed on the film backwards. The copy is located at the University of South Carolina. I feel that his information beginning with Aaron is probably correct, but I question if he had documented information from John down to Aaron. There seems to be a difference of opinion for the early ones.

I really don't know why I'm so embroiled with 1600's and 1700's Copelands when we can only document Ray's ancestor to 1820 - just a puzzle to me, I guess. You are so blessed to have such fine documentation for the Cutlands.

I have not contacted the Guess-Taylor ladies to question their source of information for fear of upsetting them, as we do know there is a family connection for relationship in Missouri. I have been in contact with Mr. Lawrence Roberts (descendent of Aaron) as he did not include earlier than Aaron, as he, too, had questions on lack of documentation by D. Graham Copeland. Mrs. Leona Hart Copeland's book has been sold out, but she sent me information on the early Copelands. Her lineage seems the most likely.

The most interesting is a new book just published by a man in California. His lineage starts with a William who migrated from Scotland. However, there is a conflict in his book with the Guess-Taylor book. He says his John lived in Surry County, N.C. and then moved his family to Ohio. The Guess-Taylor book shows that the descendent of John moved to Kentucky. It is interesting, though, in that his William was in Middlesex County, Va and Essex County records show a Nicholas. Could there be a relationship between these two?

. I have taken all of the information I have to date and have tried to extract names and dates just to see how the pieces link together. Copies are enclosed for you. You had raised questions and made comments concerning Mrs. Gray's information. I have also added comments/questions.

Also enclosed is a copy from the William and Mary College Quarterly, as you had asked Mrs. Gray if she had documented information for Joseph and Mary Woodley.

I see by the dates on letters from Mrs. Gray that you have been bothered with questions on Copeland for more years than you probably ever thought. Spect you - at times - wish you'd never heard of the name.

As the name Lott seems to have been used by so many, I've now started a search - hoping to find the documented tie-in with Copeland. Have had only a little success with the name so far. Most references to the name are in Pennsylvania and New York. There were a couple who arrived in Virginia in the late 1600's, but so far have not seen any other reference in Virginia until the late 1700's.

I appreciate your offer for further help, but at this time I spect it would be fruitless when the earliest date we are sure of is 1820. Look at the Guess-Taylor lineage sheet. Number (4) shows William, John, Lott, and Landen. Ray's great grandfather, Isaac, is shown in their book as being a son of Landen. Their book shows that Isaac was born in Kentucky. We have always been told that Isaac was born in Tennessee. Until we can document that Landen was the father, we are rather stymied. There were many Copelands in Tennessee, but records for that state are rather fragmented.

Again, a thank you so very much for sharing with me your information. Even though all of the pieces don't seem to tally, I'm pleased to know that others besides me have raised questions. I hope the mail will see that all of the enclosures arrive back to you in the same condition as I received them.

Sincerely,

Gene Copeland

Mrs. Raymond H. Copeland

2801 Benbrook Blvd.
Fort Worth, Texas 76109

JOHN

. iams'
k

1656 - sailed on Speedwell to Boston. Was 28 years old

1698 or 1705 - Showed Thomas Storey mutilated ear.

Was born 1628 - died 1718. Buried at North Cave, England
Married: 1 - 1667 2-1677 3-Elizabeth Taberer 4-in c 1691
Probable children: Joseph (b prior to 1692)
Daughter(m 1706) to cousin Wm. Outland
who was the son of Christian Taberer
& Wm. Outland.

Lyle Williams' Another John mentioned:
book

John (1616-1682). Was 19 when sailed from London To
Va. in 1636

Married in 1651 to Sarah Ratcliffe (b 1634), daughter of
Richard.

Bowden's
History of
Friends

1656 & 1657- In Boston 1658-Sandwich 1661-London
1688-Virginia
First marriage in 1667 3rd Marriage in 1691

Quaker
Records

John died Sept 1, 1718 - Buried North Cave, England

1st wife - Rachel (died August, 1675)

2nd wife - ??

3rd wife - Anne (died August, 1708)

Mrs. Gray's
info.

1612-1718 Buried North Cave, England
1691 Wed to Sarah Ratcliffe at Chuckatuck
1631 A wife and 2 children died from the plague
1670 Was in Preston, England

He had five wives.

Was father of Nicholas who married Elizabeth Taberer

Leona Hart
Copeland info.

1616-1682
Married Sarah Ratcliffe (1634-1687)
Was father of John who married Elizabeth Taberer

Guess-
Taylor
book

b 1616
Was father of Nicholas who married Elizabeth Taberer

1983

Compiled by Mrs Raymond Copeland
Fort Worth Texas

valiers &	1672	Nansemond County	600 acres	transport of 12 people
ioneers by	1694	"	207 "	import of 5 people
Nugent	1704	Essex	"	Quit Rents

Lower Va. MM copy at Valentine	Overseer of will of Richard Ratcliffe in 1718 along with Wm. Outland, Daniel Sanburne & Edmond Belson.
-----------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

Leona Hart Copeland letter	John, Joseph, and Sarah (brothers and sister), children of John (1616-1682) who married Sarah Ratcliffe were witnesses to marriage of Thomas Jordan and Elizabeth Burgh on December 6, 1679
----------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

John & Elizabeth witnessed the marriage of Edmond Belson and
Mary Crew on December 13, 1684

May, 29, 1688 - marriage of James Jordan and Elizabeth
Ratcliffe was performed at John's house.

Mrs. Lindenmuth's info.	John & Joseph were witnesses to marriage of Christian Taberer & Wm. Outland in 1678
-------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

John & Elizabeth were witnesses to marriage of Edmond
Belson and Mary (Tooke) Crew in 1684.

Le Williams' book Married John Copeland prior to 1684. He was born 1616 and died in 1682. *doubtful*
Was a daughter of Thomas Taberer.

Born 1663 and probably died prior to 1692

Probable children:

Joseph (b prior to 1692, as he was named in will of grandfather (Thomas Taberer)).

Thomas
Daughter (b 1690-d c1710-15) married a first cousin (Wm. Ootland).

Leona Hart Copeland letter Married John Copeland (1652-1712/13) Was son of John (1616-1723)
Joseph who married Mary Woodley was her son.

Guess-Taylor book Married Nicholas.
Joseph who married Mary Woodley was her son.

Mrs. Gray's info Married Nicholas
She had been married to a Webb *1860 - Thomas Webb -*

Brodie's Isle of Wight book Elizabeth was a daughter of Thomas Taberer. In his will he named Joseph Copeland (minor age child) as her child.

Mrs. Lindenbuth's info. Married John - based upon John having been a witness to marriage of Christian Taberer and Wm. O tland in 1678.

Isle of Wight Marriage book Mrs. Elizabeth Taberer Copeland, daughter of Thomas Taberer, wed John Williams
1696 Deed Book, 1 p. 223
Will & Deed Book 2, p 350

NICHOLAS

Mrs. Gray's
info

Nicholas Copeland married Elizabeth Taberer

Guess-Taylor
book

Nicholas Copeland married Elizabeth Taberer

Nicholas was son of John (born 1616). This
John was one ^{who} went to Boston in 1656 - had ear
cut off - showed it to Thomas Story in 1694 at home
of "ancient friend, Elizabeth Webb". *ca 1705*

Cavaliers &
Pioneers

Vol. 1 & 2 Essex County

Nicholas & Wm. West 9/25/1665 granted 1589 acres for
transport of 32 person

Nicholas & James Andrews 1674 granted 567 acres for
transport of 12 person

Nicholas 1690 granted 145 3/4 acres
import of 5 persons

Nicholas 1704 Quit rents - 300 acr

Essex County
Records

Will of Nicholas (dated Oct 9, 1712 and proved May 17, 1720) named:

Wife - Ann

Daughter - Ann Phillips

Grandchildren - Mary Brown, Charles Atkinson
and Nicholas Copeland

Guess-Taylor
book

Nicholas (b 1697), son of Joseph & Mary Woodley Copel
prospered in Essex County, and acquired large tracts
of land in Sptosylvania, Caroline and Orange Counties

Leona Hart
Copeland
letter

Bond made on September 4, 1714 in Essex County

JOSEPH

brodie Thomas Taberer will (dated 1692 and proved 1694) named
17th Century Joseph Copeland as a minor. John Newman, husband of Rõth
Isle of Wight Taberer named as administrator/guardian of Joseph.

Mrs. Gray's Made spoon with hallmark of Chuckatuck 1675
info.

1678 Witness to marriage of Christian Taberer & Wm. Outland

1678 Joseph's wife, Mary, died

1727/28 - Inventory of estate in hands of Thomas Copeland

Wm. & 1690 Owned property in James City
Mary

Norfolk In will of Wm. Heslett proved Sept 16, 1697 mention was
County Wills made of orphans of Joseph Copeland.

Was Heslett the guardian or what?

Wills of 1686 - 1688 Overseer of will of John Shepard
Isle of
Wight

Guess-Taylor Son of Elizabeth Taberer and Nicholas Copeland
book Born 1670 died 1725-26
Probably taken Married in 1694 to Mary Woodley, Daughter of Andrew.
from D. Graham Children named: John(1695), Nicholas(1697), Thomas(1699)
Manuscript William(1701), Elizabeth(1703), James(1704-5)

Isle of Wight Mary Woodley, daughter of Andrew, and Joseph Copeland
Marriages 1709 Deed Book 2

Wm. & Mary Will of Andrew Woodley (dated 9/25/1718 and proved 8/22/1722
Quarterly named grandson, John Copeland, and granddaughter, Elizabeth
Copeland

Will of Joseph Copeland (dated 2/28/1726 and proved 7/25/1727)
named wife, Mary, and children: son, John and daughter,
Elizabeth.

Leona Hart Son of Elizabeth & John Copeland
Copeland Joseph married Mary Woodley
letter

April 15, 1983

Mrs. William I. Lindenmuth
123 Midland Drive
Graniteville, S. C. 29829

Dear Mrs. Lindenmuth:

I have been in contact with Mr. Lyle Williams concerning information included in his book about the Copeland Family.

I am interested in the references made in part A and part B about both John Copelands.

For the John born in 1616 can you advise the name of the book where I might find the record of his marriage to Sarah Ratcliff and the book that shows him as a passenger on the Assurance. Apparently our library does not have copies of books where I might find them.

For the John (born 1628), do you have a book that shows he was the Copeland that married Elizabeth Taberer? I have not seen it, but I understand there is a manuscript done by D. Graham Copeland who said that the Copeland who married Elizabeth Taberer was named Nicholas.

My husband's branch is not the one that migrated to South Carolina. We have been told that they migrated to North Carolina (original county unknown) were in Surry County from mid 1780's to 1800. They moved to Kentucky until the late 1820's when they moved to Missouri.

Needless to say, I am at this point confused about the early Copelands. Hopefully, your research will help to clarify it for me.

Enclosed is a self addressed envelope and a check for \$3.00. Mr. Williams said you have had so many requests for information that you finally had to resort to a charge for information.

Sincerely,

Gwen Copeland
Mrs. Raymond H. Copeland

2801 Benbrook Blvd.
Fort Worth, Texas 76109

8/QUESTIONS RELATED TO THE VARIOUS SOURCES OF INFORMATION

is documentation to support statements that Elizabeth Taberer married a ? Copeland had a son named Joseph.

ere is documentation to support that Joseph Copeland married Mary Woodley, daughter of Andrew Woodley.

As Joseph was named as being a minor aged child in Thomas Taberer's will, should he have been born in 1670? Information said that Elizabeth, his mother, was born in 1660-63.

Could this Joseph have been born in 1677? (Shown in Leona H. Copeland's info).

Isle of Wight Marriage Records showed that Mrs. Elizabeth Taberer Copeland married a John Williams in 1696. Was she a widow or was she divorced?

The John who died prior to 1692 (date of Taberer will) was shown as having been born in 1616 and was the father of a John who married Elizabeth Taberer. His son, John, is shown as having died in 1712-13.

The Nicholas named as marrying Elizabeth Taberer does not have any dates for either birth or death.

There was a Nicholas listed in Essex County Records as having a will dated 1718 and proved in 1720 with a grandson named Nicholas.

Could the Nicholas who married Nancy Lott (Guess-Taylor book) have been the grandson of the Essex County Nicholas?

Could the Nicholas who had the will be the same person who had land grants in 1665 and be the same person who was on the Quit Rents in 1704?

Could the grandfather, Nicholas, have had a son named John who was also shown in the 1704 Quit Rents for Essex County?

Could the grandson, Nicholas, have been the son of this John?

How are the Essex County Copelands connected with the Isle of Wight Copelands?

Information from Leona Hart Copeland, Mollie Mae Copeland Gray, and Lawrence H. Roberts indicate all had a Lott Copeland in their lines. The Guess-Taylor book also shows a Lott as a descendent of a William (shown as being a brother of Nicholas who married Nancy Lott). The authors thought that William had also married a Lott girl.

Hypothetical Line for Essex County Copelands

Nicholas (c1640 - c 1720) migrated to Exxex County from England c1665 and married Ann ? .

John (b c1670) on Quit Rents Essex County in 1704

Nicholas (b c1697) - married Nancy Lott

Nicholas (b1732)

Aaron (b 1762 - married Polly Melton

(The above line is just a "wild guess")

COPELAND FAMILY

GUESS-TAYLOR BOOK

John (1616 - ?)

Nicholas - E. Taberer

Joseph (1670 -) M. Woodley

Nicholas(1697) Nancy Lott

Nicholas(1732) Dorothy ?

Aaron (1762) Polly Melton

Lott (1785)

MCLLIE COPELAND GRAY

John (1612 - 1718)

Nicholas - E. Taberer

Joseph - M. Woodley

Nicholas - ??

Nicholas - Nancy Lott

Ripley (1761) Rachel Tucker

LUCNA HART COPELAND

John (1616 - 1682) - Sarah Ratclif

John (1652 -) - E. Taberer

Joseph (1677 -) - M. Woodley

Nicholas (1710) ??

Aaron (1762) Polly Melton

Lott (1785) Ellender Rice
&
Susan Whitstone

Aaron & Ripley were brothers (sons of Nicholas)

William a brother of this Nicholas (b 1697) is the ancestor of Guess & Taylor

ATED FAMILIES

I: Eula Venita Copeland Guess & Althea Copeland Taylor

John (1616 -)

I. Nicholas - Elizabeth Taberer

II. William

I. Nicholas (d. prior to 1694) - m. Elizabeth Taberer

1. Thomas
2. Joseph (1670-1725/26) - m. Mary Woodley (b1675) wed c1694
3. Mary

2. Joseph - Mary Woodley

- (1) John (b1695)
- (2) Nicholas (1697-1742) - Nancy Lott
- (3) Thomas (1699-1742) - Holland Applewhaite
- (4) William (b1701)
- (5) Elizabeth (b1703)
- (6) James (b1704/5)

(2) Nicholas - Nancy Lott

- a. Joseph (1728)
- b. William (1730)
- c. Nicholas (1732) - Dorothy ?
- d. James (1734) - Elizabeth ?
- e. Josiah (1736) - Sarah ?
- f. Peter (1738) - ? Reeves
- c. Nicholas (1762) - Dorothy
 - (a) Charles (1757)
 - (b) John R. (1759)
 - (c) Ruth (1760)
 - (d) Aaron (1762) - Polly Melton
 - (e) Ripley (1764) - Rachell (Lott?)
 - (f) Jacob (1766)

(d) Aaron - Polly Melton

Children :

Lott (1785)	girl (1796)
girl (1787)	Archibald (1802)
Nancy (1789)	Joseph (1806)
James (1791)	Catherine (1811)
John W. (1793)	Mary Caroline (1812)
Elizabeth (1795)	boy (1820)

(4) William (1701)

John (1748) Lived in Surry County

Lott (1772) Born in Surry County -m. Amy Ann Lan

Landen (1796) - Elizabeth Johnston

[Ancestors of Guess-Taylor]

(Lott, Landen and his family moved to Ky in 1805-6 then settled in Reynolds County, Mo. in late 1820's)

ER RECEIVED FROM MRS. ELLIS COPELAND (Leona Hart)

Ar book has been sold out, so could not buy one)

John (1616-1682) - Sarah Ratcliffe (1634 - 1687)

I. John (1652-1/15/1712/13) - Elizabeth Taberer (1660-1715)

II. Joseph (1654 - ?)

III. Sarah (1657-1725) - Daniel Sanborne (1651-1712)

I. John - Elizabeth Taberer

1. Joseph (1677 - 1726) - Mary Woodley
(Other children not mentioned)

1. Joseph - Mary Woodley

(1) John
(2) Elizabeth
(3) Thomas - Holland Applewhaite
(4) Nicholas (1710)
(5) William

(4) Nicholas (b1710 - ?)

Aaron (b1762) - Polly Melton

Lott (b1785) - Ellender Rice, 2nd to Susan Whetst

John Fletcher(b1807) - Thezia Rentz

John Jacob(b1848) - Frances Branch

John Fletcher

Ellis - Leona Hart

LETTERS FROM MRS. MOLLIE MAE COPELAND GRAY (MRS. HARRY GRAY) - THAT WERE
WRITTEN TO MRS. WM. LINDENMUTH

John (1612-1718)

I. Nicholas - Elizabeth Taberer

1. Joseph - Mary Woodley

(1) Nicholas - ?

Nicholas - *NANCY LETT*

Ripley (1764) - Rachel Tucker

Moses (1790)

Thomas (1832)

Albert (1852)

Charlie (1880)

Mollie Mae (1907) - Harry Gray

COPELAND/COPLEN AND ALLIED FAMILIES

HERMAN L. COPLEN, JR.

This line descends from a William and Mary Copeland who migrated from Scotland. They were transported by Sir Thomas Luntsford in 1650. They settled in Middlesex County, Va. (then called Lancaster County).

William (c1625 - c1700) m Mary, (c1645-c1660), 2nd Grace ?

William (b1667-c1720) - m Christian ?

James (c1691-c1752) - m Diana ?

James (c1735-c1793) - m Elizabeth ?

John (1755-1832) - m J.,dith Rawson

Richard (1774-1835) - m Euphamie ?

Asa (1805 - 1896) - Lucretia Abbott, 2nd Minerva Fisher

. William (1834 - 1872) - Martha ?, 2nd Priscella Faul

Charles Elmore (1869-1947 - Amanda Craft

Herman L. (1890-1958) - Eunice Barkman

Herman L, Jr. - Betty Jo Buckles Walker

Moved to Chown County, N.C.

Probably born in Chatham County, N. C. Moved to Surry County, N. C. in the late 1700's then to Ohio in the early 1800's.

Descendents of this Copeland line lived in Ohio, Indiana, Kansas, Missouri, Colorado, Washington,

A FAMILY OF RICHARD TODD COPELAND 1815 - 1890

ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS

BY: Lawrence H. Roberts

Mr. Roberts makes reference to the early Copelands in Isle of Wight that D. Graham Copeland detailed in his manuscript, but Mr. Roberts does not include the names in his chart.

Nicholas

Children:

Nicholas

Ruth

John R.

Aaron - Polly Melton

Ripley -

Jacob (probably)

Aaron - Polly Melton

John Whetstone (1793) - Sarah Massey

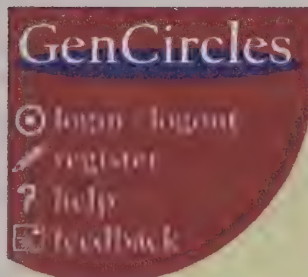
Richard Todd (1815) - Sarah McClure

James David (1852) - Nancy Womack

Jairus Augustus (1881) - Georgia Watkins

Willie Nobia (1903) - Jordon L. Roberts

Lawrence L. Roberts (1928) - Cora Dell Doss



tjchase
by tjchase

global tree clubs mygencircles smartmatching

Search 70 million ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE SSDI!

The Social Security Death Index contains more than 70 million ancestors compiled by the Social Security Administration. Family Tree Legends has just released a completely FREE SSDI search engine. It has all the features of every other SSDI plus you can search by Age at Death and specify Year Ranges. This search engine will be free forever so give it a try today.

[Search for "Thomas Taberer" in the SSDI!](#)
[Click Here to Try a New Search of SSDI!](#)

[Full View](#)
[Pedigree](#)
[Print](#)

[File Home](#)
[List of Individuals](#)
[List by Surname](#)
[Submitter Info](#)

My GenCircles
Add to your favorites with the buttons below:

[Add This Ancestor](#)

[Add This File](#)

[Add This User](#)

[Bookmark This Page](#)

Search Global Tree

First Name:

Last Name:



[More Options](#)

Please Help Support GenCircles!

You can support GenCircles just by giving Family Tree Legends a try! It helps pay for GenCircles and we think you'll love it!

Thomas Taberer ^{1 2}

[16 SmartMatches](#)

Birth: 1616 in Derby, England ^{1 2}

Death: About. 1694 in Isle of Wight Co., VA ^{1 2}

Sex: M

Father: [William Taberer](#) b. 1589 in Derby, England

Mother: [Ann Bennett](#) b. 1582

[Post New Message](#)

Spouses & Children

[Margaret Wombell](#) (Wife) b. 1638 in Isle of Wight Co., VA

¹

Marriage: in Isle of Wight Co., VA

Children:

1. [Ruth Taberer](#) b. 1654 in Isle of Wight Co., VA
2. [Mary Taberer](#) b. 1660 in Isle of Wight Co., VA
3. [Christian Taberer](#) b. Sep 1661 in Nansemond Co., VA
4. [Elizabeth Taberer](#) b. 31 Oct 1663 in Chuckatuck, Nansemond Co., VA

Sources

1. Title: H8790.ftw
Media: Other
Text: Date of Import: Nov 18, 1999
2. Title: cmay00.FTW

POWERLINE FIVE 8201

© 1999 New Horizons

RootsWeb.com



The oldest and largest FREE genealogy site, supported by AOL

Home | Searches | Family Trees | Mailing Lists | Message Boards | Web Sites | Passwords

QUAKER-ROOTS-L Archives

From: "Hope" <hopestanley@mchsi.com>

Subject: Re: [Q-R] Pierce Copeland Chowan County NC

Date: Sat, 9 Mar 2002 11:33:04 -0500

References: <<179.4cd551d.29baf60f@aol.com>> <<001101c1c783\$e282a320\$830abecf@Jim>>

Hi James,

The information I have states Christian Taberen married Rev. Robert Jordan in 1687 and that she died in 1688 with the birth of her daughter Christian Jordan.....see outline below

Descendants of THOMAS TABERER

```

1   THOMAS TABERER b: Abt. 1642  d: Bef. 1792
..  +MARGARET WOMBLE b: Abt. 1642 m: Abt. 1660
.. 2   [1] CHRISTIAN TABEREN b: September 1661 in ISLE OF WIGHT CO,VA d:
June 26, 1689 in CHUCKATUCK,NANSEMOND CO.,VA
..... +WILLIAM OUDELANT/OUTLAND b: Abt. 1655 in ISLE OF WIGHT CO,VA m:
November 15, 1678 d: May 24, 1687 in CHUCKATUCK,NANSEMOND CO.,VA
..  *2nd Husband of [1] CHRISTIAN TABEREN:
..... +ROBERT REV JORDAN b: July 11, 1668 in CHUCKATUCK,NANSEMOND CO.,VA
m: December 09, 1687 in CHUCKATUCK,VA d: August 03, 1735
.. 2   ELIZABETH TABERER b: October 1663 in ISLE OF WIGHT CO,VA d: Bef.
1718 in ISLE OF WIGHT CO,VA
..... +JOHN NICHOLAS COPELAND b: 1645 in LOCKINGTON,NORTH CAVE, CO
YORK,ENGLAND m: May 1684 in CHUCKATUCK,NANSEMOND CO.,VA d: 1718 in ISLE OF
WIGHT CO., VA
.. 2   RUTH TABERER b: Abt. 1675
..... +JOHN NEWMAN b: Abt. 1670

```

----- Original Message -----

From: "James Nixon" <jnixon@ithink.net>

To: <QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com>

Sent: Saturday, March 09, 2002 11:02 AM

Subject: Re: [Q-R] Pierce Copeland Chowan County NC

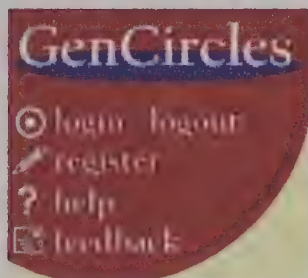
```

> This is what I have as parents for Mary Copeland.
>
> Descendants of William Copeland
>
>
> 1 William Copeland b: 1647
>
> +Grace m: 1666 in Middlesex County, Virginia
>

```


> 2 William Copeland b: March 26, 1667
>
> +Christian Taberer b: September 1661 m: September 15, 1687 in Isle of
Wright
> County, Virginia
>
> 3 William Copeland b: Abt. 1688
>
> 3 John Copeland b: Abt. 1689
>
> 3 Grace Copeland b: Abt. 1690
>
> 3 James Copeland b: Abt. 1691
>
> 3 Charles Copeland b: Abt. 1693
>
> 3 Mary Copeland b: Abt. 1695
>
> +Thomas Pierce b: November 24, 1693 in Perquimons County, North Carolina
> July 12, 1756 in Chowan County, North Carolina m: May 13, 1718 in
Perquimons
> County, North Carolina
>
> 3 Christian Copeland b: Abt. 1696
>
> 3 Sarah Copeland b: Abt. 1697
>
> 2 John Copeland b: March 21, 1667/68
>
> ----- Original Message -----
> From: <ZHorn58228@aol.com>
> To: <QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com>
> Sent: Saturday, March 09, 2002 12:22 AM
> Subject: [Q-R] Pierce Copeland Chowan County NC
>
>
> > Thomas Pierce married Mary Copeland. He left Will in Chowan County NC
in
> > 1756. For years I have looked for the parents of his wife Mary
Copeland.
> > Anyone has a clue to her parents.
> >
> >
> > ===== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List =====
> > Quaker-Roots Archives - Search List Messages From 1996 On
> > <http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl>
> >
> >
> > ===== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List =====
> > YOUR GENEALOGY DATA IS AT RISK--IS YOUR COMPUTER VIRUS-INFECTED?
> > Free Online Virus Scan: http://housecall.antivirus.com/pc_housecall/
> > Viruses, Trojans, and Worms: <http://helpdesk.rootsweb.com/virus.html>
> >

This thread:



tjchase
by tjchase

global tree clubs my gencircles smartmatching

[Full View](#)
[Pedigree](#)
[Print](#)

[File Home](#)
[List of
Individuals](#)
[List by Surname](#)
[Submitter Info](#)

My GenCircles
Add to your
favorites with the
buttons below:

Add This Ancestor

Add This File

Add This User

Bookmark This Page

**Search Global
Tree**

First Name:

Last Name:

go

[More Options](#)

**Please Help
Support
GenCircles!**

You can support
GenCircles just by
giving Family Tree
Legends a try! It
helps pay for
GenCircles and we
think you'll love it!

Search 70 million ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE SSDI!

The Social Security Death Index contains more than 70 million ancestors compiled by the Social Security Administration. Family Tree Legends has just released a completely FREE SSDI search engine. It has all the features of every other SSDI plus you can search by Age at Death and specify Year Ranges. This search engine will be free forever so give it a try today.

[Search for "William Taberer" in the SSDI!](#)
[Click Here to Try a New Search of SSDI!](#)

William Taberer ^{1 2}

9 SmartMatches

Birth: 1589 in Derby, England ^{1 2}

Death:

Sex: M

Father:

Mother:

[Post New Message](#)

Spouses & Children

[Ann Bennett](#) (Wife) b. 1582

¹

Marriage: 1612

Children:

1. [Thomas Taberer](#) b. 1616 in Derby, England

Sources

- Title: H8790.ftw
Media: Other
Text: Date of Import: Nov 18, 1999
- Title: cmay00.FTW
Media: Other
Page: Charles Eugene Massey notes

TABORER of County Derby, England (Extracted from 1652 will of son, William Taborer) Married and had children:

- i Margaret Taborer m _____, lived at Morley
- 2 ii WILLIAM TABORER m Anne _____
- iii Elizabeth Taborer m _____ and had son William

2 WILLIAM TABORER of Derbyshire, England, will dated 2/9/1652/3 wp 6/4/1653, married Anne _____. Their children, as named in his will were:

- i William
- ii James
- iii Nathaniel
- 3 iv Joshua (bequeathed L50 "if he come for it")
- v John
- 4 vi THOMAS (bequeathed L10)
- vii Saria)
- viii Mari) L200 each at age 20
- ix Rebecca)

3 JOSHUA TABERER (William, _____) b _____ d ca 1656 (will dated 11/24/1656 son of William and Anne Taberer of Co. Derby, England, bequeathed to his brother, Thomas Taberer, all the estate given him, or which he may inherit under the will of his father, said brother Thomas to bestow as a legacy to his brother William Taberer of the County of Derby, and the rest of his fathers kindred ten pounds sterling. The remainder of his estate in England and Virginia was bequeathed to Ruth, the only daughter and heir of his brother Thomas Taberer.

4 THOMAS TABERER (William, _____) b (?) ca 1632 Derbyshire, England, d ca Oct. 1693 Isle of Wight Co., VA, son of William and Anne Taberer, was a Justice of County Courts in Isle of Wight County 1659-80; a Major of Militia in 1680; and a Burgess 1667/1680; and a Burgess 1657-58-80. Peter Knight of Gloster County in August, 1652 received head rights for the transfer of 14 persons among whom were Alex and Richard Weston, Thomas Taberer and James Clarke. The name of his first wife is not given in the early records. He married secondly Margaret Wood, the widow of John Wood. His children and grandchildren, as named in his will, are marked with an asterisk:

- i *Elizabeth Wood (stepdaughter) b 7/27/1656 m *Thomas Wombwell and had children
- ii *Ruth Taberer (daughter of 1st m) b ca 1654 m *John Newman. Two children are named in her father's will:

(a) *Thomas Newman b ca 1670s possibly m 12/9/1698 Mary Ratcliff b 2/5/1679 dtr of Richard and Elizabeth Ratcliff. Probably had a son, John Newman (named in the 1762 will of Mary's brother, Cornelius Ratcliff).

(b) *Isabella Newman

5 iii *CHRISTIAN TABERER b Sept. 1661 m/1 William Outland m/2 Robert Jordan

6 iv *Elizabeth Taberer b Oct. 1663 (m ca 1679 to 1683? to John or Joseph Copeland)

v *Mary Taberer b _____ m _____ *William Webb and they had a son: Thomas Webb

5 CHRISTIAN TABERER (Thomas, William, _____) b Sept. 1661 d 6/26/1689, dtr of Thomas and Margaret Taberer, m/1 9/15/1678 William Outland d 5/24/1687, son of Elizabeth and Cornelius Outland; m/2 9 da 12 mo 1687 Robert Jordan b 7/11/1668 d 8/3/1728, son of Thomas and Margaret (Brashier) Jordan of Chuckatuck. Christian Taberer's first marriage record is in the original HM in the Valentine Museum: "William Oudelant of Chucatuck in ye County of Mansemund, son of Elizabeth Oudelant, married in the house of his mother, 15 da 9 mo 1678 Christian Taberer, daughter of Thomas Taberer of the County of Islle a weight. Among the witnesses: Thomas Taberer, Margaret Taberer, Elizabeth Oudelant, William Garrat, Thomas Jordan, Richard Ratlyfe, John Copeland, Joseph Copeland, Edmond Belson, William Pope, Henry Wiggs, Thomas Tooke, John Horry, Thomas Southins, James Hill, Susana Bressel, Mary Tooke, Margaret Jordan, Thomas Wombwell, Henry Pope and 2 Justices of ye peace: Barnade Kearns & Tho Godwin." Her children were:

• 5 CHRISTIAN TABERER/OUTLAND/JORDAN - cont'd

(a) Cornelius Outland b 5/8/1681 d Nov. 1681

(b) William Outland b 11/26/1682 m/1 ca 1706 (though unconfirmed, he possibly married his first cousin, daughter of Elizabeth Taberer) Copeland); m/2 ca 1712 to 1719 Jane Exum, dtr of Jeremiah and Ann (Lawrence) Exum. Possible children of William Outland by his 1st marriage:

b-1 John Outland m/1 Elizabeth Wilkenson m/2 1747 Elizabeth Braise

b-2 Christian Outland m 1747 Robert Johnson

b-3 Mary Outland m Lazarus Johnson

b-4 Joseph Outland m 1749 Sarah (Ratcliff) Winslow b 1714 dtr of Richard & Damaris (Nixon) Ratcliff

b-5 Richard Outland (named in Ann Exum's will, was possibly the only child of William and Jane (Exum) Outland)

(c) Thomas Oudelant b 12/19/1684 (?died young)

(d) Christian Jordan b 1/23/1689 d 7/12/1708 m 6/28/1707 William Scott, son of John and Elizabeth (Belson) Scott. They had a daughter Mary Scott b 7/12/1708.

William Scott probably married as his 2nd wife, Mourning Exum, dtr of Jeremiah and Ann (Lawrence) Exum, a sister of Jane (Exum) Outland.

6 *ELIZABETH TABERER (Thomas, William, _____) b October 1663 d possibly prior to 1692 dtr of Thomas and Margaret Taberer, although unconfirmed, was possibly married to John (or Joseph) Copeland. Because it was customary for a testator to name as heirs the children of a son or daughter who had died prior to the making of the will, (and Thomas Taberer had named Christian's and Elizabeth's "children" when he made his will in 1692) it is believed by the compiler of these records that Elizabeth Taberer had died prior to the death of her father.** The Chuckatuck MM record that in 1678 Mary, the wife of Joseph Copeland died. Both John and Joseph Copeland were witnesses in 1678 at the marriage of Christian Taberer to William Outland. In 1684 John and Elizabeth Copeland William and Christian (Taberer) Outland were witnesses at the marriage of Edmund Belson to Mary (Tooke) Crew. Possible children of Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland:

(a) Joseph Copeland (named as a minor in the will of Thomas Taberer) possibly married in 1709 (I. of W. Marriages - Deed Book 2) Mary Woodley, dtr of Andrew Woodley of Isle of Wight County. Joseph Copeland in his will dated 2/25/1725/6 wp 7/25/1726 names his wife Mary, and children: John, Elizabeth, and Thomas Copeland. Andrew Woodley in his will dated 9/25/1718 names his grandchildren John and Elizabeth Copeland. (As grandson Thomas is not named, he may have been born after 1718). Children as named in will"

a-1 John

a-2 Elizabeth

a-3 Thomas (b between 1718 and 1725)

(b) Thomas Copeland (no confirmation) was one of the witnesses of the will of Richard Ratcliff whose will was dated Oct. 1713 wp Isle of Wight 10/27/1718. In Nov. 1758 Thomas Copeland and wife presented their certificate from the Western Branch MM to the Perquimans MM.

(c) Mary Copeland m ca 1703 Benjamin Chapman (letter proving marriage dated 11 da 3 mo 1703 - Chapman). A Charles Chapman witnessed the codicil of Thomas Taberer's will 10/2/1693.

(d) MARTHA/MARGARET (no confirmation) possibly married in 1706 as his 1st wife William Outland (see 111-b -- and may have had children: John, Christian, Mary and Joseph.) (Hinshaw Vol. VI -1706- "John Ratcliff condemned having been at the wedding of William Oudelants that was not according to the truth." The name of bride is not given. It was customary for consanguinity of those marrying to be a prime reason for the Quakers to condemn couples "marrying out of unity" not to be named in records until proper expression of their failure to follow Quaker precepts was made. Later on children of such couples are sometimes named as "birthright Quakers" in the old records.

** Other researchers have recorded that Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland m/2 ca 1696 John Williams in Isle of Wight County. I have found no record of this marriage. ATL.

WILLIAM TABERER

Will 9 February 1652/3 proved 4 June 1653

Desiring a friendly and loving agreement betwixt my wife and children, I have thought good to declare my mind concerning every of them severally in this my last will.

I bequeath to my wife Anne the house I now live in, and the three tenements thereto belonging in the occupation of Gilborth Peere, Robert Cutburne and Robert Saxelby, for the term of her life; also my half close called the Parcel Cose, the half of all my arable land within the liberties of Derby, and the half of my barn upon Nungreene.

To my son William, one house in the Frearegate betwixt the houses of John Wright and Robert Banker, and $4\frac{1}{2}$ acres lying severally in the Wall field, Park field and White Crosse field.

To my son James, the house I now dwell in and the three tenements, after my wife's decease. If my son James die without children, the same to come to my son Nathaniell.

To my son Joshua, L.50 if he come for it. If not, to be divided betwixt my son Nathaniell and my son John equally.

To my son Thomas, L.10.

To my son Nathaniell, the reversion of the other premises given to my wife for her life; and one farm at Marketon, with all the land and meadow thereto belonging.

To my son John, two houses in the market place, now in the occupation of William Bould and William Buntinge, and L.120 towards his maintenance to the university; what remains to be restored to him, when he shall have occasion to use it or call for it.

To my daughters Saria, Mary and Rebecka, L.200 apiece at their several ages of 20; the interest of their portions to be for their maintenance and keeping.

I give to my sister Margaret living at Morley, 10s. a year during her life. To my sister Elizabeth 20s.; to her son William 10s. To the poor of St. Warbur's parish 20s.

I make my wife my executrix. Whatsoever shall be made of my estate above these legacies shall be divided equally betwixt my wife and my son Nathaniel, and I make my sons William and Nathaniell my overseers.

Witnesses:

William (his mark) Taborer

Nathaniell Taborer

Edward (his mark) Clarke

Thomas Heane

JOSHUA TABERER Will - November 24, 1656

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN November this 24 1656 I Joshuath Taberrer being of whole mind and good & perfect memory -- Laud & praise Almighty God make & ordain this my last Will & Testament concerning herein last Will in manner & form following that is to say

Firdt I commend my Soul unto Almighty God & Master and Redeemer and my body to be buried at the discretion of my brother, and after my debts paid any my ffuneral expenses performed the remainder I bequeath as followeth.

I give and bequeath to my Brother Thomas Taberer all such Houses lands money or chattels movables or immovables as shall any way appear due to me either as a portion given or left me by the last will and Testament of my father William Taberer of the County of Darby or otherwise appertaining or belonging unto me with all profit thereof during his natural life he my above sd brother Thomas bestowing as a legacy to my brother William Taberer of the County of Derby and the rest of my fathers kindred Ten Pounds Sterling or the value thereof out of my estate in England. And my will is that after my brother Thomas his decease his only daughter & heir Ruth Taberer be possessed with all my foresaid estate in England as my only heir & Executrix to her & heirs for ever. Also I give my cousin Ruth Taberer all my female cattle in Virginia being four in Number of my own mark to her & heirs forever and the remainder of my whole estate in Virginia I give to my brother Thomas Taberer and further in case od denyal I give my brother Thomas Taberer full power to sue and by law to recover my sd Estate in England to see it disposed of according to the Tenner of this my will--

And that this my will may be valid and effectual in law according to the Intent and purpose I confirm it with my hand and seal the day and year first above written

Signed Sealed and
Delivered in the presence
of us

Joshua Taberrer

(Seal)

William Leever - Ffrans Higgens

Examined & truly Transcribed

Test Jas Baker Cl Co

Thomas Taberer of the Isle of Wight County in Virginia, being in (good) Health and memory, do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament, with my own hand writing this 24th day of January, 1692, in manner and form as followeth, vizt.

I commit my soul into the hands of almighty God my creator, hoping through the merits of Jesus Christ to obtain everlasting life, and for my estate, lands, goods and chattels. I do bequeath each as followeth, vizt,

I do give and bequeath my land I now live upon with all and singular ye houses, fences, and orchard with whatsoever else be ye said land maishes being four hundred acres, (with?) appertenance belonging being commonly called Basses Choice unto Joseph Copeland my grandson forever and to his heirs male or female forever, but if my said grandson Joseph Copeland should decease without issue male or female, then my will is that my land I now live upon called Basses Choice shall be possessed and enjoyed by my will by my grandson Thomas Numan ye son of John Numan and my Daughter Ruth and his heirs forever male or remale ...

I give and bequeath to my grandson, Thomas Webb, the son of William and my daughter Mary Webb my land I bought of Charles Edwards, which John Bedgood now liveth upon containing three outs(?) with howsin and orchard and other appertenances thereunto belonging to him and his heirs forever ...

My will is that all my household goods and other goods all of what nature or kind (soener?) in my house or houses here or in England, be divided into five parts viz - To my Daughter Numan's children, to my daughter Mary Webbs children, to my daughters Christian's and to my daughter Eliza, Copeland's children, and to Elizabeth Wombell's children, except my wearing apparel both linen and woollen all which I bequeath to my sons John Numan, I give and bequeath to my daughter Ruth one feather bed furnished as she now stand, and to my daughter Mary Webb a featherbed furnished as it now is and to my granddaughter Christian Jordan a featherbed as it is now standing and to my Grandson Joseph Copeland a featherbed I lie upon usually, and to Thomas Wombwell I give a featherbed in the shead as ot os tjare standing which featherbeds, with sheets and cov'ring I do give and bequeath as aforesaid and to have their choice as to precedence as I have here set them down ...

I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Webb my horse called Sparke, and for the rest of my horses, mares sheep and cattle, I do give and bequeath them to my daughter Ruth Numan and her children by John Numan, and to my daughter Christians children, and to my daughter Elizabeth Copelands children to be equally divided into three parts to each of the three families a part and I do lleave my plantation to my son John Numan rent free to enjoy it without interruption until my grandson, Joseph Copeland, comes to age to enjoy it, to make no waste upon it and keep Joseph to school at his own charge til he can write and cypher sufficiently, and my will is that what corn and provision I have killed into my house be shared out to maintain those I leave upon my plantation this present year and for my hoggs in general I give and bequeath them all to to ye maintenance of house and family I have placed there upon my plantation after my decease I desire all my debts may be paid in the first place and then the remainder is to be divided according to my will, and I do hereby revoke all former wills by me made ordain and nominate appoint and make my grandson Joseph Copeland my whole and sole executor of this my last will and Testament confirming it with my hand and seal the day and year first written

Thomas Taberer (Seal)

Signed, sealed and delivered
in the presence of us

John Davis

Nicholas Miller

Sealed, delivered & published
ye 3rd of October 1693
(illegible) Chas Chapman

ye 9th of February 1694

proved in open court to be the last will & testament of
of Major Thos Taberer deced by ye oaths of all ye witnesses within inscribed, and administration (Latin phrase
Hereunto annexed) is granted to Mr. Jno Numan on
ye estate of ye sd decedent during ye minority of ye
within named Joseph Copeland.

(*Spelling modernized - ATL)

CODICIL TO WILL OF THOMAS TABERER

Whereas I have heretofore signed & published my last will & testament & thereby desposed of such estate as I was then possessed of, now I being weak in body but in perfect mind & memory praise be God do think fit to make this codicil which I do hereby declare as part of my will, and whereas I have lately arrived from England several goods as linen, woolen, thread & spice, now I do hereby give & bequeath ye same to my three grandchildren Joseph Copeland, Thomas Newman and Iseabella Newman to be equally divided between them share and share alike & for all such nails of what size or sizes forever which shall be found in my house at ye time of my decease I do hereby give & bequeath the same to the use of the plantation and to no other purpose whatsoever. Witness my hand & seal the third of October 1693

Signed sealed & published as part
of ye last will of Thomas Taberer
in ye year aforesaid

Tho: Taberer Seal

susanna (her mark) Blunt
Cha: Chapman

ye 9th of Feb 1694

Mr. Cha: Chapman sworne in open Court as in
evidence to this condicil

Test: Hugh Davis County Clerk

Recorded MD CC

Extracted from Valentine Papers:

Robert Jordan, wife Christian Jordan & her daughter Christian, heirs by will of 1/5 in estate of Major Thomas Tabberrer, pay to Ruth Newmon 1/5 of all debts due from ye estate of sd. Thos Taberrer, decd. 12 Sept. 1696

Robert Jordan "received of John Newman one feather bed & furniture a legacy to my wife Christian & her daughter by will of her father Thos. Taberrer. 12 Sept. 1696.

William Oudelant of Chucatuck in ye County of Nansemond, son of Elizabeth Oudelant, married in the house of his mother, 15 da 9 mo 1678 Christian Taberer, daughter of Thomas Taberer of the County of Isle of weight. Among the witnesses: Thomas Taberer, Margaret Taberer, Elizabeth Oudelant, William Garret, Thomas Jordan, Richard Ratlyfe, John Copeland, Joseph Copeland, Edmond Belson, William Pope, Henry Wiggs, Thomas Tooke, John Morry, Thomas Southins, James Hill, Susana Bressel, Mary Tooke, Margaret Jordan, Thomas Nombwell, Henry Pope and 2 Justices of ye peace: Bernade Kearne & Tho Godwin.

Extracted from photostatic copy of deed:

March 8, 1780 Josiah Outland of NC deeded property in Isle of Wight County, VA, to Jeremiah Outland "for the natural love and affection which they have ... all that land Jeremiah then lived upon bounded by George Norsworthy's land (which formerly belonged to Cornelius Ratcliff), then on Samuel Whitfield, thence on land of Jeremiah Godwin (which land formerly was Joseph Copeland's), thence on the land of Ralph Frizzel -- and another 25 acres beginning in the Deep Swamp, then bounding on Ralph Frizzel's land to Brewer Godwin's land (which formerly belonged to James Burwell) then on the said Godwin's land to William's land the two tracts of land containing approx. 180 acres. Witnesses: Henry Pitt, Josiah Applewhaite John Brown and Ralph Frizzell.

Thomas, s. John and Hannah, b. 2-5-1799.¹⁷
William, Salem, will 12-31-1719; pr. 9-29-1752. Wf. Priscilla. Chd.
Rebecca, Grace, Sarah, Walker, Richard, Edward and William.
Lib. 7, p. 539.²
William, Jr., s. William, ward. 7-21-1756. Lib. 8, p. 315.
Zacheus, s. Benjamin and Sarah, b. 9-23-1742.¹⁰

TEWKSDURY

Thomas, Inv. 10-25-1700. Wf. Ann. Salem Wills III, p. 43.²

THACKERY

Elizabeth (Thackeray), wf. Thomas, d. 10-30-1774; age 55 yrs.¹⁰
Hannah, dau. Thomas and Elizabeth, b. 9-30-1754.¹⁰
Jacob, s. Thomas and Elizabeth, b. 11-27-1752.¹⁰
Jacob, Int. 1765. Lib. 12, p. 177.²
Joseph, s. Thomas and Elizabeth, b. 10-20-1765; d. 6-15-1776.¹⁰
Mark, m. Elizabeth McQuinn, 12-16-1759.⁵
Stephen, s. Thomas and Elizabeth, b. 1-24-1760.¹⁰
Thomas, s. Thomas and Elizabeth, b. 1-14-1771.¹⁰
Thomas (Thackeray), Penns Neck, will 11-5-1776; pr. 11-26-1776.
Sisters Debraugh, Bradway, Martha Smith, Mary and Rhoda.
Lib. 18, p. 114.²
William, s. Thomas and Elizabeth, b. 12-27-1756; d. 6-15-1776.¹⁰

THOMAS

Catharine, dau. Valentine and Elizabeth, b. 4-25-1791.¹³
Elizabeth, and Thomas Barrett pass meeting 2-25-1725.¹⁰
Elizabeth, dau. Valentin and Elizabeth, b. 1-29-1734.¹³
Erick, s. James and Mary, b. 12-8-1762.¹
Heinrich, s. Valentin and Elizabeth, b. 9-19-1736.¹³
Isaac, m. Anne Smith, 12-1-1784.⁶
James, s. John and Ann, b. 11-4-1731.^{5, 10}
Johann Georg, s. Valentin and Elizabeth, b. 2-19-1799.¹⁰
John, and Ann Hunt pass meeting 5-31-1732.
John, s. Thom. and Hannah, b. 9-1748.¹
John, s. James and Mary, b. 1-23-1781.¹
Joseph, m. Lucretia Tully, 4-18-1780.³
Moses, m. Margaret Warner, both Mannington, 1-13-1763.⁶
Renatus, m. Sarah Clark, 5-18-1798.¹²
_____, chd. of James, bur. 1762.¹⁰

THOMPSON

Aaron, s. Thomas and Deborah, 8-18-1766.¹⁰
Aaron, m. Hannah Hancock, both Elsinboro, 6-20-1779.¹⁰
Aron, m. Abigail Page, both Salem, 3-15-1788.¹⁰
Abraham, s. Andrew and Grace, b. 12-26-1710.¹⁰
Abraham, s. Andrew and Grace, b. 5-27-1721.¹⁰
Abraham, s. Thomas and Millicent, b. 5-8-1781.¹⁰
Andrew, s. of Thomas, b. at Kirkfenton, Yorkshire, Eng., 1637; on
9-29-1758, with wf. Elizabeth and sons John and Andrew, removed
to Ireland. On 7-11-1664 Andrew m. Isabella, dau. of Humphrey
Marshall, b. in Silby, near Leicestershire. With his wf. and three

chd., Elizabeth, William and Andrew, he emigrated to West Jersey
9-16-1677 in ship "Mary," of Dublin, arriving at Elsinboro 12-23-
1677.¹⁰
Andrew, s. Andrew and Isabella, b. 11-13-1676.¹⁰
Andrew, Member of General Free Assembly, 1682-3.¹⁴
Andrew, Justice, 1683-5.¹⁴
Andrew, Elsinboro. will 10(Dec.)-29-1694; rec. 11-9-1696. Chd.
William, Andrew, Elizabeth (wf. Isaac Smart), and John. Bro.
John. Salem Wills, 1, p. 198.²
Andrew, and Mary Sharply, wid. of Adam, pass meeting 1-30-1696.¹²
Andrew, and Rehbeck Pedrick pass meeting 11-25-1696/7.¹⁰
Andrew, s. Andrew and Rehbeck, b. 2-2-1704.¹⁰
Andrew, Jr., will 7 (Sept.)-4-1727; pr. 10-14-1727. Wf. Grace. Chd.
Andrew, Joshua, Hannah Cook, Thomas, Sarah and Abraham.
Bro. John, Lib. 2, p. 460.²
Andrew, s. William and Elizabeth, b. 3-4-1729.¹⁰
Andrew, s. Joshua and Sarah, b. 5-29-1739; d. 8-15-1782.¹⁰
Andrew, m. Elizabeth Boss, both Alloways Creek, 7-28-1762.¹⁰
Andrew, m. Grace Nicholson, both Elsinboro, 1-1-1766.¹⁰
Andrew, d. 1-15-1775.¹⁰
Andrew, Int. 1775. Lib. 16, p. 446.²
Andrew, s. Joshua and Rebecca, b. 8-12-1795.¹⁰
Ann, dau. John, b. 1672.¹⁰
Ann, dau. James and Ann, 1-5-1704.¹⁰
Ann, wf. Joseph, and dau. John and Susannah Mason, b. 9-6-1778.
Ann, dau. Thomas and Millicent, b. 1780; d. 1-3-1782.¹¹
Ann, dau. John and Mary, b. 7-30-1783.¹⁰
Ann, dau. Joshua and Rebecca, b. 5-5-1797.¹⁰
Anne, dau. Samuel and Edith, b. 10-4-1737.¹⁰
Benjamin, s. William and Hannah, b. 8-11-1719.¹⁰
Benjamin, Alloways Creek, m. Elizabeth Ware, 2-4-1745.¹⁰
Benjamin, Pilesgrove, will 3-21-1763; pr. 4-8-1763. Wf. Abigail.
Chd. Benjamin, Butler, Newcomb, Anna Whitaker, Marey,
Patience Davis and Percilla. Lib. 11, p. 393.²
Benjamin, m. Jermina Hewes, 9-3-1764.⁶
Benjamin, m. Easter Mayhew, 10-1-1774.⁶
Benjamin, Upper Alloways Creek, will 6-22-1775; pr. 1775. Wf.
Elizabeth. Chd. Benjamin and Millicent. Lib. 22, p. 17.³
Benjamin, d. 6-26-1775.¹⁰
Benjamin, Justice, 1796.¹¹
Deborah, wf. Thomas, d. 11-29-1768.¹⁰
Edith, dau. Samuel and Edith, b. 1-16-1742.¹⁰
Edith, dau. Samuel, d. 2-13-1773.¹⁰
Edith, dau. Thomas and Millicent, b. 9-22-1783.¹⁰
Elizabeth, dau. John and Elisabeth, b. 11-29-1761.¹
Elizabeth, dau. Andrew and Isabella, b. 8-15-1666.¹⁰
Elizabeth, dau. James and Ann, 12-13-1709.¹⁰
Elizabeth, dau. Joseph and Sarah, b. 8-1-1716.¹⁰
Elizabeth, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 7-9-1737.¹⁰
Elizabeth, dau. James and Eupha, bap. 8-17-1746.²
Elizabeth, wf. Joshua, d. 11-29-1759.¹⁰
Elizabeth, dau. Joseph and Mary, b. 10-4-1762.¹⁰

Elizabeth, wf. Andrew, d. 1-21-1775.¹⁰
 Elizabeth, wf. Benjamin, d. 10-2-1775.¹⁰
 Elizabeth, dau. Andrew, ward, 1776. Lib. 18, p. 50.²
 Elizabeth, dau. Andrew and Elizabeth, b. 9-7-1770.¹⁰
 Elizabeth, dau. Joshua and Sarah, b. 11-15-1778; d. 2-1-1779.¹⁰
 Francis, m. Ann Craig, 2-2-1748.³
 Grace, Int. 1773. Wf. Ann. Lib. 15, p. 549.²
 Grace, dau. Joseph and Sarah, b. 2-15-1730.¹⁰
 Grace, dau. Joshua and Sarah, b. 11-23-1734.⁵¹⁰
 Grace, Alloways Creek, m. Daniel Brown, Virginia, 6-26-1750.⁶
 Grace, dau. Thomas and Mary, b. 5-22-1751.¹⁰
 Grace and Aaron Bradway pass meeting 11-29-1756.¹⁰
 Grace, dau. Andrew and Grace, b. 2-12-1771.¹⁰
 Grace, wf. Andrew, d. 1-13-1779, age 33 yrs.¹⁰
 Hannah, dau. Joshua and Rebecca, b. 3-1-1794; d. 10-28-1794.¹⁰
 Hannah, dau. Andrew and Rebecca, b. 1-12-1698.⁹¹⁰
 Hannah, dau. Samuel and Edith, b. 1-10-1734.¹⁰
 Hannah, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 2-3-1735.¹⁰
 Hannah, wf. Aaron and dau. Charles and Hannah Fogg, b. 10-11-1749.¹⁰
 Hannah, dau. Benjamin and Elizabeth, b. 11-14-1749.⁵⁰¹⁰
 Hannah, dau. Joseph and Mary, b. 1-26-1732.¹⁰
 Hannah, Alloways Creek, m. Philip Dunis, Greenwich, 11-4-1761.¹⁰
 Hannah, dau. William and Mary, b. 8-16-1783.¹⁰
 Isaac, s. William and Elizabeth, b. 12-20-1724.¹⁰
 Isaac, Alloways Creek, Int. 1740.²
 Isaac and Hannah Hows pass meeting 2-23-1757.¹⁰
 Isaac, Alloways Creek, Int. 1758. Wf. Hannah. Lib. 9, p. 69.²
 Isaac, s. Thomas and Deborah, b. 6-5-1763.¹⁰
 Isaac, m. Ann Ford, 3-11-1776.³
 Isabel, dau. Andrew and Rebecca, b. 10-22-1730.¹⁰
 Jacob, m. Elizabeth Plomer, both Alloways Creek, 4-5-1775.⁶
 Jacob, s. Thomas and Millicent, b. 7-14-1777.¹⁰
 Jud, m. Mary Finley, 4-19-1736.¹¹
 James, s. John and Jane, b. 1668.¹
 James, m. Ann Holingsworth, certificate granted 7-30-1730.¹⁰
 James, Elsinboro, Inv. 3(May)-1-1712.²
 James, s. James and Ann, b. 8-26-1712.¹⁰
 James, s. William and Elizabeth, b. 11-24-1726.¹⁰
 James, s. Samuel and Edith, b. 11-21-1739.⁴⁰¹⁰
 James, s. James and Ephraim, bap. 11-11-1744.⁵
 James, Salem, Int. 1764. Lib. 12, p. 72.²
 James, m. Mary Draper, 2-18-1784.⁶
 James, s. William and Mary, b. 8-20-1787.¹⁰
 James, m. Susanna Brooks, 10-17-1790.³
 Jane, dau. William and Hannah, b. 7-29-1700.¹⁰
 Jane, dau. James and Ann, b. 9-28-1702.¹⁰
 Jane, dau. Joseph and Sarah, b. 1-4-1718.¹⁰
 John, s. Thomas, b. at Kirklington, Yorkshire 5. — 1635; in 1638 re., with wf. Elizabeth and s. John and Andrew, to Ireland. In 1665 John m. Jane Humble, dau. Thomas, late of County Durham, Eng and, then dwelling in Ireland. With wife and chd. Thomas,

James, Ann and Mary sailed 9-16-1677 on ship "Mary," of Dublin, leaving at Elsinboro 12-22-1677.
 John, and Sarah Fairbanks declare intention to m., 2-4-1679.¹⁰
 John, Member General Assembly, 1683.
 John, s. Andrew and Isabella, b. 4-23-1694.¹⁰
 John, s. Thomas and Dorothy, b. 4-7-1698.¹⁰
 John, s. Thomas and Ann, b. 8-18-1707.¹⁰
 John, s. James and Ann, b. 1-27-1715. 16. Wf. Sarah. John, Elsinboro, will 6(Aug.)-24-1715; pr. 1-27-1715. 16. Wf. Sarah. Chd. James, Thomas, and Mary Woodnut. Gr.-chd. John, James, Thomas (sons of James), and Sarah (dau. of Thomas. Son-in-law Richard Woodnut.²
 John, s. Thomas and Mary, b. 4-28-1741.¹⁰
 John, s. Joshua and Elizabeth, b. 4-7-1752.¹⁰
 John, m. Mary Sherry, both Pilesgrove, 8-10-1765.⁶
 John, Mannington, Int. 1767. Wf. Mary. Lib. 13, p. 278.²
 John, Pilesgrove, will 5-21-1769; pr. 3-7-1770. Wf. Mary. Cousin James Dunlap. Lib. 14, p. 217.²
 John, s. Joshua and Sarah, b. 8-3-1776.¹⁰
 John, s. John and Mary, b. 1-31-1786.¹⁰
 John, Salem, m. Mary Bradway, Lower Alloways Creek, 10-10-1776.¹⁰
 John, s. Andrew and Rebecca, b. 9-16-1697.¹⁰
 Jonathan, s. Andrew and Sarah, b. 1-22-1692.³¹⁰
 Joseph, s. William and Sarah, b. 1-22-1692.³¹⁰
 Joseph (Tomson), and Sarah Penton pass meeting 10-26-1715.¹⁰
 Joseph, Alloways Creek, will 12-17-1739; aff. 4-25-1740. Wf. Sarah. Chd. William, Joseph, Elizabeth, June, Martha, Sarah, Grace, Mary and Susannah. Lib. 4, p. 231.²
 Joseph, Alloways Creek, m. Mary Condon, Mannington, 5-9-1747.¹⁰
 Joseph, s. Joshua and Elizabeth, b. 6-8-1748.¹⁰
 Joseph, s. Joshua and Elizabeth, b. 3-26-1756.¹⁰
 Joseph, Alloways Creek, m. Mary Evans, 4-26-1769.¹⁰
 Joseph, s. Joshua and Sarah, b. 10-27-1774.¹⁰
 Joseph, s. Joshua and Sarah, b. 10-27-1774.¹⁰
 Joseph, Private, Capt. Jacob DuBois Co., Salem Co. Militia, Revolutionary War.⁷
 Joseph, Int., 1784. File 1820 Q.²
 Joseph, s. John and Mary, b. 10-9-1792.¹⁰
 Joseph, s. Andrew and Grace, b. 2-2-1713.¹⁰
 Joshua, s. Andrew and Ann, b. 1-17-1724.¹⁰
 Joshua, m. Sarah Hill, 4-13-1733.⁶
 Joshua, s. Thomas and Mary, b. 12-9-1739.⁴⁰¹⁰
 Joshua, s. Thomas and Mary, b. 7-30-1743.¹⁰
 Joshua, and Elizabeth Gibson pass meeting 8-29-1744.¹⁰
 Joshua, s. Andrew and Grace, b. 2-19-1767.¹⁰
 Joshua, Jr., Elsinboro, m. Sarah Ware, Alloways Creek, 10-7-1773.¹⁰
 Joshua, Private, Salem Co. Militia; also Continental Army.⁴
 Joshua, Jr., Lower Alloways Creek, m. Susannah Mason, Elsinboro, 11-26-1788.¹⁰
 Joshua, Jr., Elsinboro, m. Rebecca Allen, Mannington, 5-1-1793.¹⁰
 Lydia, dau. Thomas and Dorothy, b. 4-13-1702.¹⁰
 Lydia, Elsinboro, Inv. 4-20-1726. Lib. 2, p. 362.²
 Martha, dau. Joseph and Sarah, b. 11-31-1724.¹⁰
 Mary, dau. John and Jane, b. 10-25-1673.¹⁰
 Mary, dau. Thomas and Dorothy, b. 9-10-1703.¹⁰
 Mary, dau. William and Hannah, b. 11-2-1710.¹⁰

Mary, dau. Samuel and Edith, b. 11-10-1735.¹⁰
 Mary, dau. Francis and Ann, bap. 5-4-1719.⁵
 Mary, dau. Thomas and Mary, b. 9-2-1749.¹⁰
 Mary, wf. William, and dau. James and Sarah Evans, b. 11-15-1756.¹⁰
 Mary, wf. John, and dau. William and Sarah Bradway, b. 12-28-1756.¹⁰
 Mary, dau. Joseph and Mary, b. 8-12-1758.¹⁰
 Mary, wf. Joseph, d. 1-23-1784, age 59 yrs.¹⁰
 Mary, wf. William, d. 7-27-1753.¹⁰
 Mary, dau. William and Mary, b. 3-16-1733; d. 11-2-1799.¹⁰
 Mary, dau. Joshua and Rebecca, b. 5-6-1759.¹⁰
 Millicent, dau. Benjamin and Elizabeth, b. 5-12-1747; d. 6-23-1776.¹⁰
 Millicent, wf. John, Jr., d. 12-17-1757, age 60 yrs.¹⁰
 Nathaniel, s. William and Elizabeth, d. b. 10-9-1729.¹⁰
 Nathaniel, Alloways Creek, will 12-1-1735; pr. 5-12-1735. Bros.
 Isaac and John. Lib. 8, p. 2.²
 Nathaniel, m. Hannah Wiggins, 9-11-1763.⁶
 Newcomb, 2d Lieutenant, Capt. Jacob DuBois' Co., 2d Batt., Salem Co. Militia; commissioned Captain same, 1-3-1782.⁴
 Prudence, dau. Joseph and Mary, b. 4-24-1756.¹⁰
 Rachel, dau. Thomas and Dorithy, b. 1-14-1656.⁷
 Rachel, dau. Andrew and Grace, b. 5-7-1753.¹⁰
 Rachel, dau. Joseph and Mary, b. ———.¹⁰
 Rebeckah, dau. Thomas and Rebeckah, b. 12-24-1694.⁵
 Rebeckah, dau. William and Hannah, b. 12-19-1714.¹⁰
 Rebeckah, dau. Andrew and Grace, b. 11-3-1717.¹⁸
 Rebecca, dau. William and Elizabeth, b. 8-25-1720.¹⁰
 Rebeckah, dau. Joshua and Elizabeth, b. 6-10-1745.¹⁰
 Rebeckah, dau. Samuel and Edith, b. 10- — -1748.¹⁰
 Rebeckah, dau. Joseph and Mary, b. 11-2-1739.¹⁰
 Rebeckah, and David Allen pass meeting 7-29-1765.¹⁰
 Rebecca, wf. Joshua, and dau. David and Rebecca Allen, b. 3-21-1772.¹⁰
 *Rebeckah, dau. John and Sarah, 8-21-1777.
 Richard, Int. 1792. File 1858 Q.
 Robert, Captain, Col. Gibbon's Regt., Salem Co. Foot Militia, commissioned 4-9-1743.¹⁰
 Ruth, dau. John and Mary, b. 2-25-1731.¹⁰
 Samuel, s. William and Hannah, b. 9-6-1707.¹⁰
 Samuel, and Edith Tyler pass meeting 10-27-1731.¹⁰
 Samuel, Int. 1733. Lib. 3, p. 362.²
 Samuel, s. Samuel and Edith, b. 1-16-1712.¹⁰
 Samuel, s. James and Euphio, bap. 11-11-1744.⁵
 Samuel, Alloways Creek, will 12-17-1749; aff. 2-24-1749-50. Wf. Edith, Chd. Thomas, Samuel, Aaron, Ann, Mary and Rebeckah. Lib. 6, p. 425.²
 Samuel, s. Joseph and Mary, b. 12-18-1749-50.¹⁰
 Samuel, s. Thomas and Deborah, b. 9-27-1764.¹⁰
 Samuel, s. Andrew and Grace, b. 1-21-1773; d. 1-24-1776.¹⁰
 Samuel, s. Andrew and Grace, b. 5-23-1777.¹⁰

*Also recorded as dau. of John and Mary Thompson.

Samuel m. Deborah Sedden, 3-22-1785.¹⁰
 Samuel, Justice, 1790-5.⁴
 Sarah, dau. Thomas and Rebeckah, b. 7-28-1692.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Thomas and Jane, b. 5-17-1697.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Andrew and Grace, b. 2-8-1709.¹⁰
 Sarah, wid., Elmsboro, will 5-23-1720; pr. 10-25-1721. Gr.-chd. Lydia, and Rachel Taylor (dau. of Thompson), and Mary, John, Jane, Ann and Elizabeth (chd. of James Thompson.) Bro. James Leonard. Lib. 2, p. 172.²
 Sarah, dau. Joseph and Sarah, b. 5-21-1726.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Joshua and Sarah, b. 6-22-1733.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Joshua and Sarah, b. 3-6-1737.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Joshua and Sarah, b. 12-24-1741.²
 Sarah, dau. Thomas and Mary, b. 9-5-1747.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Benjamin and Elizabeth, b. 3-26-1759.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Joost and Mary, b. 12-7-1764.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Joost and Grace, b. 1-20-1769.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. John and Mary, b. 5-12-1779; d. 2-26-1791.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. William and Mary, b. 2-28-1790.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. William and Sarah, b. 6-15-1734.¹⁰
 Susanna, dau. Joseph and Sarah, b. 6-15-1734.¹⁰
 Susannah, dau. William and Hannah, b. 8-26-1704.¹⁰
 Thomas, s. John and Jane, b. 1656.¹⁰
 Thomas, and Rebecca Bruce declare intention to m., 3-26-1690.¹⁰
 Thomas, and Dorothy Dunsley pass meeting 2-29-1696.¹⁰
 Thomas, s. Andrew and Grace, b. 11-28-1797.¹⁰
 Thomas, s. Ann Grove, will 1-Mar.-12-1713; pr. 5-31-1714. Wf. Sarah. Chd. Sarah, Rachel, Ledieth and Mary. Bro. John Thompson. Cousin Andrew Thompson. Lib. 1, p. 466.²
 Thomas, and Sarah Ridley pass meeting 2-22-1713.¹⁰
 Thomas, s. Andrew and Grace, b. 7-21-1715.¹⁰
 Thomas, s. Samuel and Edith, b. 6-17-1732.¹⁰
 Thomas, and Mary Hains declare intention to m., 6-30-1736.¹⁰
 Thomas, Salem, will 12-24-1747. Wf. Mary. Chd. Daniel, Joshua, and Mary. Bro. Joshua Thompson. File 844 Q.²
 Thomas, s. Thomas and Mary, b. 10-19-1745.¹⁰
 Thomas, m. Deborah Oakford, both Alloways Creek, 4-28-1762.¹⁰
 Thomas, m. Millicent Evans, both Elmsboro, 4-3-1776.¹⁰
 Thomas, Captain, 2d Batt., Salem Co. Militia, Revolutionary War.⁴
 William, s. Robert and Isabella, b. 8-9-1669.¹⁰
 William, s. Andrew and Plony, b. 10-7-1764.¹⁰
 William, and Jane Nickson pass meeting 5-28-1690.¹⁰
 William, s. William and Jane, b. 3-16-1695.¹⁰
 William, and Hannah Redney declare intention to m., 5-30-1699.¹⁰
 William, s. Joseph and Sarah, b. 8-30-1720.¹⁰
 William, Alloways Creek, will 4-7-1733; aff. 4-25-1734. Chd. Joseph, William, Alloways Creek, Benjamin, Sarah and Rebeckah. Gr.-son Samuel William, Samuel, Benjamin, Sarah and Rebeckah. Gr.-son Samuel Test. Lib. 3, p. 418.²
 William, s. James and Euphio, bap. 8-17-1746.⁵
 William, Alloways Creek, will 5-8-1749; pr. 11-21-1751. Wf. Elizabeth. Chd. Nathaniel, Isaac, Andrew, John, Hannah, Rebecca and Elizabeth. Lib. 7, p. 244.²
 William, s. Joseph and Mary, b. 3-20-1754.¹⁰

William, m. Mary Newkirk, 1-2-1772.⁶
 William, Private, Capt. Jacob DuBois' Co., Salem Co. Militia, Revolutionary War.⁷
 William, m. Sarah Evans, both Upper Alloways Creek, 1-30-1783.¹⁰
 William, s. John and Mary, b. 4-16-1788.¹⁰
 William, Jr., and Elizabeth Chambliss pass meeting 8-26-1719.¹⁰
 William, Jr., and Elizabeth Hunt pass meeting 9-26-1744.¹⁰

THORNTON

Frances, will 10(Dec.)-8-1687, rec. 2-23-1687/8. Sister Mary Clement. Salem Wills A, p. 2.²

THORP

Ogle Foster, Upper Alloways Creek, Int. 1776. Lib. 16, p. 492.³

THROPP

John, Int. 1771. Lib. 14, p. 401.²

THUERINGER

Johannes, s. Joh. and Catharina, d. 3-18-1766.¹³
 Michael, s. Johannes and Charlotta, d. 7-22-1738.¹³

TILL

John, Captain, 1st Batt., Salem Co. Militia, Revolutionary War.⁴
 John, Upper Penns Neck, will 7-10-1780; pr. 7-31-1780. Wf. Catherine Chd. John, Barnet, Elizabeth, Sarah, Cathren, Juliann and Mary. Lib. 23, p. 361.²
 Peter, m. Ruth Wheeton, 12-14-1773.³

TINDALL

Benjamin, and Esther Oakford pass meeting 7-26-1748.¹⁰
 Elizi (Tindill), and Hugh Clifton pass meeting 7-24-1722.¹⁰
 Esther, d. 12-17-1757, age 60 yrs.¹⁰
 Joseph, s. Benjamin and Hester, b. 6-16-1749.¹⁰
 Joseph, m. Sarah Loyd, 10-16-1771.⁶
 Joseph, Int., 1795. File 2098 Q.²
 Mary, dau. Benjamin and Hester, b. 10-7-1751.¹⁰
 Richard, Member General Free Assembly, 1685.¹⁴
 Richard, Justice, 1695-7.¹⁴
 William, Private, 1st Batt., Salem Co. Militia; also State Troops; also Continental Army.⁴

TITUS

Philip, Private, Capt. Jacob DuBois' Co., Salem Co. Militia, Revolutionary War.⁷
 Philip, Pittsgrove, Int. 1778. Wf. Rhoda.²
 Samuel, Pittsgrove, s. Philip, ward, 1779. Lib. 22, p. 60.²

TOERSON

Wooley, Penns Neck, will 11-11-1694; rec. 4-12-1695. Wf. Sarah. Chd. Faubus, Saffredus and Sarah. Salem Wills A, p. 161.²

TOFFALN

Anna Margaretha, wf. Peter, b. 7-17-1721; d. 12-27-1781.¹³

TOME

Elizabeth, dau. Joseph and Hannah, bap. 3-14-1745.³
 Hannah (alias Tossy), dau. Joseph and Hannah, bap. 6-5-1748.³
 Joseph, m. Hannah Brown, 7-12-1742.³
 Joseph, dau. Joseph and Hannah, bap. 7-24-1746.³
 Mary, dau. Joseph and Hannah, bap. 1-1-1743/4.³

TOMLIN

Hutton, m. Sarah Tomlin, 6-5-1782.³
 Joseph, m. Mary Smith, 12-24-1789.³
 Samuel, m. Susannah Money, 10-15-1783.³

TOMLINSON

Joseph, and Lydia Wade pass meeting 1-25-1734.¹⁰
 Othuel, and Mary Marsh pass meeting 3-28-1744.¹⁰
 Samuel, Private, Revolutionary War.⁴

TONKINS

Edward, m. Prudy MacWheire, Salem, 2-10-1766.²⁰
 Samuel, and Mary Carpenter pass meeting 10-27-1777.¹⁰

TOODER

John, s. John and Jemamy, b. 3-6-1757.¹
 Peter, s. John and Jemamy, b. 10-2-1753.¹

TOUTZER

William, s. Conrad and Rachel, b. 8-24-1771.¹

TOWNSEND

Abigail, dau. Caleb and Ann, b. 1-6-1796.¹⁰
 Ann, wf. Caleb, b. 4-13-1761.¹⁰
 Beulah, dau. Caleb and Ann, b. 9-19-1792.¹⁰
 Caleb, b. 12-15-1764.¹⁰
 Caleb, s. Caleb and Ann, b. 7-17-1798.¹⁰
 David, and Elizabeth Brandreth pass meeting 6-30-1760.¹⁶
 Jacob, m. Mary Devinney, Alloways Creek, 12-19-1763.¹⁰
 Jacob, d. 9-4-1772, age 37 yrs.¹⁰
 Jacob, Int. 1772. Lib. 14, p. 511.²
 John, s. Jacob and Mary, b. 1-6-1772.¹⁰
 Judah, Lower Penns Neck, m. Elizabeth Pedrick, 10-23-1771.⁶
 Kebeckah, dau. Jacob and Mary, b. 12-5-1769.¹⁰
 Richard, s. Jacob and Mary, b. 11-16-1766.¹⁰
 Richard, Int. 1773. Lib. 15, p. 491.²
 Robert, and Mary Taylor pass meeting 1-31-1735.¹⁰
 Sarah, dau. Caleb and Ann, b. 9-17-1790; d. 12-4-1792.¹⁰

TOY

Peggy, dau. Nicholas and Rosannah, b. 7-7-1764.¹

HUSBAND ANDREW THOMPSON
Birth 29 Nov. 1637 Place Kinksenton, Yorkshire, England
Chr. Place
Death 1696 Place
Burial Place
Father Thomas Thompson Mother (Maiden Name) Elizabeth
Place Yorkshshire, England
Mar. 11 Sept. 1664
Other Wives (if any)

WIFE ISABELL MARSHALL
Birth a.b.t 1643 Place of Selby, Yorks., England
Chr. Place
Death Place
Burial Place
Father Humphrey Marshall Mother (Maiden Name)

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?
Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy Vol. 2 Page 42

HUSBANDS Name (in Full) Andrew Thompson Isabell Marshall
TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

Name and address of person submitting this sheet:
Martin V. Blau
Logan, Utah
Stake Hyrum
Ward Nibley

HUSBAND
Baptized 17 Apr. 1923
Endowed 8 Feb. 1924
Heir Martin V. Blau
Relationship of Heir 6 G G nephew
WIFE:
Baptized 1 9 Apr 1947
Endowed 9 9 JUN 1947
Sealed-to Husband 7 AUG 1948
Heir Martin V. Blau
Relationship of Heir 6 G G nephew

Male or female	CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN		State or County	DIED			MARRIED	BAPTIZED	ENDOWED	SEALED TO PARENTS
		Day	Mo.	Yr.	Town	County		Day	Mo.	Yr.				
F	1 Elizabeth Thompson	15 Oct.	1666		Donard,	Wickloe	Ireland				Date To Isaac Smarte	17 Apr. 1923	1 June 1923	7 AUG 1928
M	2 William Thompson *	9 Oct.	1669		"	"	"				Date To (1) Jane Nickson *	17 Apr. 1923	13 Feb. 1924	7 AUG 1948
M	3 Andrew Thompson	13 Jan.	1676		"	"	"				Date To Rebecca	17 Apr. 1923	14 Feb. 1924	7 AUG 1948
M	4 John Thompson	23 June	1684		Elsinburgh, West	New Jersey / N.J.					Date To	17 Apr. 1923	14 Feb. 1924	7 AUG 1948
	5										Date To			
	6										Date To			
	7										Date To			
	8										Date To			
	9										Date To			
	10										Date To			
	11										Date To			
	12										Date To			
	13										Date To			
	14										Date To			
	15										Date To			



Welcome to RootsWeb.com [Sign in](#)



[DISCOVER MORE >](#)

[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)



Descendants of James, Sr. & Joan Burgess Moon, and Others

Entries: 14371 **Updated:** 2007-09-24 04:35:31 UTC (Mon)

Contact: Mark Moon

Please contact me if you have updates for this WORK-IN-PROGRESS ! Enjoy ..!

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Grace THOMPSON** was born 15 APR 1730 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died AFT SEP 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina. She was the daughter of 2. **Joseph THOMPSON** and 3. **Sarah PENTON**. She married **Daniel BROWN** 26 JUN 1750 in Upper Alloways Creek, Salem, New Jersey. He was born 1734 in England, and died SEP 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Joseph THOMPSON** was born 22 MAR 1692/93 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died 17 DEC 1739 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey. He was the son of 4. **William THOMPSON** and 5. **Sarah \.**
3. **Sarah PENTON** was born in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey, and died in Salem County, New Jersey. She was the daughter of 6. **William PENTON**.

Child of Sarah PENTON and Joseph THOMPSON is:

1. i. **Grace THOMPSON** was born 15 APR 1730 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died AFT SEP 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina. She married **Daniel**

BROWN 26 JUN 1750 in Upper Alloways Creek, Salem, New Jersey. He was born 1734 in England, and died SEP 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **William THOMPSON** was born 9 OCT 1669 in Donard Parish, County Wickloe, Ireland, and died 7 JUN 1733 in Salem County, New Jersey. He was the son of 8. **Andrew THOMPSON** and 9. **Issabel MARSHALL**.

5. **Sarah **.

Child of Sarah \ and William THOMPSON is:

2. i. **Joseph THOMPSON** was born 22 MAR 1692/93 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died 17 DEC 1739 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey. He married **Sarah PENTON** 30 JAN 1715/16 in Salem MM, West New Jersey, daughter of William PENTON. She was born in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey, and died in Salem County, New Jersey.

6. **William PENTON**.

Child of William PENTON is:

3. i. **Sarah PENTON** was born in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey, and died in Salem County, New Jersey. She married **Joseph THOMPSON** 30 JAN 1715/16 in Salem MM, West New Jersey, son of William THOMPSON and Sarah \. He was born 22 MAR 1692/93 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died 17 DEC 1739 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. **Andrew THOMPSON** was born 29 SEP 1637 in Yorkshire, England, and died in Salem County, New Jersey.

9. **Issabel MARSHALL** was born in England, and died in Salem County, New Jersey.

Children of Issabel MARSHALL and Andrew THOMPSON are:


- i. **Elizabeth THOMPSON** was born 15 AUG 1666. She married **Issac SMART**.
4. ii. **William THOMPSON** was born 9 OCT 1669 in Donard Parish, County Wickloe, Ireland, and died 7 JUN 1733 in Salem County, New Jersey. He

married Sarah \ BEF 1692. He married Jane \ AFT 1693. He married Hannah \ AFT 1694.

iii. Andrew THOMPSON was born 13 JAN 1675/76. He married Rebecca PEDRICK.

iv. John THOMPSON was born 23 APR 1684.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#)

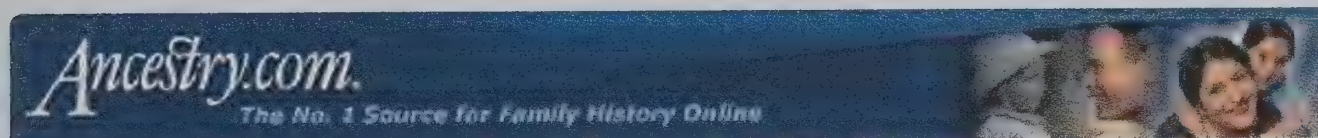
 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by [Ancestry.com](#) and our loyal RootsWeb community.
[Learn more.](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
Copyright © 1998-2007, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

Johnson & Stone Ancestry

Entries: 14663 **Updated:** Sat Apr 6 15:39:10 2002**Contact:** [David Michael Johnson](#) <breadman@dmv.com>

This is the Ancestry of my wife and I. It includes all known relatives, plus a few others who I thought were related but later found out differently. Some of this work is my own, while a lot has been handed to me.


[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I10031
- **Name:** Grace ~~Chasen~~ Thompson ¹
- **Sex:** F
- **Birth:** 15 FEB 1729/30 in Salem County, New Jersey
- **Death:** AFT. 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina

Father: [Joseph Thompson](#) b: 22 MAR 1692/93 in Salem County, New Jersey**Mother:** [Sarah Penton](#)**Marriage** 1 [Daniel Brown](#) b: 1720 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey

- **Married:** 26 JUN 1750 in Salem County, New Jersey

Children

1. [Ann Brown](#) b: 22 JAN 1755 in Pennsylvania
2. [Henry Brown](#) b: 1756 in Pennsylvania
3. [Mary Brown](#) b: 1761 in Pennsylvania
4. [Jane Brown](#) b: JAN 1763 in Randolph County, North Carolina
5.  [Sarah Brown](#) b: 27 NOV 1758 in Falls Mountain, Bucks County, Pennsylvania

Sources:

1. Title: The Heritage of Old Buncombe County, North Carolina Volume II 1987
Repository:
Call Number:
Media: Book

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#) [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)<http://awt.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=dmjohnson&id=I10031>

5/24/02



Access UK databases

Your last name: [Click Here](#)[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

Oldtimer's Corral

Entries: 32632 Updated: Sat Apr 6 15:33:21 2002

Contact: [Carolyn Montgomery](#) <csprings@pgtv.net>[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- ID: I15406
- Name: **Joseph THOMPSON**
- Sex: M
- Birth: 22 JAN 1693 in NJ
- Death: 15 JUN 1776 in Salem, NJ
- Reference Number: 15406

Father: [William THOMPSON](#) b: 9 AUG 1669 in Donard Parish, Wicklow, IrelandMother: [Sarah ??](#) b: ABT. 1671 in NJMarriage 1 [Sarah ??](#) b: ABT. 1694 in Salem, NJ

- Married: ABT. 1715

Children

1. [Grace THOMPSON](#) b: 15 JUN 1730 in Salem, NJ

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Add Post-em](#) [Printer Friendly Version](#) [Search Ancestry](#) [Search AWT](#) [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry](#)

Current Custom

Southern Families

Entries: 30954 Updated: Sat Feb 16 18:35:19 2002

Contact: [Ann Blomquist](mailto:akblomquist@cfl.rr.com) <akblomquist@cfl.rr.com>[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Joseph THOMPSON** was born 22 JAN 1692/93, and died 1740 in Alloway Creek, Salem Co NJ. He was the son of 2. **William THOMPSON** and 3. **SARAH**. He married **Sarah PENTON** 30 NOV 1715 in Salem Co NJ. She died AFT. 1740.

Children of Joseph THOMPSON and Sarah PENTON are:

- i. **Mary THOMPSON**.
- ii. **Elizabeth THOMPSON** was born 1 AUG 1716.
- iii. **Jane THOMPSON** was born 4 JAN 1718/19.
- iv. **William THOMPSON** was born 30 AUG 1720.
- v. **Joseph THOMPSON** was born 30 JAN 1722/23. He married **Mary CONDEN** ABT. 1747 in Salem Co NJ. She was born ABT. 1725, and died 23 JAN 1784.
- vi. **Martha THOMPSON** was born 30 NOV 1724.
- vii. **Sarah THOMPSON** was born 31 MAY 1726.
- viii. **Grace THOMPSON** was born 15 FEB 1729/30.
- ix. **Susannah THOMPSON** was born 15 JUN 1734.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **William THOMPSON** was born 9 AUG 1669 in Parish Donard, Co Wicklow, Ireland, and died 1734 in Salem Co NJ. He was the son of 4. **Andrew THOMPSON** and 5. **Isabelle MARSHALL**.
3. **SARAH** was born ABT. 1672, and died ABT. 1693.

Child of SARAH and William THOMPSON is:

1. i. **Joseph THOMPSON** was born 22 JAN 1692/93, and died 1740 in Alloway Creek, Salem Co NJ. He married **Sarah PENTON** 30 NOV 1715 in Salem Co NJ. She died AFT. 1740.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **Andrew THOMPSON** was born 29 SEP 1637 in Yorkshire, England, and died 1696 in Salem Co NJ. He was the son of 8. **Thomas THOMPSON** and 9. **Elizabeth WHARTON(?)**.
5. **Isabelle MARSHALL** was born BEF. 1648 in Selby, Lestershire, England. She was the daughter of 10. **Humphrey MARSHALL**.

Children of Isabelle MARSHALL and Andrew THOMPSON are:

- i. **Elizabeth THOMPSON** was born 15 AUG 1666 in Parish Donard, Co Wicklow, Ireland. She married **Isaac SMART** 25 FEB 1682/83 in New Salem NJ. He was born ABT. 1658 in Wiltshire England, and died BET. 1699 - 1701. She married **Edward KEASBY** 23 DEC 1701.
2. ii. **William THOMPSON** was born 9 AUG 1669 in Parish Donard, Co Wicklow, Ireland, and died 1734 in Salem Co NJ. He married **SARAH** ABT. 1692. She was born ABT. 1672, and died ABT. 1693. He married **Jane NICKSON** ABT. 1694 in Salem Co NJ. She died BET. 1695 - 1699. He married **Hannah RODNEY** 30 MAY 1699 in Salem Co NJ. She was born ABT. 1677, and died BET. 1719 - 1733 in Salem Co NJ.
- iii. **Andrew THOMPSON** was born 13 NOV 1676 in Parish Donard, Co Wicklow, Ireland, and died 1727 in Salem Co NJ. He married **Rebekah PEDRICK** 1696 in Salem NJ, daughter of Roger PEDRICK and Rebekah HOLEMAN. She was born 14 JUL 1678 in Marcus Hook PA, and died BET. 1704 - 1707. He married **GRACE** BET. 1704 - 1707. She died AFT. 1727.
- iv. **John THOMPSON** was born 23 APR 1684 in Elsinburg NJ, and died JUL 1737 in Salem Co NJ. He married **UNKNOWN**. She died AFT. 1737.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. **Thomas THOMPSON** was born ABT. 1609 in England, and died in prob Ireland.
9. **Elizabeth WHARTON(?)** was born ABT. 1614, and died in prob Ireland.

Children of Elizabeth WHARTON(?) and Thomas THOMPSON are:

- i. **John THOMPSON** was born 3 MAY 1635 in Yorkshire England, and died 1715 in Elsinburg, Salem Co NJ. He married **Jane HUMBLES** 1665 in Ireland, daughter of Thomas HUMBLES. She was born ABT. 1645 in England, and died BET. 1675 - 1679 in Elsinburg NJ. He married **Sarah LEONARD** 1679 in Salem NJ. She died 1721 in Salem Co NJ.
4. ii. **Andrew THOMPSON** was born 29 SEP 1637 in Yorkshire, England, and died 1696 in Salem Co NJ. He married **Isabelle MARSHALL** 11 JUL 1664 in prob Ireland, daughter of Humphrey MARSHALL. She was born BEF. 1648 in Selby, Lestershire, England.

10. Humphrey MARSHALL.

Child of Humphrey MARSHALL is:

5. i. Isabelle MARSHALL was born BEF. 1648 in Selby, Lestershire, England. She married Andrew THOMPSON 11 JUL 1664 in prob Ireland, son of Thomas THOMPSON and Elizabeth WHARTON(?). He was born 29 SEP 1637 in Yorkshire, England, and died 1696 in Salem Co NJ.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

SALEM COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY

PUBLICATIONS

Vol. 5

No. 1

DESCENDANTS OF BENJAMIN ACTON

COMPILED BY

JAMES N. ACTON

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

INDEXED

81-83 MARKET STREET
SALEM, NEW JERSEY 08079
PHONE (609) 935-5004

DATE MICROFILMED

7-10-78

ITEM ON ROLL

CATALOGUE NO.

13

US/CAN

974.991

B42

0.5#1-3

1977

HISTORIC HOMES AND INSTITUTIONS
AND
GENEALOGICAL AND PERSONAL
MEMOIRS
OF
CHESTER AND DELAWARE COUNTIES,
PENNSYLVANIA.

EDITORS OF GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENTS:

CHESTER COUNTY,
GILBERT COPE.

DELAWARE COUNTY,
HENRY GRAHAM ASHMEAD.

"Knowledge of kindred and the genealogies of the ancient families deserveth the highest praise. Herein consisteth a part of the knowledge of a man's own self. It is a great spur to virtue to look back on the worth of our line."—LORD BACON.

"There is no heroic poem in the world but is at the bottom the life of a man."—SIR WALTER SCOTT.

ILLUSTRATED BY THE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

VOL. I.

NEW YORK CHICAGO:
THE LEWIS PUBLISHING COMPANY
1904.

2805

DATE MICROFILM
29 Jan 1971
ITEM ON ROLL
CAMERA NO.
52C-7
CATALOGUE NO.
844510

Indicate to family folder

174.81
DRC
Vol. 1
- 52C-7
Vol. 1

at Camp Marcus Hook. He married and reared a family. One of his sons, John K. Matlack, was born in West Goshen township, March 2, 1814. He followed the occupation of farming in West Chester, and continued this line of industry up to two years prior to his death, which occurred in the year 1892. He was survived by three sons and one daughter.

Wilson M. Matlack, son of John K. and Hannah (Miles) Matlack, was born December 16, 1840, and his education was acquired in the common and private schools of West Chester. On June 9, 1861, he enlisted for the defence of the Union as a member of Company A, First Pennsylvania Reserves, and served in the Army of the Potomac until June 13, 1864, when he received an honorable discharge. He participated in some of the most terrific battles and arduous campaigns, and in all displayed the qualities of the true soldier and patriot. In 1873 he enlisted in the National Guard of Pennsylvania, and served five years in that organization. In his political affiliations he is a staunch Republican, has served several terms as justice of the peace in Willistown township, and has been frequently chosen as a member of the Republican county committee.

Mr. Matlack was united in marriage to Angelina Bishop, and three sons and three daughters were born to them. Mrs. Matlack is one of four daughters born to Joaquin and Susannah (O'Neil) Bishop, the former named being born in Portugal, where his father was then director of the royal fabrics, in 1806. The French war drove his father from Portugal, and he then settled in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, where the son learned the trade of brass finisher. Later he was employed as an instrument maker at the University of Pennsylvania. In 1839 he commenced to work in platinum, and six years later was awarded the first premium for platinum work done in this country, at the exhibition of the Franklin Institute. In 1858 he removed to Radnor, Delaware county, but eight years later he located his plant at Sugartown, and continued business under the firm name of J. Bishop & Company up to the time of his decease, which occurred August 4, 1886. Mr. Bishop was the founder of the platinum working industry in the United States, and in 1876 he was the only exhibitor of platinum work at the Centennial International Exhibition, and received the first premium for manufactured platinum vessels and apparatus.

Joaquin B. Matlack, son of Wilson M. and Angelina Matlack, attended the public and Friends' Schools in Sugartown, and at an early age was employed in connection with the platinum manufacturing business of the firm of J. Bishop & Company. He retained his association with this enterprise, and on the death of his maternal

grandfather, Joaquin Bishop, he inherited an interest in the business, and from 1886 to 1902, he had for his partner Edwin T. C. was a member of the firm until the time of his decease, on May 20, 1902. The platinum works of the firm was then at Sugartown, in West Chester township, six miles from West Chester, three miles from Malvern Station, on the Pennsylvania Railroad. On January 30, 1901, the works were destroyed by fire, and the firm removed to Malvern, Chester county, Pennsylvania, where they erected a new and modern plant with improved facilities for carrying on their work. On January 1, 1903, a new partnership was formed, consisting of Joaquin B. Matlack, Charles Kerk, and William W. Matlack. Their operations cover the refining of gold and silver, and the manufacture of platinum apparatus, crucibles, dishes, crucibles, capsules, stills, wire, foil, tubes, bottles, and in fact all platinum appliances for chemical laboratory use. Their products are also used extensively in the electrical and dental trade. The platinum wares manufactured by this firm are the best it is possible to produce, and rank with the best wares of European makers.

Politically Mr. Matlack is a Republican, and has served his township in the capacity of assessor and director. He is prominently identified with the Sons of America. On May 20, 1891, Mr. Matlack married Kate Dutton, a daughter of Horace Dutton, of East Goshen township. Their children are: Erma R., Elma D., and Miriam Matlack. The family are regular attendants at the Methodist Episcopal church, in which Mr. Matlack served as steward.

ELI THOMPSON. "John Thompson, son of Thomas Thompson, borne in Kirkfenton, Yorkshire in the yeare 1635, and in the first month of that yeare, commonly called May, in the yeare: 1658: the said Thomas Thompson and Elizabeth his wife, with their two sons John Thompson the elder and Andrew Thompson the younger, removed or transported themselves from the Afforesaid Kirkfenton in England into Ireland. In the yeare: 1665: in the beginning of the yeare the said John Thompson tooke to wife Jane Humbles, daughter of Thomas Humbles, late of the County of durham in England but now dwelling in Ireland. Thomas Thompson, sonn of John Thompson by Jane his wife borne in the County of Wickloe and parish of donard in Ireland. About the beginning of the seventh month in the yeare 1666. James Thompson, sonn of John Thompson by Jane his wife was born in Ireland in the County and parrish Afforesaid about the middle of the 8th month, 1668.

"Ann Thompson daughter of John Thompson

Jane his wife was borne in Ireland in the month of the 9th month in the year 1672.

Mary Thompson daughter of John Thompson Jane his wife was borne in Ireland in the month of the 25th day of the month 1675.

In the year 1677 the said John Thompson reported himself with wife and his Afforesaid Children and one man servant named Will- Hall. from Ireland to the Province of West Jersey in America; they set saile on the 16 of the 9 month in the ship called the Mary of Edinburgh in the Province of west new Jersey in America the 22 of the 12 month following."

The foregoing is entered on the records of the General Meeting, New Jersey, where there is a similar statement in behalf of Andrew Thompson, born 1637, a brother to John Thompson, who on the 11th of the 7th month, 1664, took to wife Isaac Marshall, daughter of Humphrey Marshall, born in Sielby, in Leicestershire. Andrew and Isabel, with their children, Elizabeth, William and Andrew, accompanied his brother John in the voyage to this country.

John Thompson appears to have married a second wife, Sarah, widow of Robert Fairbanks, in 1679, but there is no evidence that he had any children by her. His will was made at "Elsinborough in the County of Salem in the Western Division of new Jersey," on the 24th of 6th month, 1715. Of his children by his first wife, Thomas married Rebecca Brassey, 1690; Ann married John Mason, 1693, and Mary married Richard Godnutt.

James Thompson, son of John, was married about the 8th month (October) 1700, to Ann Hollingsworth, daughter of Valentine and Ann (Calvert) Hollingsworth, of Brandywine Hundred, New Castle county, on the Delaware. She was born at Belleniskcrannell, county Armagh, Ireland, 10 mo., 28, 1680. James died about the beginning of the year 1712, at Elsinborough, while his father was yet living. He had five children: Jane, b. 9 mo., 28, 1702; Ann, b. 1 mo., 5, 1704-5; John, b. 8 mo., 18, 1707; Elizabeth, b. 12 mo., 3, 1709; James, b. 8 mo., 26, 1712. Their grandfather devised to John the homestead of two hundred and twenty acres, but if the latter died in his minority it was to become the property of his younger brother, James.

James Thompson, last named, when of age removed to Leacock township, Lancaster county, for a short time. He was married 3 mo., 22, 1735, at New Garden Meeting, to Sarah Worsley, born 4 mo., 3, 1717; daughter of Daniel and Sarah Worsley, of New Castle county. He now changed his residence to Mill Creek Hundred, and after the death of his first wife was married 4 mo., 10, 1742, to Elizabeth Hadley, daughter of Joseph

and Amy (Gregg) Hadley, of Mill Creek. By his first wife he had three and by the second seven children, as follows:

Grace, b. 3 mo., 9, 1736; m. Moses Pennock, 1 mo., 17, 1765.

Daniel, b. 11 mo., 16, 1737; see forward.

Ann, b. 10 mo., 7, 1739; died young.

James, b. 1 mo., 10, 1743; m. Martha Chambers, 11 mo., 6, 1766.

Sarah, b. 9 mo., 29, 1744; m. Samuel Chambers, 5 mo., 21, 1766.

Amy, b. 2 mo., 8, 1746; m. Joseph Chambers, 5 mo., 21, 1767.

John, b. 4 mo., 29, 1752; probably died unmarried.

Ann, b. 12 mo., 13, 1754; m. Caleb Pennock, 5 mo., 9, 1776.

Joseph, b. 10 mo., 13, 1756; m. Hannah Hut- ton, 3 mo., 19, 1778.

Elizabeth, b. 6 mo., 14, 1760; m. Evan Thomas.

Three of these, James, Sarah and Joseph, removed with their families to North Carolina.

Daniel Thompson, the oldest son, was married 10 mo., 25, 1764, at New Garden Meeting, to Elizabeth Chambers, born 5 mo., 14, 1743; daughter of William and Elizabeth (Miller) Chambers, of White Clay Creek Hundred, New Castle county. They continued to reside in Mill Creek and had nine children:

William, b. 8 mo., 22, 1765; d. 1 mo., 20, 1844; m. Hannah Hadley and Mary Barnard; settled in New Garden township.

James, b. 7 mo., 10, 1768; d. 7 mo., 29, 1846; m. Mary Scarlett.

Eli, b. 10 mo., 14, 1770; d. 4 mo., 19, 1840; see below.

Deborah, b. 1 mo., 24, 1773; died unmarried.

Sarah, b. 2 mo., 18, 1775; m. Amos Green- field and Caleb Wickersham.

John, b. 5 mo., 17, 1777; m. Elizabeth Reed.

Elizabeth, b. 11 mo., 5, 1779; m. Thomas Gawthrop.

Daniel, b. 3 mo., 10, 1782; m. Jane Gawthrop.

Joshua, b. 5 mo., 20, 1786; m. Mary Wilson and Phebe Hadley.

Eli Thompson, son of Daniel and Elizabeth, of Mill Creek, was married 4 mo., 11, 1798, at Londongrove Meeting, to Elizabeth Wilson, born 7 mo., 16, 1777; died 3 mo., 11, 1803; daughter of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Johnson) Wilson, of Londongrove. They settled in White Clay Creek and after her death he married, 6 mo., 19, 1806, at New Garden Meeting, Sarah Scarlett, daughter of John and Mary (Dixon) Scarlett, of New Garden. By his first wife he had two children:

Joel, b. 6 mo., 2, 1799; d. 7 mo., 20, 1874; see below.

Daniel, b. 3 mo., 13, 1801; d. 7 mo., 25, 1868; m. Beulah C. Hughes.

HISTORY

INDEXED G. S. S.

W 1446

and

GENEALOGY OF

FENWICK'S COLONY,

by

Thomas Shourds,

of Salem County



THOMAS SHOURDS.

Born 1805.

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

2728

Bridgeton, N. J.:

George F. Nixon, Publisher

1876.

TINDALL FAMILY.

Richard Tindall was one of Fenwick's executors and surveyor-general, chosen to that office in the year 1680 by John Fenwick, after the disagreement between him and Richard Hancock. He was also chosen by James Nevell to survey the lands belonging to Governor William Penn, within the bounds of Fenwick's tenth. Richard Tindall emigrated to this country in 1678, and soon afterwards purchased 500 acres of land being part of the allotment of land that was deeded to them in Penn's Neck in 1676 by their father John Fenwick. Part of the said land is now owned by Firman Lloyd, and was known formerly as Tindall Grove. His immediate family I have no knowledge of. His grandson, Benjamin Tindall, was born about the year 1720. Joseph Tindall, son of Benjamin and Hester Tindall, was born 16th of 6th month, 1749; and Mary Tindall, their daughter, was born in 1751. She married Elijah Ware, of Alloways Creek, he being a minister of the Society of Friends, and remarkable for his meek and quiet disposition. He and his wife left no children. By his will he devised that, after his widow's death, a small farm located in Penn's Neck should go to the Salem Monthly Meeting of Friends. Joseph Tindall, the brother of Mary, married and left two sons—Benjamin and Elijah W. Tindall. Benjamin married Rachel Thompson, the daughter of Andrew Thompson, of Elsinborough. She inherited a small farm in Penn's Neck from her grandfather, Samuel Nicholson, and on that farm Benjamin and his wife lived most of their time. A few years before his death Benjamin and his wife removed to Elsinborough on a farm formerly belonging to his wife's grandfather, Samuel Nicholson. Benjamin in a few years afterwards died there, leaving four or five children. Joseph Tindall, their eldest son, married Eliza Hancock, daughter of Thomas Hancock, Jr., and they had one daughter named Lydia Ann, who married Ebenezer Dunn, of Salem.

THOMPSON FAMILY.

John Thompson, the son of Thomas Thompson and Elizabeth his wife, was born in Yorkshire, England, in 1635. Andrew Thompson, son of the same parents, was born in 1637. In 1658 Thomas and his wife Elizabeth, with their two minor sons, John and Andrew, removed from England to Ireland and located near Dublin. In the year 1665, John, the eldest son, married Jane Humbly, daughter of Thomas Humbly. John and his wife, Jane Thompson, had three children born in Ireland. James, the son of John and Jane Thompson, was born in 1666. Ann, the daughter of John and Jane Thompson, 1st of 9th month, 1672. Mary, the daughter of John and Jane Thompson, was born 25th of 10th month, 1675; Thomas Humbly, the father of Jane H. Thompson, was a native of the county of Durham, England; but at the time of his daughter's marriage, resided in Ireland.

Andrew, the son of Thomas Thompson, married Isabella Marshall, daughter of Humphry Marshall. Andrew and his wife, Isabella Thompson, had three children born in Ireland. Elizabeth, the daughter of Andrew and Isabella Thompson, was born 15th of 8th month, 1666. William, the son of Andrew and Isabella Thompson, was born 9th of 8th month, 1669. Andrew, the son of Andrew and Isabella Thompson, was born 13th of 11th month, 1676.

In the year 1677, John and Andrew Thompson, with their wives and children, (John had one man servant, William Hall, who subsequently became one of the most eminent characters in Fenwick's Colony), set sail on the 16th of 9th month, in the ship called the Mary, of Dublin, John Hall, Captain, and landed at Elsinborough Point, in West Jersey, 22d of 12th month, the same year. About the year 1680, the brothers, John and Andrew Thompson, purchased of Richard Guy one-half of his allotment of land that he had purchased of John Fenwick, some few years previous. Andrew's location was near the mouth of Salem creek; he built himself quite a commodious house there. The said house was standing since the memory of the writer,

and was known as the "emigrant house." John built and settled on the property that is known at the present time as the Morris Hall farm. John Thompson was a farmer, likewise a brewer, which he carried on extensively for home use, and also sent considerable quantity to Philadelphia and New Amsterdam. The old brew house was standing until about 1850. On his farm was the family burying ground of the Thompson family; and after the property was sold in 1725 to John Hancock, of Hancock's Bridge, the family of Hancocks buried there for a number of years, and kept it in good repair; but it, like other family burying grounds in Salem county, has been neglected of late years. The fence has gone down, and the plow has passed over the remains of some of the most useful emigrants that ever settled in the Salem tenth.

John Thompson, it appears, never took very active part in the civil affairs of the Colony; but was an active, useful member of Salem Monthly Meeting, and was an elder of the church many years previous to his death. He took an active part in erecting the first brick meeting house in West Jersey that there is any record of, on the Nicholson lot, in Salem. He had in a great measure, the care and oversight in building it, and gave £30 towards it, being the largest sum contributed by any one. He died about 1710, aged about seventy-nine years, leaving a son—James Thompson, who married a young woman resident of New Castle, State of Delaware. By that connection there were several children; all died young, excepting one son.

James Thompson, son of James and Ann Thompson, was born in Elsinborough, the 26th of 8th month, 1712; when he became of age he sold the homestead of his grandfather, John Thompson, to John Hancock, of Alloways Creek, and went to the State of Delaware to reside, and married Sarah Wood. She possessed a large tract of land in her own right, it being near the state line, between Delaware and Pennsylvania. The property is still owned by some of the Thompson family. They are quite numerous at the present day.

Andrew, the brother of John Thompson, was more of a public man than his brother. He was appointed by Fenwick as one of his Justices of the Peace of the Colony; from him the numerous family of the Thompsons in this county originated. Andrew and his wife Isabella Thompson had one son born in America—John Thompson. Their son was born in Elsinborough 23d of 4th month, 1684. Andrew died about 1696 aged nearly sixty years. Elizabeth, the eldest daughter of Andrew and Isabella Thompson, was born in Ireland in 1666. She married

Isaac Smart, who was the son of Roger Smart. Isaac was born in the county of Wiltshire, England, in 1658. He came to America in the ship Griffith, in company with the proprietor, in 1675. He and Elizabeth Thompson were married 25th of 2d month, 1683. Isaac and his wife owned and lived on Middle Neck, in Elsinborough, adjoining the Thompson property. They had five daughters and one son—Mary Smart, their eldest, was born 20th of 10th month, 1685; Sarah, the daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Smart, born 29th of 1st month, 1687; Nathan Smart, son of Isaac and Elizabeth Smart, born 20th of 6th month, 1690; Hannah, the daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Smart, born 8th of 6th month, 1692; Rebecca Smart, daughter of the same parents, born 23d of 12th month, 1695; Ann, the daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Smart, born 20th of 6th month, 1697. Isaac Smart died in 1700, and his widow, Elizabeth Thompson Smart, married Edward Keasbey in 1701; by him she had two sons and one daughter. [See Keasbey Family.]

William Thompson, the eldest son of Andrew and Isabella Thompson, purchased a large tract of land in Monmouth precinct, where Allowaystown now is, and settled there. He was three times married. Joseph Thompson, the son of William and Sarah Thompson, was born 22d of 1st month, 1693; William, the son of William and Jane Thompson, was born 16th of 3d month, 1695. Jane, the daughter of William by his third wife, Hannah Thompson, was born 29th of 7th month, 1700. Susanna, the daughter of William and Hannah Thompson, was born 26th of 8th month, 1704. Samuel Thompson, son of William and Hannah Thompson, was born 6th of 9th month, 1707. Mary, the daughter of William and Hannah Thompson, was born 21st of 11th month, 1710. Rebecca, the daughter of William and Hannah Thompson, was born 19th of 12th month, 1714. Benjamin, the son of William and Hannah Thompson, was born 11th of 8th month, 1719.

Andrew Thompson, 2d, son of Andrew and Isabella Thompson, married and settled on his father's property in Elsinborough. Jonathan, the son of Andrew, 2d and Rebecca Thompson, was born 16th of 9th month, 1697. Hannah, the daughter of Andrew and Rebecca Thompson, was born 12th of 1st month, 1699. Isabella, daughter of Andrew and Rebecca Thompson, was born 22d of 10th month, 1700. Andrew, the son of Andrew and Rebecca Thompson, was born 2d of 2d month, 1704. Thomas, son of Andrew and Rebecca Thompson, was born 28th of 11th month, 1707. Sarah, the daughter of Andrew and Rebecca Thompson, was born 6th of 2d month, 1709.

Abraham, son of Andrew and Rebecca Thompson, was born 26th of 10th month, 1710. Joshua Thompson, son of Andrew by his second wife, Grace Thompson, was born 2d of 2d month, 1713. Thomas, son of Andrew and Grace Thompson, was born 21st of 7th month, 1710. Abraham, son of Andrew and Grace Thompson, was born 27th of 5th month, 1721. Jonathan, Isabella, Andrew and Thomas Thompson, children of Andrew by his first wife, Rebecca Thompson, died young.

Nathan Smart, the son of Isaac and Elizabeth Thompson Smart, was born 20th of 6th month, 1690; was married in 1713. Mary, their oldest daughter, was born 24th of 5th month, 1714; about that time he built an addition to the brick mansion that was built by his father in 1696, which is still standing. Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathan and Deborah Smart was born 4th of 1st month, 1716. Hannah, the daughter of Nathan and Deborah Smart, born 23d of 12th month, 1718. Isaac, son of Nathan and Deborah Smart, was born 4th of 2d month, 1721. Edward, the son of Nathan and Deborah Smart, was born 14th of 5th month, 1724. Isaac, the eldest son of Nathan and Deborah Smart, married Ann Wilson in 1756. Isaac inherited the homestead farm in Elsinborough; he and his wife resided there whilst they lived, and raised a large family of children. Mary, the eldest child of Isaac and Ann Smart, was born 1st of 10th month, 1757; she lived to an advanced age and died in Salem. Nathan Wilson Smart, son of Isaac and Ann Smart, was born 20th of 12th month, 1759. Nathan remained single, and died in middle age. Isaac, the son of Isaac and Ann Smart, was born 2d of 3d month, 1761, and married Rebecca, the daughter of John and Mary Thompson, of Elsinborough. Isaac and his wife had nine children—Ann, Nathan, Mary, John, Deborah, Rebecca, Hannah, Isaac and William Smart. Not one of the large and ancient family of the name of Smarts is a resident of Salem county at this time. Robert, the son of Isaac and Ann Smart, was born 19th of 11th month, 1763. Ann Smart, the daughter of the same parents, was born 25th of 11th month, 1765. She died in 1766. Ann Smart, daughter of Isaac and Ann Smart, was born 25th of 9th month, 1768. She married Samuel, the son of Joseph and Rebecca Abbott Brick. [See the Brick Family]. Jane, the daughter of Isaac and Jane Smart, was born 26th of 10th month, 1775. Some of the children of Isaac and Rebecca Thompson Smart are married and settled in the Western States.

Joseph, the son of William and Sarah Thompson, was born in 1693. He owned property not far from Reinster's Mill, where he built a brick dwelling, which was removed by James Fries, and

a new frame dwelling was erected near the site of the old one. The property at this time is owned and occupied by Daniel Dial. Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Thompson, was born 1st of 8th month, 1716. Jane, the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Thompson, was born 7th of 8th month, 1718. William, son of Joseph and Sarah Thompson, was born 30th of 8th month, 1720. Joseph, the son of Joseph and Sarah Thompson, was born 30th of 1st month, 1723; he married Mary Conden, of Mannington, in 1747; they had children. Samuel, the son of William and Hannah Thompson, was born in 1707, and married Edith Tyler, the daughter of William Tyler, 2d; they had issue. Their son Samuel Thompson, was a tanner and currier, and carried on his trade in the town of Salem; they were the grandparents of the late Joshua Thompson. Rebecca, the daughter of Samuel and Edith Thompson, married David Allen, of Mannington. David and his wife, Rebecca T. Allen, had eight children—Hannah, Mary, Rebecca, Edith, Beulah, Samuel, Jedediah and Chambless Allen. Benjamin Thompson, son of William and Hannah Thompson, was born 11th of 8th month, 1719; he married Elizabeth Ware, daughter of Joseph Ware, 2d, and Elizabeth Walker, his wife, in 1745. Benjamin Thompson did a large amount of public business; had also the charge of Richard Wistar's Glass Works near Allowaytown, whilst it was in existence. He and his wife had issue. His son, Benjamin Thompson, married a Willis; they were the parents of the late James Thompson, of Upper Penn's Neck. William Thompson, the son of William and Hannah Thompson, married, and settled near Allowaytown; left children. His son, William, succeeded his father to the old homestead. The property was located near Stephen Reeve's Mill.

Joshua, the eldest son of Andrew Thompson, 2d, by his second wife, Grace Thompson, was born 2d of 2d month, 1713. He was twice married, and by his first wife he had two children. Andrew, the son of Joshua and Sarah Thompson, was born 29th of 5th month, 1739. Sarah, the daughter of Joshua and Sarah Thompson, was born 24th of 12th month, 1742. Joshua's second wife was Elizabeth Gibson, of Woodbury, Gloucester county, where her parents resided. Joshua and Rebecca Thompson, children of Joshua and Elizabeth Thompson, were born 8th of 6th month, 1748. John, the son of Joshua and Elizabeth Thompson, was born 7th of 4th month, 1752. Joseph, the son of Joshua and Elizabeth Thompson, was born 26th of 3d month, 1756. Joshua was left a widower several years before his death. He was an elder and leading member of

Salem Monthly Meeting for a number of years. It has been said of him, "that he was a true Israelite, without guile." He was more than four-score years old, at the time of his death. Andrew, the eldest son of Joshua Thompson, married Grace Nicholson, of Esimborough; the daughter of Samuel and Sarah Nicholson, of the same township; she was born 11th of 9th month, 1746. Andrew and his wife, Grace Thompson, had two children—Joshua, born 19th of 9th month, 1767; Sarah, born 20th of 1st month, 1769; Grace, was born 12th of 2d month, 1771; Rachel, born 7th of 5th month, 1773, and Samuel Nicholson, born 23d of 5th month, 1777.

Joshua, son of Andrew and Grace Nicholson Thompson, married Rebecca, daughter of David and Rebecca Allen, of Mannington; they had three children—Andrew, Ann and David Thompson. Andrew, their eldest son, was thrice married; his first wife was Rebecca, the daughter of Samuel Abbott, of Mannington; they had one daughter—Hannah Ann. Andrew's second wife was Ann Elkinton, of Port Elizabeth, daughter of John Elkinton; Andrew and his wife had issue, four sons—Joshua, Clark, John and Andrew Thompson. Andrew's third wife was Mary Horner, widow of Charles Horner, and daughter of Benjamin Tyler, of Greenwich; they had four children—David, Richard, Anna and Rebecca Thompson. Ann, daughter of Joshua and Rebecca Thompson, was twice married; her first husband was Caleb, son of Samuel Lippincott, of Gloucester county; they had three children—Samuel, David and Clark Lippincott. Her second husband was Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary Bassett; they are both deceased, leaving no issue. David, son of Joshua and Rebecca Thompson, when a young man left his native county, went and resided in the western part of the State of New York, where he ended his days; he never married.

Sarah, the daughter of Andrew and Grace Nicholson Thompson, born 20th of 1st month, 1769, married Jacob, the son of John and Elizabeth Ware, of Alloways Creek; she was his second wife; they had three children that lived to maturity—Sarah, David and Samuel Ware. [See the Ware Family.] Grace, daughter of Andrew and Grace N. Thompson, born 12th of 2d month, 1771, married Job Ware, brother of Jacob Ware. He died young, leaving one son—John Ware. Rachel, daughter of Andrew and Grace Thompson, was born 7th of 5th month, 1773; she subsequently married Benjamin, son of Joseph Tindell, of Penn's Neck; they had several children—Joseph, Andrew, Sarah and Benjamin Tindell. Samuel Nich-

John Thompson, son of Andrew and Grace Thompson, was born 23d of 5th month, 1777. He became the owner, by will, of his grandfather's (Samuel Nicholson) homestead farm in Esimborough. Samuel married Ann, the daughter of Clement Hall, of Esimborough; they had six children—Samuel N., Joshua, Charles, Clement, Ann and Jane Thompson.

Sarah, daughter of Joshua and Sarah Thompson, married William Elkinton, of Hancock's Bridge. He was killed at the massacre in his own house during the Revolutionary war in 1778; leaving a widow and one son, John Hancock, the father of Thomas Y. Hancock. Joseph, the son of Joshua and Elizabeth Thompson, kept a store with his brother-in-law, William Hancock, at Hancock's Bridge, and was killed at the same time with his partner. Joshua married Sarah, the daughter of Solomon and Sarah Stretch Ware, of Alloways Creek, in 1773; there were three children—Joseph, John and Elizabeth Thompson. Joshua's second wife was Susanna Mason, widow of John Mason, and daughter of William and Mary Morris Goodwin. By her there were two sons—William and Joshua Thompson. Joshua's third wife was Mary Shourds, of Salem, widow of Benjamin Shourds; there was no issue. She died several years before her husband. He died in 1831, aged nearly eighty-three years.

Joseph, the eldest son of Joshua and Sarah W. Thompson, was born 27th of 10th month, 1774. He married Ann, the daughter of John and Susanna Mason; they had six children (two sons who died young), Susan, Elizabeth, Sarah, and Ann Thompson. His second wife was Elizabeth Powell; they have no children living. John, the son of Joshua and Sarah Thompson, died when he was three years old. Elizabeth, the daughter of Joshua and Sarah W. Thompson, born 13th of 11th month, 1778; married William, the son of William and Sarah Nicholson, of Mannington; they had eight children—Elisha, Ruth, Rachel, Beulah, Elizabeth, William, Joshua and Sarah Ann Nicholson.

William Thompson, the eldest son of Joshua, by his second wife, Susanna Thompson, married Elizabeth Carpenter, the daughter of William and Elizabeth Ware Carpenter, of Esimborough. William and his wife, Elizabeth Thompson, had nine children—Susan, Eliza, Sarah, Joshua, William, Thomas, Abigail, Lewis and Ann Elizabeth Thompson. William, the father of the before named children, has been deceased for a number of years; their mother is still living at the age of nearly four-score years. Joshua, the son of Joshua and Susanna Thompson,

son, died in 1820, in Salem, where he taught Friends' School for a number of years; he never married.

Rebecca, the daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth Thompson, born in 1752, married Samuel D. Thompson, a son of John and Elizabeth Thompson, in 1772. She was a blacksmith, and followed his trade many years in the town of Salem; he and Jacob Huff were in partnership together. He afterwards purchased a farm in Elsinborough, being part of the Windham estate, but is generally known as Richard Darkin property. He soon after abandoned his trade, and went and settled on his farm; there he and his wife remained, until old age. Both of them ended their days in the town of Salem. His wife was Mary, the daughter of William and Sarah Hancock Bradway, of Stoe Neck, Alloway's Creek township. John and his wife had four children—Rebecca, Ruth, John and William B. Thompson. Rebecca, their eldest daughter, married Isaac Smart; the names of their children are mentioned in the Smart family. Ruth, the second daughter of John and Mary Thompson, married Job Bacon, of Greenwich, Cumberland county; they had four children—Mary, Sarah, Ann and Josiah Bacon. Mary married Clement Acton of Salem, and died young, leaving no issue. Sarah remains single. Ann married Moses Sheppard, of Greenwich; they had three daughters—Rachel, Ruth and Mary Ann Sheppard. Rachel, the eldest, married Job Bacon, the son of John and Ann Bacon, of Bacon's Neck. Rachel is deceased, leaving children. Ruth married George Wood Sheppard. Mary Ann Sheppard remains single.

Josiah Bacon, the son of Job and Ruth T. Bacon, went to Philadelphia when young; he afterwards became an eminent merchant in that city, and has been for some years one of the Directors of the Pennsylvania Railroad.

John, the son of John and Mary Thompson, married Esther, the daughter of Darkin and Esther Nicholson, of Elsinborough. They had eight children—Ann, William, John, Joseph, Casper, Mary, Elizabeth and Rebecca Thompson. Three of their children are deceased—John, Ann and Rebecca. William, their eldest son, married Rachel, daughter of Daniel and Mary Nicholson; they have no issue. Joseph married Elizabeth, the daughter of William and Mary B. Carpenter; they had two children—Mary and John Thompson. Casper Thompson, their youngest son, married Mary, the daughter of Casper and Re-

becca Wistar, formerly of Mannington; they have issue. Elizabeth Thompson, daughter of John and Esther Thompson, married Nathaniel, a son of James and Millicent Buzby Brown; Thomas, the son of Andrew, 2d, and Grace Thompson, was born 21st of 7th month, 1719. Thomas Thompson learned the tailor trade, and followed it in the town of Salem, on Broadway street. His dwelling and shop were located where the First Baptist Church is now situated. He married, had one son and one or two daughters. Thomas Thompson, the son of Thomas and Mary Thompson, was born 19th of 10th month, 1745.

He also learned the tailoring business of his father, and followed it at the old homestead until about 1795. Thomas Thompson, Jr., married Rebecca, the daughter of Samuel Hedge, 4th, and Hannah Woodnutt Hedge. Thomas and his wife Rebecca Thompson had seven children—Ann, Hannah W., Hedge, Mary, Rebecca, Jane and Rachel Thompson. Ann Thompson, the eldest daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Thompson, married John Firth; they had issue. Their sons who married were Thomas and John; there were two or more daughters.

Hannah, the second daughter of Thomas and Rebecca H. Thompson, was twice married; her first husband's name was Anderson; they had issue. Her second husband was Leonard Sayres; at the time of their marriage he was a citizen of Cincinnati, State of Ohio. He was a native of Cumberland county. He was a son of Ananias Sayres, the first Sheriff of that county, when it was set off from Salem in 1748. Hedge Thompson, the son of Thomas and Rebecca H. Thompson, was a physician, and practiced it some years in his native town and county; but he abandoned his profession before middle age. He was a Member of Congress at one time, also one of the Judges of Salem Court. His wife was Mary Ann Parrott, the daughter of Richard Parrott. Hedge and his wife had five children—Richard P., Thomas, Joseph, M. D., Mary and Rebecca Thompson. Mary, the daughter of Thomas and Rebecca H. Thompson, son died past middle age; never married. Rebecca, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca H. Thompson, married John Holme, the son of Colonel Benjamin Holme, of Elsinborough. Rebecca died young, leaving one daughter—Rebecca Holme. Jane, the daughter of Thomas and Rebecca H. Thompson, married John, the son of Hill and Ann Nicholson Smith, of Mannington. John and Jane T. Smith had three children—Ann, Hill and Thomas T. Smith. Rachel, the youngest daughter of Thomas and Rebecca H. Thompson, married Doctor Benjamin Archer, at that time was a practicing physician,

residing in the city of Salem: but he was a native of Swedenborg, Gloucester county. He was a lineal descendant of one of the oldest Swedish families that located on the eastern shore of the Delaware river. Benjamin and his wife had one son, Fenwick Archer, who is now living, and resides in Salem, where his parents formerly lived. Thomas and Rebecca Hedge Thompson lived happily together more than fifty years; he dying first, aged about eighty-two years. Rebecca, his widow, died at about the same age.

Thomas, the son of Thomas and Elizabeth Thompson, was born near Dublin, Ireland, about 1639; at which place his parents had removed from Yorkshire, England, with their two sons, John and Andrew, in the year 1658. In what year Thomas emigrated to New Jersey is uncertain; I think it more than probable that he came in company with his brothers, John and Andrew, on board the ship Mary of Dublin, and landed at Elsinboro, 22d of 12th month, 1677; there was frequent mention of him soon after that time up to the fore part of the eighteenth century. He paid £18 in 1699 towards erecting a Friends' Meeting House in Salem. Where his residence was is somewhat of an uncertainty, but circumstances indicate that it was in Elsinboro. He died about 1714. His son, John Thompson, purchased a tract of land in Alloways Creek, it being part of Ann Salter's allotment, lying on the western branch of Stoe creek, and lying between John Mason's Mill, now Maskell's, and John Chandler's Mill, now known as Wood's Upper Mill. The road that crosses the present mill-pond, was originally the dam erected by John Thompson to raise a head of water for his fulling mill; which business he followed for many years. He left three sons and one daughter—Thomas, Andrew, Jacob and Hannah Thompson. Hannah married Philip Dennis, of Greenwich, Cumberland county, in 1761; they had a large family of children. Thomas married Deborah Oakford, in 1762. Andrew Thompson and Elizabeth Bassett were married in the same year, 1762; they lived but a short time together. Elizabeth Thompson departed this life 9th of 7th month, 1770, and Andrew Thompson, her husband, 15th of 1st month, 1775. He was called Alloways Creek Andrew in the records to distinguish between him and Andrew Thompson of Elsinboro. Thomas Thompson had one son—Thomas, born 1763, who subsequently married, and had five or more children. Jacob, the eldest, married Mary, daughter of Thomas Hartly, of Salem; they had two children—Mary and Mark Thompson. The daughter died a minor, but the son is still living.

Andrew, the second son of Thomas Thompson, married Rachel, the daughter of Charles Shields, a native of Ireland; there were two sons—Josiah and Charles Thompson. Josiah's first wife was Sarah, daughter of Jacob Thompson, who was a distant relative, by whom he had three children—Ephraim and two daughters. His second wife was the daughter of Edward Bradway. She died in a short time after her marriage. Soon after his marriage with the third wife he left his native State and moved with his family to the State of Illinois; he afterwards sent for his aged mother, who lived a few years and then passed away. Josiah possessed good business capacities, and was soon appreciated in his adopted home, and did considerable public business; he was appointed postmaster in the town in which he lived. He died several years ago.

Thomas, the youngest son of Thomas Thompson, married Rebecca, the daughter of Richard Moore, of Alloways Creek. Thomas and his wife had seven children—Lewis, Richard, Eleanor, Ann, Thomas, Rebecca and George Thompson. Eleanor, the oldest daughter, married Asbury Stiles. Ann married Isaac Thompson, of Salem; he was the youngest son of Samuel Nicholson and Ann Thompson, of Elsinboro. Rebecca, the youngest daughter, married Samuel, the son of Jonathan Taylor, of Alloways Creek; she died several years ago. Thomas' sons, I believe, left their native county for the purpose of bettering their condition in some other parts of the country.

Jacob Thompson, son of John, was born about 1735; married Hannah Harris. The forefather of the Harris family, as I have been informed, by the late Dalymore Harris, located near Roadstown, about the year 1700. The children of Jacob and Hannah Thompson, were Phebe, Hannah, Samuel, Rachel, Jacob and Mary Thompson. Phebe, the eldest daughter, married William Finlaw; they had six children—John, Sarah, Hannah, Phebe, David and Rachel Finlaw. John, their eldest son, married Sarah, the daughter of Joshua Moore; they had issue—Hiram, Charlotte, Sarah and Isaac Finlaw. Hiram married, and in a few years afterwards removed to the State of Delaware. Charlotte was twice married; her first husband was named Miller, of Philadelphia; they had three children. Her second husband was Jacob, the youngest son of Solomon Dubois. Sarah, the daughter of William and Phebe T. Finlaw, married Daniel Ashton; they had issue. Hannah, the daughter of William and Phebe T. Finlaw, was twice married; her first husband was Samuel Padgett, and her second Abram Dilks. Phebe, the daughter of William and Hannah T. Fin-

law, married William Patzett. David, the second son of William and Hannah T. Finlaw, married Elizabeth, the daughter of Eufam and Lydia Sayres Fogg. He was the son of Samuel and Prudence Fogg, born 12th of 6th month, 1775. David and his wife, Elizabeth Finlaw, had three daughters—Prudence, Phebe and Lydia. Prudence, married Ephraim, the son of Jesse and Mary Sheppard Carl; they had seven children, four of whom lived to man and womanhood—Sylvanus, Winfield, Laura and Mary. Phebe, the daughter of David and Elizabeth Finlaw, married Jesse P. Carl, the son of Ephraim and Mary Ann Carl. Phebe is deceased, and leaves four children—James W., Rosanna, Laura and Isabella Carl. Lydia, the youngest daughter of David and Elizabeth Finlaw, married Samuel P. Smith, the son of Peter Smith, of Mannington. Their children are David F., Fanny, Phebe, Franklin and Peter Smith. Rachel, the youngest child of William and Phebe Finlaw, married Joseph Corliss; she was his second wife. His first wife was the daughter of Jonathan and Joan Hildreth. Joseph and Rachel Finlaw Corliss had two children—Mary and Phebe Corliss; the latter died young, unmarried. Mary Corliss married Smith Robinson, who is now deceased. She has two children living—Rachel F. and Joseph Corliss Robinson.

William Mulford married Prudence Maskell, of Greenwich, Cumberland county. They had six children, the eldest being Abigail, who became the wife of Isaac Hall, of Philadelphia. Jacob Mulford, their eldest son, was twice married; his first wife being Hannah, the daughter of Jacob and Hannah H. Thompson, and his second wife was Tamson Mulford. Hope, the third child of William Mulford, married Stephen Mulford, who resided in Salem. William, the son of William and Prudence Maskell Mulford, married Ann, daughter of Elijah Cattell, of Salem. Rachel Mulford, the daughter of William, married Captain Benjamin Sheppard. Maskell, the son of William and Prudence Mulford, married Rachel Ewing, a cousin of Judge Ewing, who died at Trenton of cholera morbus more than thirty years ago. William Mulford's second wife was Sarah Ewing, who was born 10th of 7th month, 1750. She was a grand-daughter on her mother's side of Thomas Maskell, who emigrated from New England about 1700 and settled at Cohasset; and daughter of Samuel and Abigail Fithian, of Greenwich. William and Sarah Mulford had two sons—Thomas E. and James W. Mulford. Thomas E. Mulford resided many years in Salem, and followed the

coopering business; he married Abigail Clark. James W. Mulford also resided in Salem; his first wife was Sarah Alford, and his second Abigail Woodruff. Jacob, the eldest son of William Mulford, spent the greater part of his life in the city of Salem, and his occupation was that of a dry goods merchant. His place of business was where his grandson's (Dr. Patterson) new buildings are located, on Fenwick's street. Jacob in early life left the religious association of his parents (Presbyterian) and became an ardent member of the Methodist Society, and continued to the end of his days a consistent member thereof. He was very exemplary in his deportment, and in his intercourse and dealings with his fellow men. He twice married, his first wife being Hannah, daughter of Jacob and Hannah Thompson, of Alloways Creek. Her ancestors were members of the Society of Friends from the first settlement of Fenwick's Colony. Jacob and his wife Hannah Thompson Mulford had six children, who all lived to be men and women—Clarissa, Prudence, Hannah, William T., Charlotte and Jacob W. Mulford. Clarissa married Edward Stout, a Methodist clergyman, by whom she had five children—Joseph T., Hannah, Sarah Ann, Clarissa and Dr. Daniel M. Stout. Prudence, the second daughter of Jacob and Hannah Mulford, married in 1817, James, the son of James Patterson, who emigrated from the north of Ireland. He was born in 1749 of Scotch parentage, and circumstances go to show that he left his native country when young. There was a family of that name and nationality who located themselves in Philadelphia. John Patterson also came from Scotland, settling in the city of Baltimore, and became an eminent and wealthy merchant. Jerome Bonaparte married his daughter, Elizabeth Patterson. The Salem family have no knowledge that there is any relationship existing between the above mentioned families, but their nationalities are the same, and their emigration took place about the same time. I think it not improbable that there is a relationship between them.

James Patterson, the Scotch-Irish emigrant, married Martha Kent, a lineal descendant of Thomas Kent, who purchased a lot of ten acres of the executors of John Fenwick, in 1686. The said lot was at the junction of Nevell street (now Kent) with Yorke street. The family owned a large farm and brick mansion with a Mansard roof. Anthony Keasbey became the owner of the property, and his grandson, Quinton Keasbey, holds the property at the present time. James and Martha K. Patterson had five children—John, Elizabeth, Mary, Rebecca

and James Patterson. James, the father of the above mentioned children, died in 1806, aged about fifty-seven years. His wife survived him about six months. Their only child was farming. James and his wife, Prudence Mulford Patterson, had five children—William, James Kent, Jacob Mulford, Theophilus, M. D., and Mary Jane Patterson. James, their father, died in 1865, aged seventy-three years, and his wife, Prudence Mulford Patterson, died in 1844, aged fifty-two years. William Patterson, their son, married in 1846, Amelia Rumsey Ware, the daughter of Bacon and Anna J. Ware. Bacon was the son of Job and Hannah Ware, of Bacon's Neck, Cumberland county. His wife Ann T. Rumsey, was the daughter of Benjamin Rumsey, of Maryland. William and Amelia had three children—Anna, Henry Ware, and George R. Patterson, who died in infancy. William is a clock and watch maker, and his place of business is on Broadway, nearly opposite Market street, in Salem. James K., the second son of James and Prudence M. Patterson, resides in Salem, and at present is largely concerned in a canning establishment. He is unmarried. Jacob Mulford Patterson, the son of James and Prudence M. Patterson, married Clementina F. Lloyd, in 1854. They have four children—Theophilus, George Walter, William M. and Pamela Patterson. They reside in Woodbury, Gloucester county. Theophilus Patterson, M. D., married in 1858, Caroline R. Ware, daughter of Bacon Ware. They have four children—James Allen, George C., Carrie Ware and Amella Rumsey Patterson. Dr. Theophilus Patterson is much interested in the cause of education, and for several years was Superintendent of the Public Schools of the city of Salem. His services and labors in that direction were duly appreciated, as was shown at his last election, when he was chosen without any political opposition by his fellow citizens. At the last annual election he declined a re-election owing to his pressing professional duties. Mary Jane, youngest child of James and Prudence Patterson, married John C. Oote, in 1866.

Hannah, the daughter of Jacob and Hannah T. Mulford, married Charles Rumsey, a silversmith, formerly of Wilmington, Delaware. Charles and Hannah T. Rumsey had five children—Charles, James, Jacob M., George Augustus and Hannah Ann. Charles, the father, has been deceased several years. His eldest son, Charles Rumsey, was a merchant in Salem for a number of years, but he is now living in Philadelphia. He has been married twice; his first wife was Emma Michner, of Phila-

of Rumsey. His second wife was Fanny Sovereign; they have six children—Fannie, Fanny, Belle, Fred S., Horace M. and Charles F. S. The last two births were twins. James M., the second son of Charles and Hannah M. Rumsey, resides at Portsmouth, Ohio. He married Harriet Gaff, and has four children—John, James, Eliza and Willie. Jacob Mulford Rumsey married Mary Stanger in 1857; they have one child—Edward Smith Rumsey. George Augustus Rumsey married Cornelia, daughter of James M. and Ann K. Hannah. They lived several years in the State of Ohio, but are now residing in their native town of Salem. They have five children—Walter, Eugene, Anna, George A. and Carrol Livingstone. Hannah Ann Rumsey married Samuel L. J. Miller, son of Josiah and Hetty Miller, formerly of Mannington. They have one child—Wyatt W. Miller. Hannah Mulford, the widow of Charles Rumsey, is still living at an advanced age.

William Thompson Mulford, eldest son of Jacob and Hannah T. Mulford, succeeded his father in the mercantile business several years. He married Eliza Fisler, and by her had one daughter, Emma D. Mulford, who subsequently married Jonathan J. Broome, a merchant in the city of New York. They had one daughter—Alice Broome. Charlotte, the youngest daughter of Jacob and Hannah T. Mulford, born about 1803, was uncommonly apt in acquiring education, and was generally at the head of her class in school. She married Peter Bilderback, 21st of 7th month, 1824, and died at an early age, leaving one son—Edward M. Bilderback, who married Elizabeth Heishon, in 1845. Edward and his wife have five children—Charles H., Joseph H., Peter, Lorenzo Dow and Edward Bilderback. Charles H. Bilderback, their eldest son, married Mary Elwell. Joseph H. Bilderback, the second son, married Kate Robinson, of Ohio; they have one child—Elizabeth. Peter, the third son, is a traveling minister of the Methodist denomination in one of the Western States, where he married. Edward Bilderback and his family recently removed to the State of Ohio. Jacob W. Mulford, the youngest child of Jacob and Hannah T. Mulford, like his sister Charlotte, possessed more than ordinary intellect. At one time he resided in the city of Philadelphia, and was in the mercantile business, but towards the close of his life he returned to his native town of Salem. His wife was Jane Fisler. He left one son, Jacob, who is a lawyer residing in Camden, N. J. The second wife of Jacob Mulford, Sr., was Tamson Mulford, and by her had one son, James W. Mul-

ford, who married Emily L. Ford, of Delaware. James and his wife are both deceased, leaving no issue.

Samuel, the son of Jacob and Hannah Thompson, remained to one of the Western States. Rachel Thompson, daughter of Jacob, married Jacob Ware, of Cumberland county; there were two children by this union—Benjamin and Theophilus, but they both died single. Jacob, the second son of Jacob and Hannah Thompson, married Mary Finlaw, and by that union there were six children—Rachel, Hannah, Sarah, Mary, Margaret and Susan. Hannah, the second daughter, was married twice, her first husband being Samuel, the son of Elijah Fogg, and her second William Kates. Sarah Thompson was the first wife of Josiah Thompson, son of Andrew; Mary Thompson married Hugh Pogue; Margaret Thompson married Horatio Emerson. Susan Thompson, the youngest daughter of Jacob and Hannah Thompson, married William Sheppard.

Jacob Thompson's second wife was Elizabeth Plummer; they had three children—Elizabeth, John and Margaret. Elizabeth, the eldest, married James Harris; there were three children—Jacob, Mary and Isaac Harris. John, the son of Jacob and Elizabeth P. Thompson, married Abigail McPherson; they had five children—Rebecca, Ellen, John, Jacob and Eliza. Margaret, youngest daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth P. Thompson, born 24th of 12th month, 1781, married David Allen, 4th of 3d month, 1801. She departed this life 15th of 1st month, 1843. She and David Allen had four children—Kent, David, Sophia and Isaac. David, their second son, came to an untimely death, in 1841. He was chopping wood, and while falling a tree, a limb fell from one of the upper boughs and struck him on the head, which caused his death in a short time. Sophia, the daughter of David and Margaret Allen, married William Robinson, Jr.; they have five children—two sons and three daughters—William, George, Sarah, Margaret and Rebecca. They are all married excepting Rebecca, who remains single. Isaac, the youngest son of David and Margaret Allen, married Elizabeth, the daughter of William and Elizabeth Keasbey Plummer, of Lower Alloways Creek; they have several children. Mary, the youngest daughter of Jacob and Hannah Thompson, married Jason Garrison, of Cumberland county.

James Patterson, the emigrant, had a sister, Elizabeth Patterson, who accompanied him to America; she afterwards married Ranier Penton, of New Castle, Delaware. They had several children, one of whom, John Penton, married and left one daughter, Eliza Patterson Penton, who subsequently married Thomas

W. Belville, Esq., of St. Georges, Delaware; they had seven children—Penton, Edward M., Thomas C., Lucy M., Sarah W., Georgianna and Belville. Elizabeth Patterson's second husband was Henry Rowen, of New Castle, Delaware; she died about 1806. John Patterson, the son of John and Martha Kent Patterson, married Sarah Beard; they had five children—Anna, Elizabeth, James B., Rebecca and John. Anna Patterson married a Casperson; she died young, leaving one child—Elizabeth. Elizabeth, the second daughter, is not married. Casperson. Elizabeth, the son of John, married Ann Skees, in 1832, of Pittsburgh, Pa., and have six children—Sarah, William S., John, Elizabeth, Mary and Harriet A. Patterson. James B. Patterson, their father, died at Pittsburg, in 1833.

Elizabeth, the daughter of James and Martha K. Patterson, married James Robinson in 1806, and died in 1820. They had six children—Mary, Benjamin, Prudence, Ann, James P. and John, who died in infancy. Mary, the eldest daughter of James and Elizabeth P. Robinson, married John Fowler, of Mannington; they had four children. John R. Fowler married Theodocia, the daughter of Benjamin and Theodocia Griscom, of Salem. John and his family reside in Philadelphia; he is a commission merchant. Mary, the daughter of John Fowler, St., married John Dawson. Benjamin married Elizabeth Linch, and Susan Fowler married John McAllister. Benjamin, the son of James Robinson, died in 1830. Prudence S., daughter of James Robinson, married George T. Kelch; she died in 1844. Ann Robinson married John Taylor. James P., the son of James and Elizabeth P. Robinson, married in 1839, Elizabeth Franklin, daughter of Benjamin Franklin, of Mannington; she died young, leaving one daughter—Mary Emma Robinson, M. D. James' second wife was Anna A. Hass, of Philadelphia; they were married in 1846, and have two children now living—Ann Eliza and Lavinia. Ann Eliza married George Coles, and Lavinia married Lewis R. Jessup, of Gloucester county.

Mary, the daughter of James and Martha K. Patterson, married David Fogg, of Upper Alloways Creek, in 1808. They had four children—Martha A., Elizabeth, James P. and Isaac Fogg. Martha, the eldest daughter, married Thackara Dunn. Elizabeth, the second daughter, married Martin Patterson, of Penn's Neck; they have issue. James P. Fogg married Sarah Dunn; they had issue. Isaac Fogg married Mary Dewer. Rebecca, the daughter of James and Martha K. Robinson, married William Robinson, of Lower Penn's Neck, in 1811,

and died in 1827, leaving six children—William, Noah, John P., James T., Mary and Benjamin. The eldest married Sophia, the daughter of David Allen; their children were mentioned in the Allen Family. Noah Robinson married Jemima Foster, daughter of Joseph Foster, of Salem. Noah is deceased, leaving children. James T. Robinson married Kerinhappuck Harris, daughter of Isaac Harris, of Alloways Creek, the 3d of 3d month, 1848. They had three children—Mary Ellen, Sallie E. and Isabella. James' second wife is Sarah H. English, daughter of David and Sarah Ann English, the daughter of Judge Anthony Nelson, one of Salem county's self-made men. His pleasing address and correct language were far above the generality of mankind, and it is remarkable when we consider what little opportunity he had in early life to acquire an education. When quite young he was apprenticed to the late Samuel Brick, of Elsinboro. Those who have a knowledge of how bound children were treated a half century or more ago, will readily agree that Anthony Nelson was, by nature, a superior man. He represented his native county at three or four different periods in the State Legislature, and was one of the Judges of Salem Courts for a number of years. James and Sarah H. Robinson have nine children—Caddie L., Emma Stretch, John Douglas, Kerinhappuck Harris, Jael E., Frank L., James T., Fannie H. and Hattie S. Mary, the daughter of William and Rebecca Robinson, married Jonathan, the son of Joseph and Mary Hildreth Corliss; they have no children.

72 THE SALEM TENTH

1681, dau. of Edward and Mary Bradley. Chd. Bradley and Joseph.†

Joseph, m Deborah Smith, 3-9-1727.†

Joseph, Wf. Deborah. Chd. Mary, b 5-2-1728; Joseph, b 9-3-1732, d 5-6-1767; Samuel, b 7-8-1735; Jonathan, b 8-9-1737; Joshua, b 12-28-1740; Martha, b 1-21-1743; Nathan, b 7-16-1744; Aaron, b 10-14-1746; Rebeckah, b 7-27-1749; Elizabeth, b 6-26-1756.†

Joseph, Sr., Alloways Creek Precinct, will 8th of 5th mo. (July), 1742, affirmed 3-28-1745. Chd. Broadway, Joseph, Peter, and Sarah Ware.†

Peter, Alloways Creek, int. 11-15-1749. Sarah Stretch, adm.†

String, Peter, Morice River, int. 11-15-1748. Margaret String, adm.†

Stromp, Christopher, m Mary Long, 1-11-1748.*

Stubings, Henry, Alloways Creek, will 16th of 6th mo. (Aug.), 1688, rec. 5-20-1689. Chd. Samuel and Henry (both under age); bro. John Stubings of Bumstead, Cambridgeshire, Eng.‡

Stubbins, Henry, m Rebeckah Daniels, both of Elsenborough 4-1-1737.†

Henry, m Mary Vickery, both of Elsenboro, 9-24-1742.†

Stubbins, Samuel, Elsenburg, will 2-25-1713/14. Wf. Sarah; son Henry.**

Samuel, Wf. Sarah; chd. Elizabeth, b 12-20-1710; Henry, b 6-4-1712, d 6-7-1761.†

Sullivan, Daniel, Alloways Creek, int. 6-27-1718.†

Dennis, Alloways Creek, int. 5-22-1749.†

Summerill, William, emig. from Ireland abt. 1725, locating in Penns Neck. Wf. Mary.††

Surridge, John, mariner, Salem Town, will 12th of 10th mo. (Dec.), 1729, affirmed 11-4-1731. Wf. Elizabeth; cousin Jonathan Suradge.†

Swane (Swine, Swency, Swinny), Owen, Penns Neck, will 1-9-1728 9, pr. 1-28-1728 9. Wf. Elizabeth, wid. of Thomas Pedrick; son Mils; son-in-law (?stepson) Thomas Pedrick †

Sycars, Joseph, Cohansey. Bond of Margerett Sycars, adm., 1-24-1715/16.**

Tankersly, Elizabeth, wid., Salem, will 10-28-1711, pr. 11-29-1711. Dau. Mary Sherron; grandson Roger Sherron.**

Tappen, Jacob, husb. Cohansey, will 11-8-1732, affirmed 2-5-

THE SALEM TENTH

73

1732. Wf. Mary; dau-in-law Mercy Williams; grandson Joseph Hodge.†

Tarbel, Nathan, m Elizabeth Robinson, 10-3-1745. Chd. Abraham, bap. 11-15-1747; Keturah, bap. 9-17-1749.*

Tate, William, m Frances Daily, 8-11-1733.†

Taylor, John, Cohansey, will 7-11-1719, pr. 8-29-1729. Wf. Martha.†

Test, Francis, m Elizabeth Bacon. 12-3-1724. Chd. Thomas, b 9-22-1725; Rachel, b 8-2-1727; Benjamin, b 8-14-1734; Elizabeth, b 12-18-1731; John, b 4-18-1731; Ruth, b 2-10-1741; Leatitia, b 11-20-1742; Francis, b 2-4-1744; Abner, b 8-23-1747.†

Tewksbury, Thomas, husb., inv. 10-25-1700. Wf. Ann.‡

Thompson, Andrew, s of Thomas, b at Kirkfenton, Yorkshire, Eng., in 1637. On 9-29-1658, with wf. Elizabeth and sons John and Andrew, re. to Ireland. On 7-11-1664, Andrew m Isabelle, dau. of Humphrey Marshall, b in Silby, near Lestershire. Chd. Elizabeth, b in Parish Donard, Co. Wicklow, Ire, 8-15-1666; William, b do., 8-9-1669; Andrew, b do., 11-13-1676. Andrew re. with wf. and sd. chd. to West Jersey, sailing in the "Mary of Dublin," and landed at Elsinburgh, 12-23-1677. John, s of Andrew and Isabelle Thompson, was b at Elsinborough, 4-23-1684.†

Andrew, Elsenburgh, husb., will 29th of 10th mo., 1694, rec. 11-9-1696. Chd. William, Andrew, Elizabeth, wf. of Isaac Smart; and John; bro. John Thompson.‡

Andrew. Wf. Grace; chd. Thomas, b 11-28-1707; Sarah, b 2-8-1709; Abraham, b 12-26-1710; Joshua, b 2-2-1713; Thomas, b 7-21-1715; Rebeckah, b 11-3-1717, 18; Abraham, b 5-27-1721.†

Andrew. Wf. Rebeckah; chd. Jonathan, b 9-16-1697; Hannah, b 1-12-1698/9; Isabel, b 10-22-1700; Andrew, b 2-2-1704.†

Andrew, Jr., Elsenburrow, will 4th of 5th mo. (Sept.), 1727. Wf. Grace; chd. Andrew, Joshua, Hannah Cook, Thomas, Sarah and Abraham; bro. John Thompson.†

Andrew. Wf. Ann; chd. Joshua, b 1-17-1729.†

Benjamin, b 11th of 8th mo., 1719, s of William and Hannah Thompson, m Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Ware, 2d, in 1745. Chd. Benjamin, m ——— Willis.‡

Benjamin. Wf. Elizabeth; chd. Millicent, b 6-12-1747, d 6-23-1776; Benjamin, b Dec. 1756; Hannah, b 11-14-1749/50; Sarah, b 3-26-1759.†

Francis, m Ann Craig, 2-2-1748. Chd. Mary, bap. 5-4-1749.*

Isaac, weaver, Alloways Creek, int. 9-20-1740.†

James. Wf. Ann; chd. Jane, b 9-28-1702; Ann, b 1-5-1714; John, b 8-18-1707; Elizabeth, b 12-3-1709; James, b 8-26-1712.†
James, Jr., s of James and Ann Thompson, m Sarah Wood (others say Wossley), and re. to Delaware.†

James, Elsenborough Precinct, inv. 1st of 3d mo., 1712.**

James. Wf. William and Elizabeth, twins, bnp. 8-17-

1746; Samuel and James, both bnp. 11-11-1714.†

John, s Thomas, b at Kirkfenton, Yorkshire, Eng., in May, 1635. In 1658, with wf. Elizabeth and sons John and Andrew, he re. to Ireland. In 1665, John m Jane, dau. of Thomas Hurbles, late of Co. Durham, Eng., but now dwelling in Ireland. Chd. Thomas, b in Parish of Donard, Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 1666; James, b 1668; Ann, b 1672; Mary, b 10-15-1675. John Thompson came to West Jersey with wf. and said chd., in the "Mary of Dublin," landing at Elsenburg, 12-22-1677.†

John, Elsenburrow, yeo., will 24th of 6th mo. (Aug.), 1715, pr. 1-27-1715 16. Wf. Sarah; chd. James, who has s John and James and daus not named; Thomas, who has dau. Sarah and others not named; and Mary, wf. of Richard Woodnut.†

Joshua, m Sarah Hill, 4-13-1733.†

Joshua, s of Andrew and Grace Thompson, b 2-2-1713, m 1st Sarah ———; 2d Elizabeth Gibson. Chd. by Sarah—Andrew, b 29th of 5th mo., 1739; Sarah, b 24th of 1-1th mo., 1742. Chd. by Elizabeth—Joshua and Rebecca, twins, b 8th of 6th mo., 1748; John, b 7th of 4th mo., 1752; Joseph, b 21th of 3d mo., 1756.†

Joshua. Wf. Elizabeth; chd. Rebecca, b 6-10-1745; Joseph, b 6-8-1748; John, b 4-17-1752, d 12-28-1824; Joseph, b 3-26-1736, d 3-23-1778.†
Joseph, of Alloways Creek, m Mary Coudon, of Mannington, 5-9-1747. Chd. Rachel, b 1-26-1748; Samuel, b 12-18-1749, 50; Hannah, b 1-26-1752; William, b 3-20-1754; Prudence, b 4-24-1756; Mary, b 8-12-1758; Rebecca, b 11-2-1760; Elizabeth, b 1-4-1762.†

Joseph. Wf. Sarah; chd. Elizabeth, b 8-1-1716; Jane, b 1-4-1718 19; William, b 8-30-1720; Martha, b 11-3-1721; Sarah, b 5-31-1723; Grace, b 2-15-1730; Susanna, b 6-15-1734.†

Joseph, Alloways Creek, will 12-17-1739, pr. 4-25-1740. Wf. Sarah; chd. William, Joseph, Elizabeth, Jane, Martha, Sarah, Grace, Mary and Susannah.†

Lydia, Elsenburgh, inv. 4-20-1726.†

Samuel, s of William and Hannah, b in 1707, m Edith, dau. of William Tyler, 2d. Chd. Samuel, a tanner, and Rebecca, wf. of David Allen, of Mannington.†

Samuel. Wf. Edith; chd. Thomas, b 6-17-1732; Hannah, b 1-10-

1734; Mary, b 11-10-1735; Anne, b 10-14-1737; James, b 11-21-1739 40; Samuel and Edith, twins, b 1-16-1742; Rebecca, b 11th mo., 1748, m David Allen.†

Samuel, Alloways Creek, will 12-17-1749, affirmed 2-14-1749 50. Wf. Edith; chd. Thomas, Samuel (both under age), Ann, Mary and Rebecca.†

Samuel, int. 7-19-1733. Abigail Thompson, adm.†

Sarah, wid., Elsenburgh, will 5-23-1720, pr. 10-25-1721. Chd. Thomas, who has daus. Lydia, and Rachel Taylor; and James, who has chd. John, Jane, Ann, Elizabeth and James; son-in-law Samuel Stedins, who has s Henry; bro. James Leonard.†

Thomas. Wf. Rebecca; chd. Sarah, b 7-27-1692; Rebecca, b 12-24-1694 5.†

Thomas. Wf. Dorothy; chd. Rachel, b 1-14-1696 7; John, b 4-7-1698; Lydia, b 4-13-1702; Mary, b 9-10-1703.†

Thomas. Wf. Jane; dau. Sarah, b 5-17-1697.†

Thomas, Anns Grove, will 12th of 1st mo., 1713/14, pr. 5-31-1714. Wf. Sarah; chd. Sarah, Rachel, Ledieth, Mary (last 3 under age); father John Thompson; cousin Andrew Thompson.†

Thomas. Wf. Mary; chd. Joshua, b 12-9-1739 40; John, b 4-28-1741; Josiua, b 7-30-1743; Thomas, b 10-19-1745; Sarah, b 9-5-1747; Mary, b 9-2-1749; Grace, b 5-22-1751.†

Thomas, joiner, Salem, will 12-24-1747. Wf. Mary; chd. Daniel, Joshua, Mary; bro. Joshua Thompson.†

William, s of Andrew and Isabella. 1st wf. Sarah; chd. Joseph. 2d wf. Jane; chd. William. 3d wf. Hannah; chd. Jane, Susanna, Samuel, Mary, Rebecca and Benjamin.†

William. Wf. Sarah; chd. Joseph, b 1-22-1792 3.†

William. Wf. Jane; chd. William, b 3-16-1695.†

William. Wf. Hannah; chd. Jane, b 7-29-1700; Susannah, b 8-26-1704; Samuel, b 9-6-1707; Mary, b 11-2-1710; Rebecca, b 12-19-1711; Benjamin, b 3-11-1719.†

William. Wf. Elizabeth; chd. Rebecca, b 8-25-1720; Nathaniel, b 10-9-1722; Isaac, b 12-20-1724; James, b 11-24-1726; Andrew, b 3-4-1729; Hannah, b 2-3-1735; Elizabeth, b 7-9-1737.†

William, Alloways Creek, will 5-15-1733, affirmed 4-25-1734. Chd. Joseph, William, Samuel, Benjamin, Sarah and Rebecca; grandson Samuel Test.†

Thornton, Francis, will 8th of 10th mo. (Dec.), 1687, rec. 2-23-1687 8. Sister Mary Clement.†

Tiadall, Benjamin. Wf. Hester; chd. Joseph, b 6-16-1749; Mary, b 10-7-1751.†

HUSBAND RICHARD THATCHER *

Birth..... 1645
Chr.....
Death..... 1722
Burial.....
Father..... Richard Thatcher *
Mar..... 24 Feb. 1667
Other Wives (if any).....
WIFE JANE STEVENS
Birth..... abt. 1646
Chr.....
Death.....
Burial.....
Father.....
Other Hus (if any).....

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?
B I D 11 Brinton Genealogy p. Family Records
Name and address of person submitting this sheet:
James Elihu Hiatt
Rt. 1 Box. 1053
Modesto, California
Stake..... Sacramento
Ward..... Modesto

HUSBAND'S Name (In Full) Richard Thatcher
120 Jane Stevens
TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA
HUSBAND:
Baptized..... 27 Aug. 1932
Endowed..... 13 Apr. 1933
Heir..... Elihu Hiatt
Relationship of Heir..... 4. G.G. son.
WIFE:
Baptized..... 93 Apr 1945
Endowed.....
Sealed to Husband..... 26 JAN. 1949. AZ
Heir..... Elihu Hiatt
Relationship of Heir..... 4. G.G. son.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN		State or Country	DIED			MARRIED	BAPTIZED	ENDOWED	SEALED TO PARENTS
		Day	Mo.	Yr.	Town	County		Day	Mo.	Yr.				
M	1 X Jonathan Thatcher *	15 Feb.	1667		Uffington,	Berks,	Eng.		1750		Date To 1699 To Hannah Dieks	18 Sept. 1917	25 Apr. 1918	26 JAN 1949
F	2 Jane or Jean Thatcher*	17 Oct.	1670		"	"	"	17 Dec.	1755		Date To To William Brinton, Jr	17 Nov. 1908	12 Mar. 1915	26 JAN 1949
	3										Date To			
	4										Date To			
	5										Date To			
	6										Date To			
	7										Date To			
	8										Date To			
	9										Date To			
	10										Date To			
	11										Date To			
	12										Date To			
	13										Date To			
	14										Date To			
	15										Date To			

HUSBAND THOMAS THOMPSON

Birth abt 1602
Chr
Death
Burial
Father
Mar Other Wives (if any)

Place of Kirk Fenton, Yorks., England
Place
Place
Place
Mother (Maiden Name)
Place

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?
Chester and Delaware Co. Pa.
Pa. C. 3. a. Vol. 1. Pg. 182.
183. Guide to Man. Coll.
Thompson Fam. Pa. 25 a
Page 716

WIFE MRS. ELIZABETH THOMPSON

Birth abt 1613
Chr
Death
Burial
Father
Other Hus. (if any)

Place of Kirk Fenton, Yorks., England
Place
Place
Place
Mother (Maiden Name)

Name and address of person submitting this sheet:
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY APS
Cecil William Thompson
Box 77, Monticello, Utah
Stake San Juan
Ward Monticello

HUSBAND'S Name (in Full) Thomas Thompson Elizabeth

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND'S

Baptized -1 NOV 1947
Endowed 26 NOV 1947
Heir Elijah William Thompson
Relationship of Heir Rel

WIFE:

Baptized - 8 NOV 1947
Endowed 8 JAN 1948
Sealed to Husband 10 DEC 1948
Heir Elijah William Thompson
Relationship of Heir Rel 1 1

No.	Sex	Name	Children (Give names in full order of birth)	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN		State or County	DIED			MARRIED	BAPTIZED	ENDOWED	SEALED TO PARENTS
				Day	Mo.	Yr.	Town	County		Day	Mo.	Yr.				
1	M	John Thompson *							Eng.	24	Aug.	1715	Date 1665 To Jane Humbles *	17 Apr 1923	8 Feb 1924	10 DEC 1948 A2
2	M	Andrew Thompson		29	Nov	1637	"	"	"			1696	Date 11 Sept. 1664 To Isabel Marshall	17 Apr 1923	8 Feb 1924	0 DEC 1948 A2
3													Date To			
4													Date To			
5													Date To			
6													Date To			
7													Date To			
8													Date To			
9													Date To			
10													Date To			
11													Date To			
12													Date To			
13													Date To			
14													Date To			
15													Date To			

HUSBAND THOMAS THOMPSON

Birth abt. 1609 Place of St. Michael de Belfrey York, Yorks., Eng.
Chr. Place
Death Place
Burial Place
Father Mother
Married 26 Jan. 1634 Place St. Michael de Belfrey York, Yorks., Eng.
(Other Wives (if any))

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?

Yorks. Par. Reg. Vol. 1

WIFE ELIZABETH DRAKE

Birth abt. 1613 Place of St. Michael de Belfrey York, Yorks., Eng.
Chr. Place
Death Place
Burial Place
Father Mother
(Other Husb. (if any))

Family Representative:
William F. Abbott
Name and address of person submitting this sheet.
William F. Abbott
6651 Allston St.
Los Angeles 22, California

HUSBAND'S

Name (in full) Thomas Thompson 1609
Wife Elizabeth Drake

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND 11 MAY 1955
Baptized 2 NOV 1955
Endowed

rel.

(Relationship of Family Representative to Husband)

WIFE

Baptized 8 APR 1955
Endowed 21 MAY 1955
Sealed to Husband rel.i.l. 27 FEB 1957 LA

(Relationship of Family Representative to Wife)

Sex M F	List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth	CHILDREN			WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DIED	MARRIED (First Husband or Wife) List Additional Marriages with Dates on Reverse Side of Sheet		BAPTIZED (Date)	ENDOWED (Date)	SEALED To Parents Date & Temple
		Day	Mo.	Yr.	Day	Mo.	Yr.	Town	County	State or Country	Day	Mo.	Yr.			
	1											Date To				
	2											Date To				
	3											Date To				
	4											Date To				
	5											Date To				
	6											Date To				
	7											Date To				
	8											Date To				
	9											Date To				
	10											Date To				
	11											Date To				
	12											Date To				
	13											Date To				
	14											Date To				
	15											Date To				

Issue Richard & Elizabeth Ratcliff - cont'd

Mary Ratcliff b 2/5/1679 m 12/9/1698 Thomas Newman

John Newman

John Ratcliff b 2/20/1681

Rebecca b 5/3/1684 m 8/8/1706 Richard JORDAN (s Thos. & Margaret (Brashier) Jordan)

Richard Jordan m Unity

John Jordan m Elizabeth

Robert Jordan m

Lydia Jordan

Elizabeth Jordan m Jeremiah Outland (son Wm. & Rachel (White) Outland)?

Lydia m Carter

Rachel Outland m William Outland (s Josiah & Milercent (Peele) Outland)

Elizabeth, Josiah, Thomas J. (m Assenath Pritchard), Milercent, Martha, Jesse, Robert

Robert Outland m Elizabeth (Elizabeth m/2 Blake Bryant)

William, Martha (m Lewis Revelle), John, Edmund, Mary

Josiah Outland b 3/14/1784 d 7/8/1870 m 1804 Kesiah Marimoon

Martha m Benjamin S. Taylor, Jerremiah m/1 Martha Butler

m/2 ~~Anna Brown~~ Martha Johnson; Robert m Martha Freer,

Rachel m Henry Freer, John m/1 Sarah Ann Taylor m/2 Anna

Brown, William Outland m Susannah H., Edmund m Rachel

Stratton, Thomas A. m Eliza Freer, Peter m Harriet Renear,

Mary (Polly), James P. m/1 Rebecca Stratton m/2 Mary Watkins,

Matilda, Sarah Outland m Loveless, Joseph Outland m

Lavina Young, Samuel J. m Eliza Anna Wirick, Ezra m/1 Eliza-

beth Lukens m/2 Esther Inskeep

William Jordan

Patience Jordan m James Jordan

Sarah, Ann, Elizabeth, James, m Mary (Issue: Sally, Robert, Mary);

William E.

Extracts from wills in State Library, Richmond, Va.:

Richard Ratcliff Aug. 8, 1713 - Oct. 27, 1718 - Isle of Wight Co. Va.

Son Richard (plantation) wife Elizabeth, son Cornelius, son John, daughter Rebeccah, daughter, Mary, children of two deceased daughters Elizabeth and Sarah, sons-in-law Thomas C Newman and Richard Jordan. Execs: wife Elizabeth and son Richard. Witnesses: William Best, Humphry Marshall, Thomas Copeland.

Cornelius Ratcliff - Isle of Wight Co. Va - dated 12/8/1762 recorded 2/4/1762

John Outland, Cornelius Moore, Martha Winslow, John Jordan (over the Nansamond River), Richard Jordan, his wife Elizabeth and his brothers & sisters, John Newman, Rachel Outland's heirs, Thomas Outland (my plantation on the Western Branch), Cornelius Outland (the son of Thomas Outland), Giddion Moore. Executors Thomas Outland and Giddion Moore.

Wills - State Library, Raleigh, N.C.

Richard Ratliff - Perquimans - will dated 6/17/1724 proved 7/14/1724

Sons Thomas and Joseph (lands in Virginia and North Carolina), wife Damaris, daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah and Huldah. Executors: Cornelius Ratcliff and wife Damaris. Witnesses: Zaccariah Nixon, Francis Croton, Mary Nicholson

Damaris Ratcliff - Perquimans - will dated 2/12/1734 proved 2/24/1734

Son Joseph, daughter Mary Moore, granddaughter Betty More, Sarah Winslow. Exex: Zaccariah Nixon (brother), John More and Thomas Winslow. Witnesses: Richard Davis, Mary Gilbert, Proven before Gab. Johnston.

